

TO THE GLORY OF GOD

**1Thessalonians:5:19-20: Quench not the Spirit.
Despise not prophesyings.**

**Matthew:25:6: And at midnight there was a cry
made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh;**

Are you ready?

**Revelation:1:7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and
every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced
him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because
of him. Even so, Amen.**

**Revelation:6:14: And the heaven departed as a scroll
when it is rolled together; and every mountain and
island were moved out of their places.**

**Matthew:24:36: But of that day and hour knoweth no
man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father
only.**

**Will The Lord's return be delayed? If so, why? - Luke 14 v
16-24, 2 Peter 3 v 11-15. See section 'The Parable of the
great supper': page 17**

**What about world mission, the Gospel to every nation? See
section-'World mission the gospel to all nations': p. 244**

**www.BEHOLD-THE-BRIDEGROOM-COMETH-
THE-LORD-JESUS-CHRIST-MESSIAH.info**

Table of contents.....page 5.

LUKE 21 v 25-28 - Signs of our Lord's imminent return

And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

REVELATION 6 - The fifth sixth and seventh seal

Revelation 6 v 9-17 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled. And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

The coming of our Lord Jesus Christ will result in a number of massive world events being fulfilled as prophesied in the 6th. Seal of Revelation chapter 6. It will not be a silent coming as many in the church have thought.

1. There will be a massive worldwide earthquake.
2. The sun will be darkened.
3. The moon shall be turned blood red.
4. The stars of heaven shall fall unto the earth. Satan is cast down with his fallen angels for the start of the Great Tribulation (Revelation 12v 7-17and 13).

5. The heaven will depart as a scroll when it is rolled together.
6. And every eye shall behold the face of Him who sitteth on the throne, and of the Lamb. Those left behind shall weep and the wicked shall be terrified.
7. Every mountain and Island shall be moved out of their place.

Seal 6 continues with:

Revelation:7:1: And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

Re:7:2: And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

Re:7:3: Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

Re:7:4: And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Re:7:5: Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Re:7:6: Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephtalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

Re:7:7: Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

Re:7:8: Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

Re:7:9: After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Re:7:10: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

Re:7:11: And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

Re:7:12: Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

Re:7:13: And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

Re:7:14: And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Re:7:15: Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

Re:7:16: They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

Re:7:17: For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

8. The 144 000 of Israel shall be sealed, 12 000 from each tribe, ready for the Great Tribulation.

9. The dead in Christ shall be raised and together with the wise virgins shall be taken into heaven.

Our Lord Jesus opens the seventh seal:

- 1. The foolish virgins and Israel will be made wise and holy through The Great Tribulation / Antichrist system.**
- 2. The great day of God's wrath begins after silence in heaven. The 7 trumpets begin to sound ending in the 7 vials.**
- 3. Our Lord's final coming at the battle of Armageddon, and the start of our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth.**

(To understand all points in detail from scripture read sections on prophecy)

Table of Contents

Please copy this book and pass on to all God's people

Glory to God

THERE IS NONE BESIDE THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY.....	8
- The reason for this book.....	10
- Test every spirit.....	12
- Doubt, the work of the devil.....	13
- Testimony.....	14
- This world is not our home.....	16
- The Great Supper.....	17

God's Holy Word

UNHOLY HANDS ON GOD'S HOLY WORD.....	19
-The historical summary of two histories.....	20
- Satan the father of lies and his 'footnotes'.....	22
TEXTUAL COMPARISON REVEALING CORRUPT MODERN BIBLE VERSIONS.....	23
- 1) The Words of God removed.....	24
- 'Hell' removed in corrupt modern versions.....	38
- 2) Doctrines of devils found in modern versions.....	46
- 3) More examples of God's Word removed.....	70
- Corruptions in the book of Revelation + Mark of the beast.....	100
- Further work of Satan.....	118
- Warning.....	120
- What to do.....	121

Left behind

LEFT BEHIND, THE REASON WHY AND THE NEED FOR TRUE REPENTANCE.....	127
---	-----

2Timothy 4 v 2- 4: Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

Luke 13 v 24: Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

Matthew 7 v 14: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

- The wise virgins.....	131
- The foolish virgins.....	133
- What God hates and what God loves.....	138
- Be ye holy for I am holy.....	138
- The hellevison.....	140
- Not under law but under grace / he that loves me will obey my commandments..	144
- Obeying the commandments of God.....	147

- Sexual sin in the church.....	151
- Beware people of God.....	162
- David and Bathsheba.....	162
- Tamar, the godly example.....	163
- Rahab.....	164
- Hosea and Gomer.....	165
- The woman of Samaria.....	168
- Summary on marriage.....	169
OTHER PITFALLS OF THE DEVIL.....	170
- Satan’s lie against the gifts of the Holy Ghost.....	170
- Head covering?.....	175
- Headship and leadership.....	179
- The family of God.....	183
- Pagan education.....	186
- Beware of unfruitful ground.....	189
- Riches.....	190
- Food.....	191
- The arm of flesh.....	192
FRUITFUL FOR GOD.....	194

Prophecy

PROPHECY.....	196
- Will we know the season / time of our Lord’s coming?.....	199
- Signs of the times.....	201
OUR LORD’S 2nd COMING / RAPTURE.....	214
GOD’S ‘TIME SCALE’ HIDDEN IN SCRIPTURE.....	221
- Summary of God’s time scale in Scripture (Summary Diagram).....	230
THE WISE AND FOOLISH VIRGINS.....	231
WORLD MISSION, THE GOSPEL TO ALL NATIONS.....	244
GOD’S ELECT AND GOD’S ALL.....	251
THE 7 SEALS OF REVELATION.....	262
- Summary of the Time Scale and Judgments of Revelation.....	285
UNDERSTANDING THE VISIONS GIVEN TO THE PROPHET	
DANIEL CHAPTERS 7 (2), 8, 11, and 12.....	292
- God reveals to Daniel by dreams and visions world history from the Babylonian Empire right through to our Lord’s Eternal Reign.....	293
- A summary of Daniel 11 v 3 - 20 (Diagram).....	300
ANTICHRIST (plus sections below).....	301
- The Shape of Italy.....	318
- a) The number of the beast / Antichrist ‘666’ (Revelation 13 v 18).....	320
- b) His Mark (the mark of the beast - Revelation 13 v 16 - 17).....	325
- The final Great Tribulation of Revelation 13 and 14 under the final Antichrist.....	327
- The Temple of God.....	332
- Diagram of End Time Events and the Temple with some references.....	333

- Peace treaty / Holy Covenant: Daniel 11..... 334
- Antichrist from peace treaty to abomination of desolation..... 336
- Antichrist attacks Israel and God's Temple is polluted..... 337
- World rule of Antichrist / Satan..... 351
- Satan / Antichrist's authority broken after 42 months..... 355
- The 7th trumpet / 7 vials and the battle of Armageddon..... 358
- End Time Events of Antichrist and his Destruction (Summary Diagram)..... 361
- The 2nd and 3rd Woe (Summary Diagram)..... 362
- 4 kings, the 7 kings, 10 kings, and the beast that was, is not, and yet is..... 363
- The 7 Mountains of Rome, the 8th the Vatican..... 369
- The Kingdom of God and the 7 kings and their Destruction (S. Diagram)..... 370

**THE 70 WEEKS / 7'S OF DANIEL 9 - THE 2ND COMING OF OUR LORD
 JESUS CHRIST AND THE HIDDEN 7 CHURCHES OF REVELATION..... 371**
 - 70 weeks of Daniel 9 v 24 - 27 / 'To Anoint The Most Holy' (v 24) (S. Diagram)..... 376

GOG, MAGOG AND THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON..... 377

**'THE VISION' GIVEN BY GOD TO DAVID WILKERSON OF AMERICA,
 TIMES SQUARE CHURCH, NEW YORK..... 383**

FINAL WARNING..... 384

GLORY TO GOD IN THE HIGHEST..... 385

Note: quotes from God's Holy Word (KJB) were copied from a computer program that did not show *italics*; therefore to see *italics* see King James Bible. Where necessary I have shown them.

If anyone should find a reference out of place or a sentence structure they dislike, please excuse me for I have not done this on purpose.

Note: When verses of scripture are shown, the whole verse is not always quoted, a and b is sometimes used to show this.

Note: A number of scriptures are repeated in this book to ensure for all a clear understanding.

If any of God's people be called to translate this book into another language please do so, for time is short.

Matthew 10 v 8b: freely ye have received, freely give.

THERE IS NONE BESIDE THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY

Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5: Hear, O Israel: the LORD our God is one LORD: and thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

2 Samuel 22 v 32: For who is God, save the LORD? and who is a rock, save our God?

Isaiah 40 v 15 -17: Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing. And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

2 Samuel 22 v 8 -14: Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it. He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet. And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind. And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies. Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled. The LORD thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.

Isaiah 42 v 8 -10: I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

2 Samuel 6 v 6-7: And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

Revelation 20 v 15: And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

Romans 14 v 11: For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

Psalms 103 v 8-11: The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. He will not always chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever. He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

Daniel 7 v 9b-10: The Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

Revelation 20 v 11: And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

THE REASON FOR THIS BOOK

Matthew:25:1: Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

M't:25:2: And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

M't:25:3: They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

M't:25:4: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

M't:25:5: While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

M't:25:6: And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

M't:25:7: Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

M't:25:8: And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

M't:25:9: But the wise answered, saying, not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

M't:25:10: And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

M't:25:11: Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

M't:25:12: But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

THE PURPOSE OF THIS BOOK IS 2 FOLD:

1). TO HERALD THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST TO BOTH WISE AND FOOLISH VIRGINS.

2). TO PREPARE THE BRIDE OF CHRIST LEFT BEHIND ON EARTH TO GO THROUGH THE GREAT TRIBULATION: TO SEEK GOD WITH THE WHOLE HEART AND BE KNOWN OF HIM; AND BEING MADE HOLY TO BE FOUND UNTO THE PRAISE AND GLORY OF GOD'S ALMIGHTY NAME.

Revelation:3:15: I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

Re:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Re:3:17: Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

Re:3:18: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

Re:3:19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Re:3:20: Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Re:3:21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

Re:3:22: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Hebrews:4:12: For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

2Timothy:4:2: Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

1Timothy:5:20: Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

As I write what God has told me to write in the sections exposing sin in the church (the work I have done for years), Satan will accuse me of not being loving, but this is a lie. True love for God will always cause God's people to obey His commandments at whatever the cost; the fear of The Lord is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Jesus said:

Luke:14:26: If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

Lu:14:27: And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

John:12:25: He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

Joh:12:26: If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

John:14:21: He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

John:14:24: He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

Hebrews:12:6: For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

1 Peter:4:17: For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?

1 Peter:4:18: And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

Romans:12:1: I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

Ro:12:2: And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

1John:2:15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Mark:12:30: thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

TEST EVERY SPIRIT

1John:4:1: Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

Matthew:7:15: Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

M't:7:16: Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

M't:7:17: Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

M't:7:18: A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

M't:7:19: Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

M't:7:20: Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Matthew:12:30: He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

2Corinthians:11:14: And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

2Co:11:15: Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

2Timothy:3:16: All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

2Tm:3:17: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

2 Peter:1:19: We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

DOUBT, THE WORK OF THE DEVIL

God's people are often slow to believe what God has clearly told us in His Holy Word:

Luke:21:10: Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

Lu:21:11: And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

Lu:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Lu:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Lu:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Concerning our Lord's resurrection:

Luke:24:25: Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

Lu:24:26: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

Lu:24:27: And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

Mark:16:9: Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

M'r:16:10: And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

M'r:16:11: And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

M'r:16:12: After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

M'r:16:13: And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

M'r:16:14: Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

Matthew:28:16: Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

M't:28:17: And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

Jesus said: 'when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?'

Let us not be of doubtful mind but believing, for without faith it is impossible to please God.

TESTIMONY CONCERNING THE LORD'S 2ND COMING

Here I will speak of some of the ways in which God has prepared me for this task in the last 15 years.

John 3 v 27: A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

I am very much aware that Satan counterfeits the true work of God and therefore I will share some of my testimony regarding what The Lord has shown me concerning His coming.

Revelation 12 v 11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

John 15 v 16: Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

1 Timothy:4:12: Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

The year 1990: (I was 19 years of age at the time - my birth date is June the 7th 1970) In February 1990 I was lambing on a sheep farm near Andover in Hampshire (England). I was part of a team of 3 responsible for lambing about 700 sheep over a number of weeks. One night after my shift was over, I got into bed after the Word and prayer and set my wrist watch alarm for 7:00 am. As I turned to strap the watch to the bedstead (for there was no bed side table) I suddenly was taken off my bed at an incredible speed. I was up and into the sky before I could blink. It was no longer night but bright blue sky and I was shooting upward towards a very bright light. As I went up I was aware of beautiful music surrounding me and it seemed as if the music was also flowing through me. It sounded like thousands of orchestras each playing praise to God and flowing together into one big crescendo (like streams, flowing into rivers, flowing into the sea); And although it was so beautiful and clear to hear it did not distract my attention at all from the main focus, the intense light I was being drawn to. As I approached very rapidly to the light I knew without being told who was there. I now could see our Lord Jesus Christ with great power and glory and light streaming off Him. I really believed for an instant I was now with my Lord Jesus forever. But as quickly as I was drawn up I was shot back down to earth and into my bed. My first response was wow, absolutely wonderful, and then, Lord why did you send me back? What are you saying to me? I asked The Lord in my heart whether the vision meant that His second coming would be in my Life time? The Lord did not speak audibly to me but I had a strong persuasion in my heart that The Lord must be coming soon. What has taken place in the intervening years of my life have all pointed towards this fact. The Lord Jesus Christ is coming very soon.

The year 2000:

The Lord gave me a dream in which He showed me the end time situation of Great Britain. The dream was during the night. I looked and I saw a mighty angel, standing over Great Britain. His face and arms were of the colour of bronze and his covering was that of warrior ready for battle. In front of him he had a great sword which was pointed downward to the earth and his hands rested on the hilt. Around his head and hair was a belt of gold and another smaller one was upon his upper right arm. Over his shoulders and down his back was a large mantle. His face looked steadfastly up into

heaven and was reflecting golden light. His height was comparable to the length of the British Isles and the height of the sword came to about his lower chest. As I looked the sea was black and very tempestuous. The waves of the sea were, I would describe, like a great army marching toward the land. They were very nearly about to go over and submerge the British Isles. The sky too was stormy and thunderous but the angelic warrior was paying no attention to the turbulent weather round about him, instead he looked earnestly up into heaven as if waiting a command. In the dream I asked The Lord why the angel stood still and was paying no attention to the storm around him. For it seemed certain to me that at any moment this sea would engulf Great Britain; but with one swipe of that enormous sword he could cast it far away. The answer I received from The Lord was from 2 Chronicles 7 v 14:

2Chronicles:7:14: If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

The voice of The Lord was as silent thunder in my heart. “My people ask me for revival but refuse to repent.”

11th of January 2005:

Psalms 119 v 9-11: Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments. Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

Psalms 1 v 2: his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

Since, by the will of God, I was born again by His Spirit in 1987 aged 17, I have had a tremendous thirst for the Word of God and have read and meditated on God’s precious Word day and night and have walked in obedience to it. I have had sweet communion with The Lord for the past 17 years of my life and God has given me many opportunities to preach the gospel and share his precious Word with others along the way.

On the 11th of January this year I received from The Lord an incredible revelation. Many mysteries in God’s Word (prophecy) were suddenly made clear to me in a matter of a very short space of time. I was acutely aware of what God was doing because I have studied prophecy for 17 years, since I was saved by God’s grace. As the work of the Holy Ghost moved me along, I became acutely aware of the reason why this was happening and that God was calling me to cry out the clear message to His people “Behold the Bridegroom cometh”.

God has shown me by His Spirit through His Word what will take place in the 7 years of world history from the rapture concluding in the battle of Armageddon and our Lord’s 1000 year Reign. This is for the benefit of those who will go through ‘The Great Tribulation’.

Daniel 12 v 9-10: And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

THIS WORLD IS NOT OUR HOME

I would also like to share with you 2 other dreams which we were given by The Lord at the time I began to write, I have tested these before The Lord with the wisdom He has given me and I am certain they are from Him. They were revealed during the night to two of our children, Joshua and Abigail. Joshua and Abigail are both taught in the Word of God day and night including praise to God and prayer as are all the children God has given us. They are not unruly children but are well disciplined and obedient. They are given jobs to do each day, which they normally carry out diligently and their schooling is solely based on God's Holy Word - they love writing and learning Bible verses. Above all, they truly love God and are born again of His Spirit. I have baptised both of them. They are very affectionate and I normally receive several spontaneous kisses and hugs from them each day.

Both dreams were given on the same night (26th Jan 2005) after which they both were excited to tell us in the morning. This has never happened before like this, although our son Joshua has had one other dream before, which I know was of God and also when he was younger, 2 or 3 times he came to us saying he had seen The Lord Jesus and angels as he was sleeping.

Psalms 8 v1-2: O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

Mark 10 v 14: Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

(Jesus is not speaking of rebellious children, but of children who love Him)

JOSHUA'S DREAM

I could see the whole world as it moved round and it was like a whole field of wheat with weeds in it. Then I saw a man with a nice face and a sharp round shaped knife (sickle) in his hand. He wore a blue robe with a piece of thick yellow cord round his waist. I also saw two chariots and the four horses which were a reddy colour. I also saw a barn in the sky. The man cut the wheat with his sickle, took out the weeds and bound the wheat together in bundles and put them in one chariot; he threw the weeds into the other chariot. When he had finished cutting all the wheat, he drove the chariot to heaven and stored the wheat in the barn. He came back and drove the other chariot into the middle of the earth and threw the weeds into fire and then drove back into heaven.

ABIGAIL'S DREAM

We were walking in the field outside. There were lots of clouds in the sky and some rain. The clouds went away and it was blue sky and sunny. I saw The Lord Jesus sitting on a seat with steps (after asking several questions about the seat it turns out to be a yellow (golden) colour seat with steps - a throne therefore). Jesus was wearing a white robe and on His head was a crown of gold (my words to Abigail's description), around the throne were many angels with large wings, some were flying and some were standing. Under The Lord Jesus was a cloud which also looked silvery, with many people on it. Suddenly there was a chariot beside us with an angel riding the chariot. The horse was a reddy colour with two large wings. The angel told us to get onto the chariot and he took us up to Jesus.

These are some of the many things God has brought our way to confirm the work He has given us to do. I have also been very much aware of the enemy seeking to hinder me.

THE GREAT SUPPER

Luke:14:16: Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

Lu:14:17: And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

Lu:14:18: And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

Lu:14:19: And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

Lu:14:20: And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

Lu:14:21: So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

Lu:14:22: And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

Lu:14:23: And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

Lu:14:24: For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

What is a parable?

Matthew:13:34: All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

M't:13:35: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

The parable of 'The Great Supper' spoken of by our Lord Jesus Christ speaks of the wedding feast of The Lamb.

There are certain points I would like to highlight from this parable which shall take place.

1. Luke:14:17: And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

- a). The appointed time for the supper is come.
- b). The servant is sent out to announce that the supper is now ready.

2. Luke:14:18a: And they all with one consent began to make excuse

Luke:14:21: So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

Luke:14:22: And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

- a). The appointed supper time is delayed as a result of those who did not heed the invitation.
- b). The servant is sent out a second time to bring in the poor, the maimed, the halt and the blind.
- c). These actually arrive at the master's house, even as the 5 wise virgins of Matthew 25 are taken into heaven.

3. Luke:14:23: And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

a). A third time the servant is sent out to bring people in so that the masters house is full. This can be understood regarding those who are left behind at the rapture who repent during the great tribulation / Antichrist system - Revelation 15 verses 2-4.

Summary

It is clear from Luke 14 v 16-24 that people can delay the appointed time for the great supper / wedding feast of The Lamb: and therefore The Lord's imminent return.

Note: Israel's disobedience to God's Word delayed Israel's entry into the promised land. In God's wrath many were cut off in the wilderness.

UNHOLY HANDS ON GOD'S HOLY WORD

We have the perfect / infallible Word of God today, every single word of it, as has always been the case. But God's people especially in the Western world have exchanged the unchanging Word of God for the Devil's counterfeit.

This is why we find in all modern bible versions an average of 6000 major perversions when they are compared in the light of God's Holy Word. This is why several thousand words have been altered. This is why on average over 2500 words are missing from the New Testament in modern versions, the equivalent of removing at minimum all the words from - Jude, 3rd John, 2nd John and 3 chapters of 1st John. This is why over 70% of the references to 'Hell' are missing from modern versions. This is why the 'Names' of our 'Lord' Jesus 'Christ' are missing over 170 times. This is why a number of false doctrines have been added to all modern versions. Anyone unconcerned about this does not know God.

Revelation 22 v18-19: For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

God's 'BOOK' is the whole Bible:

Deuteronomy 4 v 2: Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Proverbs 30 v 5-6: Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

God has placed His Word above His Name, those who play around with it get burned:

Psalms 138 v 2: I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

Two Histories:

There are two histories about the Word of God, not just one; the second being the work of Satan. The following page is a historical summary of these two histories.

'The Historical Summary of Two Histories'

1	2
The work of God, Pure uncorrupted Words of God by the Holy Ghost	The work of Satan, taking from and adding to God's Holy Word. Corrupted word of God with Satan's own works added (e.g. Apocrypha)
Apostolic - filled with The Holy Ghost	Apostate (disbelieved cardinal doctrine - Heretics) - filled with devils
<u>Old Testament</u> = Hebrew Masoretic text(Textus Receptus / Traditional Text) <u>New Testament</u> = All New Testament manuscripts worldwide (Textus Receptus / Traditional Text) <u>EXCEPT-</u> for a handful of corrupt manuscripts which have come from Egypt and the Vatican in Rome, corrupted by Gnostics such as Origen	<u>Old Testament/ New Testament</u> : Manuscripts corrupted by Gnostics e.g. Vaticanus (or 'B'+ Septuagint - Lxx containing also the Apocrypha) Sinaiticus (Aleph), Bezae (D), C etc <u>Note:</u> Our Lord Jesus and the Apostles did NOT quote from the Septuagint as falsely claimed (by those using false dates). The corrupt Septuagint was written after our Lord's coming NOT before
Manuscripts from: the early church e.g. Antioch (Acts 11:26) to the world	Corrupt manuscripts from : pagan - Egypt, Rome to the Vatican
Preserved Words of God	Perverted words of God
5,322 Greek (NT) manuscripts: agree with each other, over 2000 ancient Lectionaries + Ancient Translations etc	44 Greek (NT) manuscripts: which do not agree with each other, having of themselves, many conflicting readings
Bibles without Apocrypha	Corrupt Catholic bibles + Apocrypha
God's people persecuted and killed and their Bibles burned	Caesars / Popes killed millions of Christians and burned their Bibles
Bibles Lead to Wycliff to Tyndale to Rogers to Coverdale, To Great Bible to Geneva, to Bishop's Bible to the King James Bible 1611(AV) *The Received/Traditional text of the Protestant Reformation (Luther, Knox, Calvin etc.) used by the true church of Jesus Christ for over 1900 years including the Waldenses, the Albigensians, the Anabaptists etc. The Bible of men of God e.g. Whitefield, Wesley, Williams, Spurgeon, Moody, Sunday, Smith, Muller, Booth, Hudson, Studd, Carey, Livingstone, and so on	bibles lead to Constantine's "bibles" to RC Latin Vulgate to Jesuit 1582/1610 Rheims/Douay to its 1850s revision to the New American bible (all Roman Catholic); Protestant Side: Revised Version (1881), made with the SAME CORRUPT MANUSCRIPTS, and all those that followed, such as the NIV, ASV, RSV, TRV, NASV, NRSV, NEB, REB, Good News, New Living, + almost 200 others! + <u>Jehovah Witness bible</u> (ALL MODERN VERSIONS) *Protestant churches deceived into using corrupt text in the last 100yrs
The original inspired Words of God rendered <u>Word</u> for <u>Word</u> , preserved by God through His elect in faithfully copied manuscripts. (KJB - any word given for sentence structure is in <i>italics</i> , e.g. <i>the</i> , <i>and</i> etc.)	Many inspired Words of God deleted. In the New Testament alone over 2500 Greek Words deleted. Many meanings of Words changed + words added to teach false doctrine + order of inspired Words mixed up - the work of the Devil to deceive God's people

Note: The corrupt Jehovah Witness bible, 'The New World Translation' is translated from the same corrupt Vatican manuscripts as all modern versions (NIV, ASV, NASB, NRSV, NAB, REB, RSV, TEV, CEV, NEB, Phillips, Living, Jerusalem / New Jerusalem, New Century etc.) chiefly - manuscript Vaticanus (B). Nearly all deletions, and many word changes in modern bibles, are identical to the Jehovah Witness bible for this reason.

Note: For anyone who wants to study in detail the Greek (NT) Words which have been removed in corrupted manuscripts: compare the 'Nestle Aland' 26th Edition (Corrupt) or the 'United Bible Society' 3rd Edition (Corrupt) Critical Text - with - (Uncorrupted) 'Received Text (Textus Receptus) / Traditional Text' of 'Robert Stephanus' collated in 1550. A comparison of these will show 2544 Word's removed by corrupted manuscripts. This figure is higher when Mark 16v 9-20 and John 7v 53 to John 8v 11 are included in the count (for doubt is cast on their authenticity which is a Lie of the Devil - this we will look at later). When including Old Testament corruptions found in modern versions, an average of 6000 major corruptions are seen. This figure of 6000 is much higher when adding all Word alterations, changes in tenses etc.

How the King James Bible is translated:

The Authorized or King James Bible (1611) is translated accurately from the proof text found in 1000's of authentic manuscripts worldwide. Greek manuscripts, Ancient Translations, Church Lectionaries and quotes from Early Church writers all bear witness to the fact that well over 90% of evidence worldwide going back to the earliest time, supports the King James Bible. The scholars who were commissioned to translate, were both the best in the British Empire and godly men (most scholars and editors today are liberals and unbelievers).

Modern versions:

Modern versions on the other hand, are translated from a few Gnostic corrupted manuscripts (less than 1% of manuscript evidence, located in only one area): chiefly Vaticanus and Sinaiticus, which arose in and around pagan Egypt. Origen seems to be the chief instigator of this corrupting of Scripture, and Eusebius of Caesarea perpetuated it by spreading such manuscripts to Rome at the order of Constantine. These corrupt bibles were then used and cherished by the Roman Catholic church and used to shape false doctrine.

Please Note: There are thousands of corruptions in modern bibles, many of them very serious. Editors of modern bible versions shuffle these corruptions around in different editions and sometimes change the words used, to make comparisons more difficult and appear contradictory - so please check different editions of any one bible version.

Please Note: Modern Greek Lexicons are used to defend the underlying corrupt Greek manuscripts of modern versions, including today's Strong's, by adding to or removing from the meaning of words. Greek lexicons today are the result of the corrupt and evil, editing work, of Gerhard Kittel: a German theologian who worked for Hitler in persuading Germany to exterminate the Jews. He changed the meaning of certain words, to suit the devil's agenda. His father Rudolf Kittel did the same evil work regarding the Hebrew Old Testament.

Please Note: To understand the meaning of words, study the context of other verses which also have the same word (listed in a concordance), this will reveal God's definition rather than man's - please read 1 Corinthians 2 v 12-16.

SATAN THE FATHER OF LIES AND HIS 'FOOTNOTES'

Satan casts doubt on the Word of God:

Genesis:3:1b: And he said unto the woman, "Yea, hath God said,"

In modern versions there are many 'footnotes' casting doubt on what is the infallible unchanging Word of God. These footnotes pretend to speak with Authority but in fact tell many lies. Words like 'Some manuscripts.....' on the one hand are used to remove from God's Word what is written in 99% of manuscript evidence worldwide, and on the other hand, the same words are used to defend 2 or 3 corrupt manuscripts coming from the popes of Rome (and before them from the Gnostics of Alexandria Egypt). The reader is oblivious to what the translators are saying, never being told which is which. Words like 'the meaning of the Hebrew (or 'Greek'-NT) for this word (phrase) is uncertain' are further used to undermine The Word of God. The handful of corrupted manuscripts for which the footnotes are designed to uphold come from the very seat of Antichrist.

If you are not absolutely sure what God has said, you WILL be deceived by Satan, many false doctrines have come into the church this way.

Genesis:3:4: And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

God warns us, to disobey His Commands is to Die:

Genesis:2:16: And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

Ge:2:17: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

One sin committed brought condemnation on all creation. It is high time God's people took the Word of God seriously. The day of God's wrath is almost upon us. God expects His Holy uncorrupted Word to be read and obeyed. That which has been corrupted will in due season be destroyed (by fire).

THE FOLLOWING 100 PAGES WILL EXPOSE CLEARLY THE WORK OF SATAN

TEXTUAL COMPARISON REVEALING CORRUPT MODERN BIBLE VERSIONS

The text compared against the King James Bible is that of the NIV - 'New International Version' along with the Jehovah witness 'New World Translation'; but the same perversions are commonplace in all modern versions and Catholic versions having come from the same corrupt Vatican manuscripts. Modern bible Societies have at times shuffled these perversions around in different editions, so check all editions of any one particular modern bible version when making a comparison. Be aware that some versions like the 'Good News bible' are perverted to a greater degree: but understand that any and all perversions are an abomination to God.

The comparison made in the following pages is by no means exhaustive and concerning the Old Testament only the surface has been scratched, but sufficient will be recorded to expose clearly the wicked work of the Devil: he is behind all tampering of God's Holy Word, although those who do such work and perpetuate it are just as guilty. This comparison is carried out under 3 headings:

1). THE WORDS OF GOD REMOVED

2). DOCTRINES OF DEVILS FOUND IN MODERN VERSIONS

Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us (1 Corinthians 5 v 6b-7)

3). MORE EXAMPLES OF GOD'S WORD REMOVED - ending with Revelation. (Doctrines of devils will be seen in 1 and 3 also.)

John: 14:23: Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

DO NOT YIELD TO SATAN'S LIE THAT GOD IS NOT ABLE TO PRESERVE HIS HOLY WORD PERFECTLY. GOD IS ABLE AND HAS, AS HE SAID HE WOULD. TO DOUBT THIS IS TO CALL GOD A LIAR, BELIEVING THE DEVIL. IF GOD WAS NOT ABLE TO PRESERVE HIS WORD PERFECTLY, YOU AND I, AND THE PERFECTLY ORDERED UNIVERSE WOULD MOST CERTAINLY NOT BE AROUND. GOD'S HOLY WORD IS PRESERVED WORD FOR WORD IN THE KING JAMES BIBLE.

Matthew: 24:35: Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

(x3 Mark 13v 31, Luke 21v 33)

Matthew: 5:18: For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

Psalms: 12:6-7: The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

Psalms: 100:5: For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

1). THE WORDS OF GOD REMOVED

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV + Modern versions + Catholic versions	JW - Jehovah witness New World Translation (JW capitalize 'YOU(R)' which I have not done)
Luke 4 v 4	And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.	Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Man does not live on bread alone.' " (Any word of God missing has eternal consequences)	But Jesus replied to him: "It is written, 'Man must not live by bread alone.'"
Romans 16 v 24	The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.	REMOVED	REMOVED
Luke 11 v 2b-4	Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. Give us day by day our daily bread. And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.	Father, hallowed be your name, your kingdom come. Give us each day our daily bread. Forgive us our sins, for we also forgive everyone who sins against us. And lead us not into temptation (The work of Satan is to remove The Word of God - Luke 8 v 12)	Father, let your name be sanctified. Let your kingdom come. Give us our bread for the day according to the day's requirement. And forgive us our sins, for we ourselves also forgive everyone that is in debt to us; and do not bring us into temptation.
Matthew 18 v 11	For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.	REMOVED (Only the Devil and his workers want this verse removed)	REMOVED
Luke 9 v 56	For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.	and they went to another village.	So they went to a different village.
Matthew 9 v 13b	for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.	For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners."	For I came to call, not righteous people, but sinners."

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Mark 2 v17b	I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.	I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners." (Without <u>repentance</u> a sinner is lost)	I came to call, not righteous people, but sinners." (The <u>cost</u> of following The Lord is removed)
Mark 11 v 26	But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.	REMOVED (Not to forgive is to be eternally damned)	REMOVED
Matthew 5 v 44	But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;	But I tell you: Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, (We are called to be perfect even as our Father in heaven is perfect-Matthew 5v48)	However, I say to you: Continue to love your enemies and to pray for those persecuting you;
Acts 8 v 37	And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.	REMOVED (Corrupted versions remove the most famous Gentile confession of Faith recorded in the New Testament- the Ethiopian eunuch of great authority under Candace Queen of the Ethiopians)	REMOVED (The standard for baptism is also removed " If thou believest with <u>all</u> thine heart, thou mayest. ")
Acts 9 v 5-6	And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.	"Who are you, Lord?" Saul asked. "I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting," he replied. "Now get up and go into the city, and you will be told what you must do." (<u>In</u> v 5 and 6 the Words of our Lord Jesus are almost halved, and the Apostle Paul's confession and right response is wiped out)	He said: "Who are you, Lord?" He said: "I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. Nevertheless, rise and enter into the city, and what you must do will be told you."
Revelation 1 v 11a	Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book,	which said: "Write on a scroll what you see (Those who play with and weaken The Word of God will find out.....	saying: "What you see write in a scroll to their terror Who is their <u>Creator</u> and <u>Judge</u>)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 15 v 18	Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.	that have been known for <u>ages</u> .	known from of <u>old</u> .
1Corinthians 10 v 28b	for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof	REMOVED (The devil would have people believe it belongs to him)	REMOVED
Mathew 20 v 22b	Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.	"Can you drink the cup I am going to drink?" "We can," they answered.	. Can you drink the cup that I am about to drink?" They said to him: "We can."
Mark 15 v 28	And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.	REMOVED	REMOVED
Matthew 27 v 35	And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.	When they had crucified him, they divided up his clothes by casting lots. (The removal of scripture showing prophecy fulfilled is a direct attack to seek to undermine the fact...	When they had impaled him they distributed his outer garments by casting lots, ...that our Lord Jesus Christ is ' <u>the Messiah</u> ' foretold in the Old testament.)
Luke 23 v 38	And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew , THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.	There was a written notice above him, which read: THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. (The bold words which are here removed in modern versions tell us why the superscription over ...	There was also an inscription over him: "This is the king of the Jews." ...Jesus, in the other gospels, do not all have the same amount of words.)
Colossians 1 v 14	In whom we have redemption through his blood , even the forgiveness of sins:	in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins.	by means of whom we have our release by ransom, the forgiveness of our sins.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1Corinthians 11 v 24	And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.	and when he had given thanks, he broke it and said, "This is my body, which is for you; do this in remembrance of me." (How dare any remove the words of our Lord Jesus -without His body broken and His blood.....	and, after giving thanks, he broke it and said: "This means my body which is in your behalf. Keep doing this in remembrance of me." ...shed we would perish and if we do not eat we have no life in us - John 6 v 51-63)
1 Timothy 3 v 16 (b)	God was manifest in the flesh, (This verse proves Jesus is God hence J.W. change <u>God</u> to <u>He</u> : NIV follows suit)	<u>He</u> appeared in a body, (‘Appeared in a body’? Angels have bodies but not flesh: More deceptive than corrupted J.W.)	‘ <u>He</u> was made manifest in flesh
1 John 4 v 3a	And every spirit that <u>confesseth</u> not that <u>Jesus Christ is come in the flesh</u> is not of God: and this is that spirit of <u>antichrist</u> , (Note: Satan will <u>acknowledge</u> Jesus, but he will <u>not confess</u> that <u>Jesus Christ is come in the flesh</u>. <u>Jesus Christ ‘is’ come in the flesh = God was and is manifest in the flesh forever not just for some limited time. <u>The Test we are given to use in God’s Word to distinguish (flush out)devils is removed</u></u>)	but every spirit that does not <u>acknowledge</u> <u>Jesus</u> is not from God. This is the spirit of the antichrist, (Note: Lie of Gnostic’s = <u>Jesus the man was separate from ‘The Christ Spirit Divine’ (New Age lie), and that ‘The Christ Spirit’ came on Jesus at his baptism and left him on the cross.)</u>	but every inspired expression that does not confess Jesus does not originate with God. Furthermore, this is the antichrist’s (Note also: Both JW and NIV, follow KJB in accurately translating ‘Jesus Christ is come in the flesh’ in v2 except for the vital Word <u>IS</u> - changed to ‘has’. But the test for Antichrist is subtly removed in v3)
Ephesians 5 v 30	For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.	for we are members of his body.	because we are members of his body.
Acts 2 v 30b	, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;	that he would place one of his descendants on his throne.	that he would seat one from the fruitage of his loins upon his throne,

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 1 v 25b	...till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name <u>JESUS</u> .	she gave birth to a son. And he gave him the name <u>Jesus</u> . (<u>'Firstborn'</u> is removed to uphold the false doctrine of the Roman Catholic.....	she gave birth to a son and he called his name <u>Jesus</u>Church that Mary had no more children')
Luke 2 v 40	And the child grew, and <u>waxed strong in spirit</u> , filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him. (This is demonstrated by The Lord Jesus in the Temple at 12 years of age - Luke 2v 41- 52)	And the child grew and <u>became strong</u> ; he was filled with wisdom, and the grace of God was upon him. (Physical strength and Spiritual strength are entirely different)	And the young child continued growing and <u>getting strong</u> , being filled with wisdom, and God's favor continued upon him.
John 6 v 47b	He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.	he who believes has everlasting life. (Man believes in himself but will be danned .)	he that believes has everlasting life.
John 9 v 4a	I must work the works of him that sent me,	we must do the work of him who sent me.	We must work the works of him that sent me
John 1 v 27	He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me , whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.	He is <u>the one</u> who comes after me, the thongs of whose sandals I am not worthy to untie."	<u>the one</u> coming behind me, but the lace of whose sandal I am not worthy to untie."
Ephesians 3 V 9b	which <u>from the beginning of the world</u> hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ :	which <u>for ages past</u> was kept hidden in God, who created all things. (corrupt rendering ' <u>ages past</u> ', as also seen in Acts 15 v 18, even JW does better)	which has from the indefinite past been hidden in God, who created all things.
Ephesians 3 v 14	For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ	For this reason I kneel before the Father	On account of this I bend my knees to the Father
Colossians 1 v 2b	Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ .	Grace and peace to you from God our Father.	kindness and peace from God our Father.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Romans 1 v 3	Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord , which was made of <u>the seed</u> of David <u>according to the flesh</u> ; (Galatians 3v16b: He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one , And to thy seed, which is Christ . Rev. 22v16b: I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.)	regarding his Son, who as to his human nature was <u>a descendant</u> of David, (Note: NIV is more corrupt than JW)	concerning his Son, who sprang from the seed of David according to the flesh,
1Corninthians 16 v 22	If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ , let him be Anathema Maranatha. (Anathema = cut off - John 15v2. Note: a false Roman Catholic definition of Anathema is quoted in many dictionaries and corrupted lexicons.)	If anyone does not love the Lord— <u>a curse</u> be on him. Come, O Lord! (NIV/JW teaches you to curse all unbelievers. The True Word of God teaches us to Love our enemies; and reserves 'The curse' for those who twist God's Word preaching 'Another gospel' - Gal.1v6-9)	If anyone has no affection for the Lord, let him be <u>accursed</u> . O our Lord, come!
1 Timothy 2 v 7(b)	I speak the truth in Christ ,	I am telling the truth,	I am telling the truth,
Romans 1 v 16a	For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ :	I am not ashamed of the gospel,	For I am not ashamed of the good news;
1Corinthians 9 v 18(b)	the gospel of Christ	the gospel	the good news
Luke 4 v 41a	And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God.	Moreover, demons came out of many people, shouting, "You are the Son of God!" (Note: Both JW and NIV follow KJB in accurately translating 'Christ' at the end of v 41, which proves the devils.....	Demons also would come out of many, crying out and saying: "You are the Son of God." spoke, 'Christ', so why is it deleted. The reason is obvious; Satan does not want to hear (his own!!) confession of Christ.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
John 4 v 42b	and know that this is indeed the Christ , the Saviour of the world.	, and we know that this <u>man</u> really is the Savior of the world."	and we know that this <u>man</u> is for a certainty the savior of the world."
John 6 v 69	And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.	We believe and know that you are <u>the Holy One</u> of God."	and we have believed and come to know that you are <u>the Holy One</u> of God."
Galatians 3 v 17(a)	was confirmed before of God in Christ ,	previously established by God	previously validated by God,
Galatians 4 v 7	Wherefore thou art no more a <u>servant</u> , but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ .	So you are no longer a <u>slave</u> , but a son; and since you are a son, God has made you also an heir.	So, then, you are no longer a <u>slave</u> but a son; and if a son, also an heir through God.
Galatians 6 v 15	For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new <u>creature</u> .	Neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything; what counts is a new <u>creation</u> .	For neither is circumcision anything nor is uncircumcision, but a new <u>creation</u> .
Mark 11 v10	Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord : Hosanna in the highest.	"Blessed is the coming kingdom of our father David! "Hosanna in the highest!"	Blessed is the coming kingdom of our father David! Save, we pray, in the heights above!"
John 9 v 35b	Dost thou believe on the Son of God ?	"Do you believe in the Son of <u>Man</u> ?"	"Are you putting faith in the Son of <u>man</u> ?"
Acts 3 v13(b)	the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus;	, the God of our fathers, has glorified his <u>servant</u> Jesus.	the God of our forefathers, has glorified his <u>Servant</u> , Jesus,
Acts 3 v 26(a)	God, having raised up his Son Jesus	When God raised up his <u>servant</u> ,	God, after raising up his <u>Servant</u> ,

THE NAMES OF OUR 'LORD' JESUS 'CHRIST' HAVE BEEN SUBTLY REMOVED MANY TIMES IN CORRUPT MODERN VERSIONS

Gnostics, who corrupted the manuscripts used to translate the NIV (+ +) / JW, did not believe that our Lord Jesus Christ is God. Hence they divorced the name of 'Jesus' from 'Christ' as much as they could get away with, believing the Lie of Satan that Jesus was only a man and that 'The Christ Spirit' divine came on him at his baptism and left him on the cross. This corrupt pattern of halving the name of our Lord Jesus Christ can be seen throughout the New Testament: Listed below are examples.

(Note: The name of The Lord 'Jesus' or 'Christ' is found many times by itself in the New Testament - all manuscripts testify to this (although corrupted manuscripts delete some of these also). Gnostics deleted these, but their primary attack was to divorce the name Jesus from Christ to seek to uphold their heresies (Satan's Lies). Jehovah Witnesses believe the same Lie of the Devil today stating that Jesus is not God but an angel etc., hence they have translated their version from these corrupt manuscripts which modern versions have followed.)

(Note: in the following 2 parts I have not put in Bible references 'a' or 'b')

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV + Modern versions + Catholic versions	Jehovah witness 'New World Translation'
Matthew 16 v20	Jesus the Christ.	Christ	Christ.
Acts 15 v 11	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus
Acts 16 v31	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus
Acts 19 v4	on Christ Jesus	in Jesus	in Jesus
Acts 19 v 10	Lord Jesus	Lord	Lord
Acts 20 v21	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus
Romans 15 v 8	Jesus Christ	Christ	Christ
Romans 16 v 18	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Christ	Lord Christ
1 Corinthians 5 v 4 x2	Lord Jesus Christ Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus Lord Jesus
1 Corinthians 5 v 5	Lord Jesus	Lord	Lord
1 Corinthians 9 v 1	Jesus Christ our Lord	Jesus our Lord	Jesus our Lord
1 Corinthians 16 v 23	<u>our</u> Lord Jesus Christ	<u>the</u> Lord Jesus	<u>the</u> Lord Jesus
2 Corinthians 4 v 6	Jesus Christ	Christ.	Christ.
2 Corinthians 4 v10	the Lord Jesus	Jesus	Jesus
2 Corinthians 5 v 18	Jesus Christ	Christ	Christ

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
2 Corinthians 11 v 31	our Lord Jesus Christ	the Lord Jesus	the Lord Jesus
Galatians 6 v 17	of the Lord Jesus	of Jesus	of Jesus
Colossians 1 v 28	in Christ Jesus	in Christ	with Christ
1Thessalonians 2 v 19	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus
1Thessalonians 3 v 11	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus
1Thessalonians 3 v 13	our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.	our Lord Jesus comes with all his <u>holy ones</u> (?)	our Lord Jesus with all his <u>holy ones</u> . (?)
2Thessalonians 1 v 8	Lord Jesus Christ	Lord Jesus	Lord Jesus
2 Timothy 4 v 22	The Lord Jesus Christ	The Lord	The Lord
Philemon 1 v 6	in Christ Jesus	in Christ	to Christ
Hebrews 3 v 1	Christ Jesus	Jesus	Jesus
1 Peter 5 v 10	by Christ Jesus	in Christ	with Christ
1 Peter 5 v 14	in Christ Jesus Amen.	in Christ.	with Christ
1 John 1 v 7	the blood of Jesus Christ his Son	the blood of Jesus, his Son	the blood of Jesus his Son
Revelation 1 v 9 (x2)	of Jesus Christ of Jesus Christ	in Jesus of Jesus	with Jesus to Jesus
Revelation 12 v 17	testimony of Jesus Christ.	testimony of Jesus.	witness to Jesus.

THE NAMES OF GOD REPLACED WITH HE, HIS, ETC. OR NOTHING.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 6 v 33	But seek ye first the kingdom of God , and his righteousness	But seek first his kingdom and his righteousness	seeking first the kingdom and his righteousness
Matthew 8 v 29	What have we to do with thee, Jesus , thou Son of God?	"What do you want with us, Son of God?" (Note: devils speaking)	"What have we to do with you, Son of God?"
Matthew 13v36	Then Jesus	Then <u>he</u>	Then..... <u>he</u>
Matthew 13 v 51	They say unto him, Yea, Lord.	"Yes," they replied.	They said to him: "Yes."
Matth. 15v30	at Jesus' feet;	at <u>his</u> feet	at <u>his</u> feet

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 17v20	And Jesus said	<u>He</u> replied	<u>He</u> said
Matthew 18 v 2	And Jesus called	He called	So, calling
Matthew 19 v 17	there is none good but one, that is, God	There is only <u>One</u> who is good Note: NIV+JW, subtly remove the truth that man is evil - Matthew 7v11, Romans 3v9-20	<u>One</u> there is that is good (Note: the ' <u>One</u> ' = New Age term for Satan.)
Matthew 21v12	temple of God	temple area	temple
Matthew 22 v 30	angels of God in heaven	angels in heaven.	angels in heaven
Matthew 23 v 8	But be not ye called Rabbi: for <u>one</u> is your <u>Master</u> , even Christ ; and all ye are brethren.	⁸ "But you are not to be called 'Rabbi,' for you have only one Master and you are all brothers. Note: The words '<u>even Christ</u>', following the words '<u>one is your Master</u>'....	But you, do not you be called Rabbi, for one is your teacher, whereas all you are brothers. prove Christ's authority over us as God - this is removed in modern versions
Matthew 24v2	And Jesus said	<u>he</u> asked	<u>he</u> said
Matthew 25 v 13	Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.	"Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour. (The wise love and look for the return of the 'Son of man' -	"Keep on the watch, therefore, because you know neither the day nor the hour. 2 Timothy 4v8b, Hebrews 9v28b)
Matthew 28 v 6	Come, see the place where the Lord lay.	Come and see the place where <u>he</u> lay.	Come, see the place where <u>he</u> was lying.
Mark 5 v 13	And forthwith Jesus gave them leave.	<u>He</u> gave them permission,	And <u>he</u> permitted them
Mark 7 v 27	But Jesus said unto her <u>he</u> told her	But <u>he</u> began by saying to her
Mark 9 v 24	cried out, and said with tears, Lord	exclaimed,	crying out,
Mark 11 v 14	And Jesus answered	Then <u>he</u> said	So, in response, <u>he</u> said
Luke 7 v 22	Then Jesus answering	So <u>he</u> replied	Hence in answer <u>he</u> said
Luke 7 v 31	And the Lord said	REMOVED	REMOVED
Luke 9 v 57	a certain man said unto him, Lord , I will follow thee ...	a man said to him, "I will follow you	someone said to him: "I will follow you
Luke 12 v 31	seek ye the kingdom of God ;	seek his kingdom	seek continually his kingdom
Luke 13 v 25	Lord, Lord , open unto us;	' <u>Sir</u> , open the door for us.'	' <u>Sir</u> , open to us.'

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Luke 21 v 4	For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God :	All these people gave <u>their gifts</u> out of their wealth;	For all these dropped in gifts out of their surplus,
Luke 22 v 31	And the Lord said , Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath <u>desired to have you</u> , that he may sift you as wheat:	Simon, Simon, Satan has <u>asked</u> to sift you as wheat. (Genesis 4v7(b): <u>sin</u> lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be <u>his desire</u> .)	"Simon, Simon, look! Satan has demanded to have you men to sift you as wheat. (false)
Luke 23 v 42	And he said unto Jesus, Lord , remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.	Then he said, "Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom."	And he went on to say: "Jesus, remember me when you get into your kingdom."
John 4 v 16	Jesus said unto her,	<u>He</u> told her,	<u>He</u> said to her:
John 4 v 46	So Jesus came again	Once more <u>he</u> visited	Accordingly <u>he</u> came
John 5 v 30	I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.	By myself I can do nothing; I judge only as I hear, and my judgment is just, for I seek not to please myself but <u>him</u> who sent me. (note: the NIV also abbreviates several words; not uncommon with the corrupt NIV)	I cannot do a single thing of my own initiative; just as I hear, I judge; and the judgment that I render is righteous, because I seek, not my own will, but the will of <u>him</u> that sent me.
John 6 v 39	And this is the Father's will which hath sent me	And this is the will of <u>him</u> who sent me,	This is the will of <u>him</u> that sent me,
John 8 v 11	She said, No man, Lord .	"No one, <u>sir</u> ," she said.	She said "No one, <u>sir</u> ."
John 8 v 20	These words spake Jesus	<u>He</u> spoke these words	These sayings <u>he</u> spoke
John 8 v 29	the Father	he	he
John 16 v 16	because I go to the Father .	REMOVED	REMOVED
John 19 v 38	took the body of Jesus .	took the body.	took his body

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 7 v 30	an angel of the Lord (Speaking of the burning bush - Exodus 3)	an angel (Note: without ' <u>of the Lord</u> ', the false doctrine claiming that the Archangel Michael is Jesus can more easily be taught as do the Jehovah Witnesses.)	an angel
Acts 7 v 37	A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.	'God will send you a prophet like me from your own people.'	'God will raise up for you from among your brothers a prophet like me.'
Acts 9 v 29	And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus , and disputed <u>against</u> the <u>Grecians</u> :	He talked and debated <u>with</u> the <u>Grecian Jews</u>	and he was talking and disputing <u>with</u> the <u>Greek-speaking Jews</u>
Acts 19 v 10	the word of the Lord Jesus,	the word of the Lord.	the word of the Lord,
Acts 20 v 25	the kingdom of God	the kingdom	the kingdom
Acts 22 v 16	the name of the Lord	his name	his name
Acts 23 v 9b	let us not fight against God	REMOVED (What these corrupt versions do, is fight against God)	REMOVED
Romans 6 v 11	through Jesus Christ our Lord	in Christ Jesus (note name order)	by Christ Jesus
Romans 15v 19	the Spirit of God	the Spirit	holy spirit
1 Corinthians 1 v 14	I thank God	I am thankful	I am thankful
1 Corinthians 15 v 47	the second man is the Lord from heaven (As with many verses in the KJB, the proof that Jesus is God ' <u>the Lord from heaven</u> ' is clearly seen. Corrupt manuscripts remove these proofs again and again.)	the second man from heaven (Jesus did not come as a man from heaven; Jesus was born as a man (babe) on earth: there is a big.....)	the second man is out of heaven difference; the latter proves God became man (The Lord of heaven), the former doesn't hence the JW and NIV corruption.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Philippians 4 v 13	I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.	I can do everything through <u>him</u> who gives me strength.	For all things I have the strength by virtue of <u>him</u> who imparts power to me.
Colossians 2 v 2	...to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father , and of Christ;in order that they may know the mystery of God, <u>namely</u> , Christ,	...with a view to an accurate knowledge of the sacred secret of God, <u>namely</u> , Christ.
1 Timothy 1v1	Lord Jesus Christ	<u>Christ Jesus</u>	<u>Christ Jesus</u>
1 Timothy 5v21	the Lord Jesus Christ	Christ Jesus	Christ Jesus
2 Timothy 4v1	the Lord Jesus Christ	Christ Jesus	Christ Jesus
Titus 1 v 4	the Lord Jesus Christ	Christ Jesus	Christ Jesus
Hebrews 10 v 9	Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God.	Then he said, "Here I am, I have come to do your will."	then he actually says: "Look! I am come to do your will."
2 John v 3	from the Lord Jesus Christ	from Jesus Christ	from Jesus Christ
2 John v 9	He that abideth in the <u>doctrine of Christ</u> , he hath both the Father and the Son.	whoever continues in the <u>teaching</u> has both the Father and the Son.	He that does remain in this <u>teaching</u> is the one that has both the Father and the Son.

(Note: the NIV translators have written in the name 'Jesus' into a number of verses in the NIV where it is **NOT** written in the Greek; this has been done to try and cover up the fact that 'Lord' and 'Christ'(Messiah) have been removed many times including key verses which show that our Lord Jesus Christ is God.)

THE WORDS OF GOD REMOVED (heading 1 continued)

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV + Modern versions + Catholic versions	Jehovah witness 'New World Translation'
Matthew 6 v 13	And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.	And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from the <u>evil one</u> . (The last 14 words of The Lord's prayer are lost forever in corrupt modern versions)	And do not bring us into temptation, but deliver us from the <u>wicked one</u> .' (Evil speaks of more than just the Devil; evil also speaks of wicked men - 2 Thessalonians 3 v 2 and <u>self</u> - Jeremiah 17 v 9, Romans 7 v 18)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 15 v 8	This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth , and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.	These people honor me with their lips, but their hearts are far from me.	This people honors me with their lips, yet their heart is far removed from me.
Matthew 16 v 3 (b)	O ye hypocrites	REMOVED	REMOVED
Matthew 23 v19a	Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater,	You blind men! Which is greater:	Blind ones! Which, in fact, is greater,
Luke 11 v 44a	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!	Woe to you (There are plenty of these in the false Church)	Woe to you
Luke 20 v 23	But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?	He saw through their duplicity and said to them,	But he detected their cunning and said to them:
Luke 11v 54	Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.	waiting to catch him in something he might say.	lying in wait for him, to catch something out of his mouth.
Matthew 23 v14	Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.	REMOVED	REMOVED
Mark 6 v 11b	...shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.	...shake the dust off your feet when you leave, as a testimony against them."	...shake off the dirt that is beneath your feet for a witness to them."
Mark 9 v 44	Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.	REMOVED	REMOVED

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Mark 9 v 45	And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:	And if your foot causes you to sin, cut it off. It is better for you to enter life crippled than to have two feet and be thrown into hell.	And if your foot makes you stumble, cut it off; it is finer for you to enter into life lame than with two feet to be pitched into Ge·hen´na.
Mark 9 v 46	Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.	REMOVED	REMOVED
Mark 9 v 49	For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.	Everyone will be salted with fire.	"For everyone must be salted with fire.
Luke 4 v 8a	And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written,	Jesus answered, "It is written: (Satan removes the Word's of God that teach God's people to resist him.)	In reply Jesus said to him: "It is written,
Matthew 17 v 21	Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.	REMOVED	REMOVED

Satan hopes to stay afloat in causing God's people to forget the vital need of prayer with fasting. Central teaching and examples of fasting have been removed in the NIV e.g. - Mark 9v29, 1Corinthians 7v5, Acts 10v30, 2Corinthians 6v5

'HELL' REMOVED IN CORRUPT MODERN VERSIONS

THE WORD HELL HAS BEEN COMPLETELY REMOVED FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT IN CORRUPTED MODERN VERSIONS (AS WITH MANY OTHER WORDS OF GOD IN THE OLD TESTAMENT). IN THE NEW TESTAMENT APPROACHING ½ THE REFERENCES TO HELL HAVE ALSO BEEN REMOVED.

(The word 'HELL' which in the English language, warns of eternal damnation / torment - fire and brimstone, is replaced by false inert words such as grave and depths etc. Certain corrupted Hebrew and Greek lexicons follow close behind to try and make this plausible, teaching the false doctrine of 'Annihilation'. As with many cults and false religions, the 'Jehovah Witnesses' do not believe in eternal torment but rather in a common grave (death) of mankind where there is no pain or suffering; modern versions follow suit doing the work of Satan.)

Mark:9:43: And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

M'r:9:44: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

M'r:9:45: And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

M'r:9:46: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

M'r:9:47: And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

M'r:9:48: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

Isaiah:66:22: For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

Isa:66:23: And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

Isa:66:24: And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	Jehovah witness 'New World Trans.'
Psalms 9 v 17	The wicked <u>shall be turned into hell</u> , and all the nations that forget God.	The wicked <u>return to the grave</u> , all the nations that forget God. (The NIV translators deliberately remove the word 'hell' and replace it with 'grave'. Anyone who knows their Bible knows that the wicked go to hell. As well as mistranslating the first line of v 9; they also count all God's saints who have died as the wicked - 'The wicked return to the grave' - this is a gross distortion of God's Holy Word)	Wicked people will <u>turn back to She'ol</u> , Even all the nations forgetting God. (As with the NIV the 'New World translation' translates the first line of v 9 from corrupted manuscripts and does not translate the Hebrew word <i>Sheol</i> into English hence leaving many in the dark as to its real meaning)
Deuteronomy 32 v 22	For a <u>fire</u> is kindled in <u>mine anger</u> , and shall <u>burn</u> unto the lowest <u>hell</u> , and shall <u>consume the earth</u> with her increase, and set on <u>fire the foundations of the mountains</u> .	For a fire has been kindled by my wrath, one that burns to the realm of <u>death</u> below. It will devour the earth and its harvests and set afire the foundations of the mountains. (The Hebrew word for death, <i>muth</i> or <i>maveth</i> is not found in the Hebrew text of verse 22 as is the case with all the examples which shall be shown; the NIV translators deliberately remove the Hebrew.....	For a fire has been ignited in my anger And it will burn down to <u>She'ol</u> , the lowest place, And it will consume the earth and its produce And will set ablaze the foundations of mountains. word for Hell ' <i>Sheol</i> ' and replace it with a softer word, death, of which nearly every one is subject to; but this is not so with Hell which is for the damned)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Proverbs 7 v 27 (The Whore)	Her house is the way to hell , going down to the chambers of death.	Her house is a highway to the <u>grave</u> , leading down to the chambers of death.	The ways to She'ol her house is; they are descending to the interior rooms of death.
Proverbs 5 v 5	Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell .	Her feet go down to death; her steps lead straight to the <u>grave</u> .	Her feet are descending to death. Her very steps take hold on She'ol itself.
Proverbs 9 v 18	Proverb:9:17: Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. Proverb:9:18: But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell .	But little do they know that the dead are there, that her guests are in the depths of the <u>grave</u> . (In the 3 examples above the NIV gives no warning of the eternal damnation to those who continue in sin)	But he has not come to know that those impotent in death are there, that those called in by her are in the low places of She'ol.
Proverbs 15 v 24	The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.	The path of life leads upward for the wise to keep him from going down to the <u>grave</u> . (Man is subject bodily to the 'grave' including the wise. But God delivers His people from hell.)	The path of life is upward to one acting with insight, in order to turn away from She'ol down below.
Isaiah 14 v 15 (speaking of Satan)	Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell , to the sides of the pit. (The bottomless pit of Revelation 20 v 1-3 is another description of Hell, read Rev 9v1-2)	But you are brought down to the <u>grave</u> , to the depths of the pit. (Who doesn't know that Satan is Hell bound? As Satan and his workers hate to hear of their Judgment to come, so the NIV obliges)	"However, down to She'ol you will be brought, to the remotest parts of the pit.
Isaiah 28 v 15	Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with <u>death</u> , and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:	You boast, "We have entered into a covenant with <u>death</u> , with the <u>grave</u> we have made an agreement. When an overwhelming scourge sweeps by, it cannot touch us, for we have made a lie our refuge and falsehood our hiding place."	Because you men have said: "We have concluded a covenant with Death; and with She'ol we have effected a vision; the overflowing flash flood, in case it should pass through, will not come to us, for we have made a lie our refuge and in falsehood we have concealed ourselves";

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Isaiah 28 v18	And your covenant with <u>death</u> shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.	Your covenant with <u>death</u> will be annulled; your agreement with the <u>grave</u> will not stand. When the overwhelming scourge sweeps by, you will be beaten down by it.	And your covenant with Death will certainly be dissolved, and that vision of yours with She'ol will not stand. The overflowing flash flood, when it passes through—you must also become for it a trampling place.
Isaiah 57 v 9	...and didst debase thyself even unto hell .	you descended to the <u>grave</u> itself!	so that you lowered matters to She'ol.
Ezekiel 31 v 16a	I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit:	I made the nations tremble at the sound of its fall when I brought it down to the <u>grave</u> with those who go down to the pit. (The Judgment of God on the wicked is turned again and again from hell to <u>grave</u> -	At the sound of its downfall I shall certainly cause nations to rock when I bring it down to She'ol with those going down into the pit, The warning of eternal damnation is watered down time and again.)
Psalms 55 v15	Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell : for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.	Let death take my enemies by surprise; let them go down alive to the <u>grave</u> , for evil finds lodging among them. (Note: the NIV often has a footnote which copies the JW.)	Desolations [be] upon them! Let them go down into She'ol alive; For during their alien residence bad things have been within them. (Note also the incorrect wording of both NIV and JW -as often seen)
Psalms 16 v 10 (Prophecy concerning our Lord Jesus Christ) Read Acts 2 v 25 - 31	For thou wilt not <u>leave</u> my <u>soul</u> in hell ; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Our Lord Jesus descended (Ephesians 4 v 9) into hell, taking the keys of hell and death (Revelation 1 v 18) from Satan and preaching to the disobedient souls in hell from Noah's day - 1 Peter 3 v 18-20.)	because you will not <u>abandon</u> me <u>to the</u> <u>grave</u> , nor will you let your Holy One see decay. (The NIV deliberately leaves out the word ' <u>soul</u> ' and adds 2 words and changes 1 word to make their 'grave' scenario sound plausible. This is done because it is common knowledge.....	For you will not leave my soul in <u>She'ol</u> . You will not allow your <u>loyal one</u> to see the <u>pit</u> (JW contradicts itself) that the soul of someone does not remain with their body in the grave - death is the act of separation of body and soul.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Isaiah 5 v 14	hell	grave	She´ol
Isaiah 14 v 9	hell	grave	She´ol
Ezekiel 31 v 17	hell	grave	She´ol
Ezekiel 32 v 21	hell	grave	She´ol
Ezekiel 32 v 27	hell	grave	She´ol
Jonah 2 v 2	hell	grave	She´ol
Habakkuk 2 v 5	hell	grave	She´ol
2 Samuel 22 v 6	<u>The sorrows of</u> hell	<u>The cords of the grave</u>	<u>The ropes</u> of She´ol
Job 11 v 8	hell	grave	She´ol
Job 26 v 6	hell	death	She´ol
Psalms 18 v 5	<u>The sorrows of</u> hell	<u>The cords of the grave</u>	The very <u>ropes</u> of She´ol
Psalms 86 v 13	hell	grave	She´ol
Psalms 116 v 3	<u>pains of</u> hell	the <u>anguish</u> of the <u>grave</u> (The grave has no <u>pain</u> . God in His Great mercy delivers us from hell)	<u>distressing</u> circumstances of She´ol
Psalms 139 v 8	If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell , behold, thou art there.	If I go up to the heavens, you are there; if I make my bed in the <u>depths</u> , you are there. (What is higher than heaven or lower than hell (the bottomless pit)? Hell and the Lake of Fire do not escape the presence of God read Revelation 14v10)	If I should ascend to heaven, there you would be; And if I should spread out my couch in She´ol, look! you [would be there].
Proverbs 15 v 11	Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men? (Destruction in Hebrew is 'Abaddon'. Note Revelation 9 v 11 and where he comes from v 1-3.)	<u>Death</u> and Destruction lie open before the LORD - how much more the hearts of men! (It has been confessed by modern version editors that they do not believe in everlasting torment, hence in.....	She´ol and destruction are in front of Jehovah. How much more so the hearts of the sons of mankind! .agreeing with cults/false religion to Satan's lie, they remove as much reference to ' Hell ' as they can get away with.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Proverbs 23 v 14	hell	death	She´ol
Proverbs 27 v 20	Hell	Death	She´ol
Amos 9 v 2	Though they dig into hell , thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to <u>heaven</u> , thence will I bring them down:	Though they dig down to the <u>depths of the grave</u> , from there my hand will take them. Though they climb up to the <u>heavens</u> , from there I will bring them down.	If they dig down into She´ol, from there my own hand will take them; and if they go up to the <u>heavens</u> , from there I shall bring them down.

Amos:9:1: I saw the LORD standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

Am:9:2: Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

Am:9:3: And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

Am:9:4: And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

SO LIKEWISE SHALL BE DONE TO ALL THOSE WHO TWIST GOD'S HOLY WORD

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 11 v 23	And thou, Capernaum, <u>which art</u> exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell : for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.	And you, Capernaum, <u>will you be</u> lifted up to the <u>skies</u> ? No, you will go down to the <u>depths</u> . If the miracles that were performed in you had been performed in Sodom, it would have remained to this day. (The NIV deliberately removes hell and replaces hell with a word which warns nothing of everlasting damnation or torment)	And you, Ca-per´na-um, <u>will you perhaps be</u> exalted to heaven? Down to Ha´des you will come; because if the powerful works that took place in you had taken place in Sod´om, it would have remained until this very day. (The Jehovah Witnesses who do not believe in everlasting torment do not translate the Greek word 'Hades'.)
Matthew 16 v 18	And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.	And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church, and the gates of <u>Hades</u> will not overcome it.	Also, I say to you, You are Peter, and on this rock-mass I will build my congregation, and the gates of <u>Ha´des</u> will not overpower it.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 2 v 27	hell	grave	Ha´des
Acts 2 v 31	hell	grave	Ha´des
Revelation 1 v18	I am <u>he that liveth</u> , and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen ; and have the keys of hell and of death.	I am the <u>Living One</u> ; I was dead, and behold I am alive for ever and ever! And I hold the keys of death and <u>Hades</u> .	and the <u>living one</u> ; and I became dead, but, look! I am living forever and ever, and I have the keys of death and of <u>Ha´des</u> .
Revelation 6 v 8	...and Hell followed <u>with</u> him.	...and <u>Hades</u> was following <u>close</u> behind him.	And <u>Ha´des</u> was <u>closely</u> following him.
Revelation 20 v 13	And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in <u>them</u> : and they were judged every man according to their works. (You can prove from this verse and Revelation 1v18 that death and hell are 2 separate places - ' <u>them</u> ' and ' <u>keys</u> '. This distinction is absolutely necessary, for God's people are subject to death until the resurrection but not hell; God delivers us from hell. The NIV blurs this distinction throughout the Old Testament)	The sea gave up the dead that were in it, and death and <u>Hades</u> gave up the dead that were in <u>them</u> , and each person was judged according to what he had done.	And the sea gave up those dead in it, and death and <u>Ha´des</u> gave up those dead in <u>them</u> , and they were judged individually according to their deeds.
Revelation 20 v 14a	And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire.	Then death and <u>Hades</u> were thrown into the lake of fire.	And death and <u>Ha´des</u> were hurled into the lake of fire.
Luke 10 v 15	And thou, Capernaum, <u>which art</u> exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell .	And you, Capernaum, <u>will you be</u> lifted up to the <u>skies</u> ? No, you will go down to the <u>depths</u> .	And you, Ca-per´na-um, <u>will you perhaps be</u> exalted to heaven? Down to <u>Ha´des</u> you will come!

Luke:10:10: But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

Lu:10:11: Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

Lu:10:12: But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

Lu:10:13: Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

Lu:10:14: But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

Lu:10:15: And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

Lu:10:16: He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

**FOR THOSE WHO PLAY WITH GOD'S WORD THE PENALTY IS THE SAME:
REVELATION 22 v 18-19.**

40 references to 'Hell' have been removed in the NIV (their corrupted Old Testament contains none); leaving only 14 references in the New Testament to be found by those who still believe God's Holy Word. Satan has hardly been subtle in his evil work but rather, blatant. What he dares not remove outright least none should be deceived by his wicked work, he casts doubt on or leaves people in ignorance.

2). DOCTRINES OF DEVILS FOUND IN MODERN VERSIONS

(Note: A few examples from headings 1 or 3 are shown in more detail here)

This work of Satan should already be clear to see but here we will look at some more pertinent examples. Just before we do so, let us look at some verses where Satan through modern versions flatly contradicts the Word of God.

Isaiah 5 v 20: Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

v21: Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Proverbs 26 v 22a	The words of a talebearer are as wounds	The words of a gossip are like <u>choice morsels</u>	The words of a slanderer are like <u>things to be swallowed greedily</u>
Psalms 10 v 5a - speaking of the wicked	His ways are <u>always grievous</u>	His ways are <u>always prosperous</u>	His ways <u>keep prospering all the time</u>
Isaiah 9 v 1b speaking of Rebellious Israel	and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.	but in the future <u>he will honor Galilee of the Gentiles</u> , by the way of the sea, along the Jordan-	and when at the later time <u>one caused [it] to be honored—the way by the sea, in the region of the Jordan, Gal'i-lee of the nations.</u>
Isaiah 9 v 3a	Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy (Note: Isaiah 9 v3a is speaking of Israel, <u>but</u> foretelling in v3b to 8 that a remnant shall be saved - read: Isaiah 10 v 20 - 27, Romans 9 v 27 - 29.)	You have enlarged the nation <u>and increased their joy</u> (For 2000 years Israel has not increased in joy but has received Judgment, but God shall save the remnant Israel at the battle of.....)	You have made the nation populous; for it <u>you have made the rejoicing great</u> of Armageddon, hence v3b to 8 of Isaiah 9 (then shall Israel rejoice) - Read Zechariah 14 v 1-11)
Proverbs 25 v 23	The north wind driveth away rain : so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue. Note: God's throne is situated on the sides of the north - Isaiah 14v13 Psalm 48v2, Ps. 75v6-7	As a north wind <u>brings rain</u> , so a sly tongue <u>brings</u> angry looks. (Proverbs 25 v 23 has been turned completely upside down as words.....)	The wind from the north <u>brings forth</u> as with labor pains a <u>downpour</u> ; and a tongue [giving away] a secret, a denounced face. have been removed and added.)
Jeremiah 51 v 3a	Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine	<u>Let not</u> the archer string his bow, nor let him put on his armor.	"Let the one treading his bow <u>do no</u> treading. And let no one raise himself up in his coat of mail.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Genesis 27 v 39 - 40	And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above; And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion , that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck. (‘The fatness of the earth and the dew of heaven’ are seen fulfilled in Genesis 33 v 8 - 11)	His father Isaac answered him, "Your dwelling will be <u>away from</u> the earth's richness, <u>away from</u> the dew of heaven above. You will live by the sword and you will serve your brother. But when <u>you grow restless</u> , you will throw his yoke from off your neck."	So in answer Isaac his father said to him: "Behold, <u>away from</u> the fertile soils of the earth your dwelling will be found, and <u>away from</u> the dew of the heavens above. And by your sword you will live, and your brother you will serve. But it will certainly occur that, <u>when you grow restless</u> , you will indeed break his yoke off your neck."
Psalms 29 v 9	The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one <u>speak of his glory</u> .	The voice of the LORD <u>twists the oaks and strips the forests bare</u> . And in his temple all cry, "Glory!" (Although the NIV / JW do not completely agree in their corruptions here; you can still see clearly.....)	The voice of Jehovah itself makes the hinds <u>writh</u> with birth pains <u>And strips bare the forests</u> . And in his temple each one is <u>saying</u> : "Glory!" that they came from the same set of corrupt Vatican manuscripts.)
Proverbs 18 v24	A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.	<u>A man of many companions may come to ruin, but</u> there is a friend who sticks closer than a brother.	<u>There exist companions disposed to break one another to pieces, but</u> there exists a friend sticking closer than a brother.
Matthew 11 v 12	And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence , and the violent take it by force. (Even as the prophets of old were slain, so John the Baptist was beheaded.)	From the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven <u>has been forcefully advancing</u> , and forceful men lay hold of it. (What the NIV states here is the opposite to what Jesus tells us in Luke 17v 20-21. But the above statement)	But from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of the heavens <u>is the goal toward which men press</u> , and those pressing forward are seizing it. suits the Vatican and her blood stained history including the crusades.)

2Timothy 3 v 12: Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

SATAN'S BLASPHEMY AGAINST GOD

Isaiah 45 v 5a: I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me

1Timothy 3 v 16b: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

Isaiah 9 v 6: For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counseller, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.(1 John 5v7, Colossians 2v9)

Hidden within the pages of scripture, corrupt modern versions teach that our Lord Jesus Christ is only, a god, a son of man, a created god, contradicting the Word of God: this blasphemous work of Satan is far from subtle. The ultimate blasphemy of Satan is seen as he (Satan) removes his name and replaces it with one of the names of our Lord Jesus Christ.

As way of introduction to these blasphemies we will first have a brief look at the thought patterns of the NIV editors / translators recorded for us in their corrupted version. This reveals, along with dozens of other verses, why they used 2 corrupt manuscripts - Vaticanus and Sinaiticus - from the Vatican / the Church of Roman (the Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18) as the basis for their translation: and why at the same time they ignored 1000's of Greek, Byzantine, Old Latin etc. manuscripts which are the Word of God which is the King James Bible.

KING JAMES BIBLE: Acts 17 v 22 - 23	NIV
Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, Ye <u>men</u> of Athens, I perceive that <u>in all things ye are too superstitious</u> . For as I <u>passed by, and beheld</u> your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO <u>THE</u> UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye <u>ignorantly</u> worship, <u>him</u> declare I unto you.	Paul then stood up in the meeting of the Areopagus and said: " <u>Men</u> of Athens! I see that <u>in every way you are very religious</u> . For as I <u>walked around and looked carefully</u> at your objects of worship, I <u>even</u> found an altar with this inscription: TO <u>AN</u> UNKNOWN GOD. Now what you worship as <u>something</u> unknown I am going to proclaim to you.

As you look carefully at what the editors / translators of the modern version have written it becomes clear that they approve of the pagan worship of the Athenians as being 'a way' to God - 'in every way you are very religious': they falsely claim that the apostle Paul went 'around' 'carefully' looking at their religion and then proclaimed to them 'AN UNKNOWN GOD' (one of many) not THE. The sense they give in their corrupted handling of God's Holy Word is that the apostle Paul approved of the Athenians and helped them along the way. This could not be further from the truth; Paul states categorically that their works are that of the Devil: 'superstitious' speaks of the fear of Satan in witchcraft. The apostle Paul only 'passed by' which was sufficient to expose their rank idolatry and 'ignorance' as he preached repentance toward God, THE ONLY LIVING ALMIGHTY GOD in verse 30.

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV + Modern versions + Catholic versions	Jehovah witness 'New World Translation'
Daniel 3 v 25	He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God .	He said, "Look! I see four men walking around in the fire, unbound and unharmed, and the fourth looks like <u>a son of the gods</u> ."	He was answering and saying: "Look! I am beholding four able-bodied men walking about free in the midst of the fire, and there is no hurt to them, and the appearance of the fourth one is resembling <u>a son of the gods</u> ."

King Nebuchadnezzar confessed The Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 8 v 58: Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. Exodus 3 v 14 - And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM). Corrupt modern version editors / translators believe in many gods - false gods hence they obscure who Jesus is - 1 Timothy 3 v 16(King James) 'God was manifest in the flesh' is removed in the NIV and JW and replaced with 'He' as we saw earlier.

Ephesians 4 v 4: There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; v5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism, v6a One God and Father of all

Revelation 1 v 13	And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man , clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.	and among the lampstands was someone "like <u>a son of man</u> ," dressed in a robe reaching down to his feet and with a golden sash around his chest.	and in the midst of the lampstands someone like <u>a son of man</u> , clothed with a garment that reached down to the feet, and girded at the breasts with a golden girdle.
Revelation 1 v 6a	And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father ; to him be glory and <u>dominion</u> for ever and ever. Amen.	and has made us to be <u>a kingdom</u> and priests to serve <u>his God and Father</u> —to him be glory and <u>power</u> for ever and ever! Amen. (The NIV / JW do not....	and he made us to be <u>a kingdom</u> , priests to <u>his God and Father</u> —yes, to him be the glory and the <u>might</u> forever. Amen.believe Jesus is God)
Revelation 14 v 14	And I looked, and behold a <u>white cloud</u> , and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man , having on his head a <u>golden crown</u> , and in his hand a sharp sickle.	I looked, and there before me was a white cloud, and seated on the cloud was one "like <u>a son of man</u> " with a crown of gold on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand.	And I saw, and, look! a white cloud, and upon the cloud someone seated like <u>a son of man</u> , with a golden crown on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand.
Revelation 11 v 11(a)	the Spirit of life from God	a breath of life from God	spirit of life from God
Mark 1 v 4	John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.	And so John came, baptizing in the desert region and preaching <u>a baptism</u> of repentance for the forgiveness of sins.	John the baptizer turned up in the wilderness, preaching <u>baptism [in symbol]</u> of repentance for forgiveness of sins.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 21 v 13a	And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer;	"It is written," he said to them, "My house will be called <u>a house</u> of prayer,	And he said to them: "It is written, 'My house will be called <u>a house</u> of prayer,

(It needs to be understood that the temple of God at Jerusalem will be rebuilt and all nations during the 1000 year Reign of our Lord Jesus Christ shall come and worship God there and nowhere else; read Isaiah 2 v 2-5, Micah 4 v 1-3, Zechariah 14 v 16-21, Ezekiel chapters 46- 48 (Revelation 11 v 1-3)etc. Mark 11v 17b - 'is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.' Luke 19 v 46b - 'It is written, My house is the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. The NIV corrupts these to 'a house' - the corrupters meaning one of many gods; thus they blaspheme the Word of God.)

Revelation 21 v 24	And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.	The nations will walk by its light, and the kings of the earth will bring their splendor into it.	And the nations will walk by means of its light, and the kings of the earth will bring their glory into it.
--------------------	--	---	---

(The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God (Psalm 9v17). The New Age / Apostate christianity teaches the lie, that man has no need of redemption, hence the Words of God 'of them which are saved' are removed.)

Matthew 27 v 4a	Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood.	"I have sinned," he said, "for I have betrayed <u>innocent blood.</u> "	saying: "I sinned when I betrayed <u>righteous blood.</u> "
-----------------	--	---	---

(The confession of Judas that Jesus is the Christ of God and no other is removed in one word in modern versions. There is only one blood which is perfect and able to wash away our sins, the blood of God.

Micah 5 v 2	Mic:5:2: But thou, Bethlehem Ephrathah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.	"But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, though you are small among the clans of Judah, out of you <u>will come for me one who</u> will be ruler over Israel, whose <u>origins</u> are from of old, <u>from ancient times.</u> "	"And you, O Beth'le-hem Eph'ra-thah, the one too little to get to be among the thousands of Judah, from you there <u>will come out to me the one</u> who is to become ruler in Israel, whose <u>origin</u> is from early times, <u>from the days of time</u> indefinite.
-------------	---	--	--

The Word of God proclaims that our Lord Jesus Christ is God - 'from everlasting'

The corrupt NIV blasphemes our Lord Jesus Christ stating that He has origins (in other words he had a beginning / was created) this is followed by the words from ancient times (in other words 'old' but not everlasting, having a time limit) - therefore in other words 'a son of the gods' as in their corrupted Daniel 3 v 25: It is no wonder that the Jehovah Witnesses are deceived by Satan into believing that The Lord Jesus Christ is a created being / angel, for corrupt versions promote this, contradicting the Word of God.

SATAN REMOVES HIS NAME 'LUCIFER' FROM MODERN VERSIONS AND REPLACES IT WITH ONE OF THE NAMES OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST

Revelation: 22:16: I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer , son of the morning! ... Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell .	How you have fallen from heaven O <u>morning star</u> , son of the dawn... but you are brought down to the <u>grave</u> .
Isaiah 14 v 12...15	

A study of the original Hebrew will counter any lies of Satan that 'morning star' can be inserted in place of the name 'Lucifer'. The Hebrew is "helel, ben shachar" which is accurately translated, "Lucifer, son of the morning." The NIV gives an English translation as if the Hebrew said "shachar Kokab, ben shachar" or "morning star, son of the morning (or dawn)". Yet the word for star (*kokab*) appears nowhere in the text. Also 'morning (or dawn)' appears only once, as the KJB shows, not twice as the NIV inserts. Satan's name '*helel*' correctly translated 'Lucifer' appears only once in the Old Testament - this being his name before he fell.

In certain bible commentaries, bible dictionaries and Hebrew lexicons the Devil has been busy covering his tracks; to make the extracting of his name and the insertion of our Lord Jesus Christ sound plausible - do not be deceived.

****The name 'Satan' is also removed in modern versions in Psalm 109 v 6**

Note 1: As we saw earlier, the word 'hell' in Isaiah 14 is changed to 'grave' - everyone knows where Satan will be cast down to.

Note 2: Our Lord's name 'day star' (2 Peter 1v 19) or 'bright and morning star' or a combination of these words are used in other modern versions. Satan has blasphemed the Name of God in these corrupted modern versions.

Note 3: A number of other Words in Isaiah 14 have been deleted e.g. 'the golden city' v 4. These words are replaced with the words 'his fury' in the NIV, taken from the corrupted Septuagint and Dead Sea scrolls. A footnote in the NIV states they have done so because they did not understand the Hebrew words of the Masoretic Text (the uncorrupted original Words of God in Hebrew).

Satan has removed these words along with his name Lucifer because they speak of his destruction and the destruction of his great capital of evil - Babylon, Revelation 18 +19v 1-3, Isaiah 14v 22-23, Isaiah 13v 19-22, Isaiah 34v 8-17, Revelation 14v 8, Revelation 17v 15-18 etc.

Isaiah:14:3: And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

Isa:14:4: That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!

The context of Isaiah 14 is our Lord's 1000 years Reign after the battle of Armageddon (shown in Isaiah 13) when all Israel is saved and restored (14 v 1-3) and Satan is cast into the bottomless pit (v 4-19), hence this proverb against Satan when 'the whole earth is at rest' and 'breaks forth into singing' v 7.

The NIV translators who did not understand the Words 'the golden city' (as with many other Words of God), prove by their own words, that they did not know God's Word, neither do they know God, for had they known God they would not have dared to delete 1000's of God inspired Words and secondly add 100's of corrupted words. Having replaced the Devil's name with God's they have sealed their doom.

Revelation:22:18: For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

Re:22:19: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book

SATAN SUBTLY ACCUSES OUR LORD JESUS OF SIN

Mark 3 v 5: And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

Matthew 23 v 14: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

Matthew 21 v 12-13: And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

KING JAMES BIBLE: Matthew 5 v 22a	NIV etc.
But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment:	But I tell you that <u>anyone who is angry with his brother will be subject to Judgment.</u> All anger is wrong/sin = false doctrine

Ephesians 4 v 26-27: Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: Neither give place to the devil.

Satan needs only to remove 3 Words spoken by our Lord Jesus, or cast doubt on them, to accuse our Lord Jesus and God's people of sin; and accuse God's Word of contradicting itself:

Titus 1 v 13: This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

1Timothy 5 v 20: Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

SATAN - BLASPHEMES THE 'SECOND COMING' OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST

Luke 17 v 36 - 37:

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
<p>Luke17v35: Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left. v 36: Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. v 37: And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.</p>	<p>Luke17v35: Two women will be grinding grain together; one will be taken and the other left." v36 - REMOVED v37"Where, Lord?" they asked. He replied, "Where there is <u>a dead body</u>, there <u>the vultures</u> will gather."</p>

In Luke 17 v 24 - 37 our Lord Jesus is speaking about His second coming - Matthew 25 v 1 - 13. The apostle Paul speaks of this in 1Thessalonians 4 v 13 to chapter 5 v 10: **'the body'** therefore speaks of our Lord Jesus Christ; **'the eagles'** speak of God's people raptured:

Isaiah 40 v 31: But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

The NIV removes the Word **'the body'** and replaces it with the words **'a dead body'** thus blaspheming our Lord Jesus Christ. The NIV then proceeds on to insult the people of God by changing the Word **'eagles'** to **'vultures'**, in other words **'those who eat dead meat'**. There could be no greater insult cast against God and His body (the true church of our Lord Jesus Christ - Ephesians 5 v 30, 1 Corinthians 12 v 27) than this. Hence the work of Satan is exposed in blaspheming our Lord's second coming / rapture.

Note: If 2 words Satan has added are placed together in order you can see what Satan thinks of God's people **'dead vultures'**.

2Corinthians 2 v 15 - 16: For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish: To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things?

Further reference to God's work and His people 'as eagles'

- Psalm 103 v 5, Revelation 12 v 14 (Exodus 19 v 4, Jeremiah 49 v 20-22, Jeremiah 48 v 40) (Ezekiel 10 v 14, Revelation 4 v 7).

Final Note: In Matthew 24 v 28 our Lord Jesus is speaking to the foolish virgins left behind at the Rapture (Matthew 25 v 1 - 13) who will need to come out of the false church (Satan's counterfeit of the body of Christ on earth) to escape her Judgment and be made wise - Revelation 18 v 4 (To understand this in more detail read the section **'The wise and foolish virgins'** and the section on **'Antichrist'**)

SATAN - THROUGH THE GREAT WHORE TEACHES SEXUAL SIN IN THE CHURCH
 (Read also 'Sexual sin in the church' and 'Beware people of God' found in section 'Left behind, the reason why and the need for true repentance')

Revelation 2 v 20b-23: thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

(The Great Whore puts up a false religious front with pretence of righteousness to deceive God's people, but behind closed doors she practises wickedness. Many of her workers have infiltrated and polluted God's people)

Revelation 2 v 14b-16: thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate. Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

KING JAMES BIBLE: Matthew 19 v 9	NIV etc.
And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication , and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.	I tell you that anyone who divorces his wife, except for <u>marital unfaithfulness</u> , and marries another woman commits adultery." (Note: the NIV removes 12 Words and adds 2 words which are not found in the Greek text, 'marital unfaithfulness' - this is NOT 'fornication' as you will see)

These Words which our Lord Jesus spoke are rendered Word for Word from the original Greek in the King James Bible; as are all the Hebrew and Greek Words of God's Holy Word. God has preserved His Words perfectly as He said He would - through the transmission of faithful manuscripts by His elect.

Satan has altered this verse as well as other verses on marriage (which we will look at shortly) to teach and seduce God's people to commit fornication and adultery. One lie of Satan which is common in the church today is that the 'innocent person' in a marriage break-up can marry again. This is contrary to the Word of God and to do so is to commit adultery.

The Word 'Fornication' means sexual intercourse on the part of a person **UNMARRIED- in God's sight-** which the Word of God condemns (note: the word 'marriage' is often used by the world and by the church as a cover for what is in fact continued fornication or adultery). What is spoken by The Lord Jesus Christ in v 9 means that the only time a person can and needs to divorce is when the person they have married is not a virgin (or a widower / widow who was a virgin at first marriage and has remained faithful), hence why Joseph had in mind to put away Mary. The reason why divorce is necessary in this situation and only in this situation is because God has said only **VIRGINS** or widowers / widows who were virgins at their first marriage and who have been faithful can marry - Deuteronomy 22v 13-29, Leviticus

21v 7- 9, 13-15, Ezekiel 44v 22-23, 1Corinthians 7v 39, Romans 7 v 1-3 etc.; any thing apart from this is fornication or adultery.

To divorce and remarry was allowed in the Old Testament - but not for sexual sin (death by stoning or fire was the penalty). Divorce and remarriage is NOT permitted by our Lord Jesus in the New Testament, only separation (1 Corinthians 7v 10-11).

Mark:10:11: And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

M'r:10:12: And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery. (Read also Luke 16 v 18)

There are NO exceptions to this, do not be deceived by Satan. I have written about this in great detail, exposing the Devil's many lies in section 'Beware people of God'.

The penalty for continuing to disobey God's commandments is the Lake of Fire:

Matthew:5:17: Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

M't:5:18: For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

1Corinthians:6:9: Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

1Co:6:10: Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Revelation:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

NOTE: Anyone who is not sexually pure in accordance with the Word of God must separate. To fail to do so will end you in the Lake of Fire.

THE NEW TESTAMENT - BE YE HOLY

Matthew:5:27: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

M't:5:28: But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

FORNICATION

Fornication: Anyone who is not married or anyone who was not a VIRGIN when they first 'married' (false marriage in God's sight), and is having sexual intercourse is committing Fornication.

Adultery: After the marriage of 2 virgins or faithful widowers /widows which alone is permitted by God, any divorce and remarriage is Adultery.

Many people who think they are married today (having been married in church/the great whore) are NOT married in God's sight but are committing FORNICATION.

NOTE: 2 virgins who have had sexual intercourse before marriage but then marry each other is permitted by God in repentance, as long as they have had no sexual intercourse with anyone else in between- Deuteronomy 22v 28-29.

The Word 'Fornication' has been deleted over 21 times from the NIV, NASB, GNB etc., and vague words like immoral / immorality / sexual immorality, (or no word at all – e.g. Romans 1 v 29), have been put in its place. Satan has deceived the church of Jesus Christ to commit Fornication and Adultery but many are guilty of gladly drinking from the wine of his Lusts. Thus the church has become an abomination to God and part of the Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18.

Matthew:7:13: Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:
 M't:7:14: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.
 M't:7:15: Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

SUBTLE WORK OF SATAN

1Corinthians 7 v 10-11: And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

1Corinthians 7 v 25-28: Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful. I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be. Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife. But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

(Note: concerning marriage for women in the New Testament, the apostle Paul uses the word 'virgin' or 'wife'(there is no half way house of sin), so like wise is the rule for men, whom Paul speaks to as 'thou' in the passage above.)

KING JAMES BIBLE: 1Corinthians 7v 27	NIV etc.
Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed . Art thou loosed from a wife ? seek not a wife	Are you married? Do not seek a <u>divorce</u> . Are you <u>unmarried</u> ? Do not look for a wife.

First of all the NIV replaces the Word 'loosed' with 'divorce'. The word 'loosed' is never used in God's Holy Word to speak of 'divorce', the words 'put away' are used when speaking of divorce or the word 'divorce'(divorced or divorcement) - Matthew 5 v 31-32, Matthew 19 v 3,7,8 and 9, Mark 10 v 2,4,11 and 12, Luke 16 v 18, 1Corinthians 7 v 11. In God's Word in the context of marriage the word 'loosed' is used to speaks of 2 things only: 1). separation in death from one's husband or wife - Romans 7v 2, or 2). separation as regarding departing and reconciling - 1Corinthians 7v 10-11.

It is impossible for the apostle Paul to have used the word 'divorce' here for one very clear reason: he would have contradicted all New Testament teaching regarding marriage (except for fornication- which he is not speaking of) to have done so (including what he had just spoken of from 'the Lord' in 1Corinthians 7 v 10-11). It is impossible for God's people who are married in accordance with scripture to divorce or even contemplate it - separation being the only possibility.

Secondly the NIV does not repeat the word 'divorce' in part (b) but changes it to 'unmarried' lest the devil trip himself up in the very verse he is altering. The apostle is not speaking to someone who has never been married as one is led to believe by the NIV but to a widower (a man who's wife has gone to be with The Lord). The NIV's statement would also be untrue and offensive to a widower who has just lost his wife.

THE DANGER in the NIV using the word 'divorce' is that Satan is able, after having altered Matthew 19 v 9, to plant into the minds of God's people the possibility of divorce in circumstances other than those of which the apostle Paul is speaking of in 1Corinthians 7v 26. The following 2 verses corrupted by the NIV in the same chapter will highlight this more clearly:

KING JAMES BIBLE: 1Corinthians 7 v 15	NIV etc.
But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace.	But if the unbeliever leaves, let him do so. A believing man or woman is not <u>bound</u> in such circumstances; God has called us to live in peace.
1Corinthians 7 v 39	
The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.	A woman is <u>bound</u> to her husband as long as he lives. But if her husband dies, she is free to marry anyone she wishes, but he must belong to the Lord.

The Devil removes the Words 'by the law' while at the same time using the exact same word 'bound' from v 39 in verse 15. This gives someone reading the NIV the impression that if an unbeliever departs from a believer in marriage they would be free to marry again and this in turn leads on to further speculation. The truth could not be further from this. The words 'under bondage' do not speak of legitimate divorce and then remarriage (which is impossible in the New Testament and will end in damnation) but clearly speaks of being able to depart, of which the apostle Paul has just spoken (1Corinthians 7 v 10-11), hence contradicting nothing in the teaching of our Lord Jesus Christ in the Gospels.

When all 4 verses we have looked at are put together - Matthew 19v9, 1Corinthians 7 v 15, 27 and 39 (and there are another 22 alterations of which I know of in the NIV). Satan has sufficiently altered and undermined the Word of God in modern versions to destroy the unsuspecting people of God who read corrupted modern versions or who listen to it being preached. Many who do Satan's work in teaching God's people to sin e.g. Pastors marrying people who should not be married etc., will receive 'the greater damnation' unless they Repent seeking at all costs to put right the damage they have done.

SATAN TEACHES PRIDE, FOR WHICH HE WAS DAMNED, IN MODERN VERSIONS

PRIDE the chief work of Satan is promoted in the NIV along with (self) respect and self-control:

Proverb's 8 v 13: The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Mark 7 v 20- 22: And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
Galatians 6 v 4: But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.	Each one should test his own actions. Then he can take pride in himself, without comparing himself to somebody else,
James 1 v 9: Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:	The brother in humble circumstances ought to take pride in his high position. (Note also the added words)
2 Corinthians 5 v 12a: For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf	We are not trying to commend ourselves to you again, but are giving you an opportunity to take pride in us

Proverb 16 v 18: Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Isaiah 28v3: The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim shall be trodden underfeet

James 4 v 6a: God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

2 Corinthians 7 v 4: Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you : I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.	I have great confidence in you; I take great pride in you . I am greatly encouraged; in all our troubles my joy knows no bounds.
James 1 v 10: But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.	But the one who is rich should take pride in his low <u>position</u> , because he will pass away like a <u>wild</u> flower. (Note: 'wild' speaks more of the wicked than the righteous - Hebrews 6 v 8)

As the NIV adds false words / false doctrine to God's Holy Word they teach God's people to sin in Pride and false humility making the Word of God an abomination.

Ezekiel 16 v 49a: Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her

Satan's deadly snare is set and those who believe him will be damned as he is.

KING JAMES BIBLE: Psalm 8 v 5	NIV etc.
For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels , and hast crowned him with glory and honour.	You made him a little lower than the heavenly beings ^[c] and crowned him with glory and honor. NIV footnote: ^[c] Or than God

The NIV translators translate these words correctly in Hebrews 2 v 7 ' the angels' (apart from removing 10 words from v6 of Psalm 8) showing they know the correct rendering, but Satan's poison of pride is set ready in the footnotes to lead the unsuspecting into his mouth.

Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands: Hebrews 2 v 7	You made him a little ^[a] lower than the angels; you crowned him with glory and honor NIV ftnote: ^[a] Or ' him for a little while ' The NIV then references this to v9 of Hebrews 2 meaning we shall be exalted over the angels and be as God -blasphemy
---	--

Our Lord Jesus tells us what we shall be like when we receive our new bodies from Him: Luke 20 v 36: Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection. (Matthew 22 v 30)

Revelation 22 v 8-9: And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: **for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.**

There is a completely vast everlasting difference between God and man / angels, one side of this truth is God's Greatness, Power and Majesty. Though man is created in the likeness of God and God's people shall be conformed to His image this speaks primarily of the fruit of God's Spirit and being one with God and of being fashioned in body in the likeness of God (His family): NEVER does this mean we are or shall become almost as God, as the Devil through the NIV blasphemously leads one to believe in pride, for which he was cast out of heaven. God is God alone forever.

THE NIV TEACHES: BE RESPECTABLE AND A RESPECTER OF PERSONS, CONTRADICTING THE WORD OF GOD. TRUE RESPECT IS FOR GOD:

Psalms:40:4: Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

Psalms:119:6: Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

Proverb 28 v 21: To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

2Chronicles 19 v 7: Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

James 2 v 9: But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
1 Timothy 3 v 2: A bishop then must be blameless , the husband of one wife, vigilant , sober , of good behaviour , given to hospitality, apt to teach;	Now the overseer must be <u>above reproach</u> , the husband of but one wife, <u>temperate</u> , <u>self-controlled</u> , <u>respectable</u> , hospitable, able to teach,

Mark the word changes in the NIV: 'above reproach' equals what man thinks, 'blameless' equals what God thinks. 'Vigilant' is changed to 'temperate'- this enables the enemy - the Devil - to do his evil work unhindered. Sober is changed to 'Self-control', which I will expose later and 'of good behaviour' is changed to 'respectable'. 'Respectable' speaks of the world; 'good behaviour' speaks of righteousness. The world thinks a lot of respectable people for they fit their mould, God does not, the world hates the righteous, but God loves them. The blameless and good (righteous) behaviour of The Lord Jesus Christ as He cast out with a whip those polluting the Temple of God is not classed by the world as 'respectable' but rather the opposite.

Romans 2 v 11: For there is no respect of persons with God.

1 Timothy 3 v 8: Likewise must the deacons be grave , not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre ;	Deacons, likewise, are to be men worthy of respect , sincere, not indulging in much wine, and not pursuing dishonest gain .
1 Timothy 3 v 11: Even so must their wives be grave , not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.	In the same way, their wives are to be women worthy of respect , not malicious talkers but temperate and trustworthy in everything

To '**be grave**' is not the way of the world, for they are deceived to forget 'The Judgment to come' and hell and damnation lest they be prompted to escape the snare of the Devil; hence the Word of God is dropped by the NIV for something more 'respectable'.

The NIV's 'not pursuing dishonest gain' gives the impression that pursuing after gain is alright if it is not dishonest; in other words we can pursue after the gain of money - 'filthy lucre'. This is contrary to the Word of God and deadly for we are commanded not to store up treasure on earth. The love of money is the root of all evil -1 Timothy 6v10 (which the NIV also alters to 'a root of all kinds of evil')

Matthew 6 v 19-21: Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Luke 18 v 24b-25: How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

We are commanded instead to seek first the Kingdom of God:

Matthew 6 v 33: But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

I WILL COME BACK TO THE 'LOVE' OF MONEY LATER

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
Titus 2 v 2a: That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate	Teach the older men to be temperate, <u>worthy of respect, self-controlled</u>

'SELF-CONTROL' ('Self' is indeed in 'control' of most today- they are 'self-controlled' as in the verse above. This word in the NIV is ambiguous to say the very least).

The Word of God tells us to crucify 'self' not control it:

Galatians 5 v 24: And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Galatians 2 v 20: I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Luke 14 v 26-27: If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

Luke 14 v 33b: whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple

'Self-control' is needed by many religious people today because 'self' has never been crucified. They have never been born again by the Holy Ghost - a new creature in Christ Jesus:

2Corinthians 5 v 17: Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

Christ and 'self' cannot live together whether controlled or otherwise, if 'self' is not put to death then we shall die:

Romans 8 v 13-14: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

1Corinthians 3 v 16-17: Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

'Self-control' is an abomination to God; it is no more than a religious front to the flesh - a Pharisee:

Matthew 23 v 27: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness. (self)

Below are some references of the NIV's corrupt handling of the Word of God:

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
<p>Galatians 5 v 22-23: But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.</p>	<p>But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness and self-control. Against such things there is no law.</p>

'Self-control' is the 'self-righteous' effort of man and can be achieved to a lesser or greater degree by anyone - this is not the fruit of the Spirit of God which alone is given by God.

<p>Acts 24 v 25: And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.</p>	<p>As Paul discoursed on righteousness, self-control and the judgment to come, Felix was afraid and said, "That's enough for now! You may leave. When I find it convenient, I will send for you."</p>
--	--

No doubt Felix was well practised at 'self-control'; had the apostle Paul spoken of this, Felix would have thought himself well prepared for the Judgment to come.

<p>Titus 2 v 6: Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.</p>	<p>Similarly, encourage the young men to be self-controlled</p>
<p>1Peter 4 v 7: But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.</p>	<p>The end of all things is near. Therefore be clear minded and self-controlled so that you can pray.</p> <p>(Note: this shows the nature of the 'self' they are trying to control revealing that those who penned the second half of this NIV verse knew not the Holy Ghost.)</p>
<p>1Peter 5 v 8: Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:</p>	<p>Be self-controlled and alert. Your enemy the devil prowls around like a roaring lion looking for someone to devour.</p>

Satan's lie in the NIV has already deceived his victim and paralyzed them with the 'arm of flesh' which will fail them in battle.

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
<p>2Peter 1 v 6: And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;</p>	<p>and to knowledge, self-control; and to self-control, perseverance; and to perseverance, godliness;</p>

Several more references to 'self-control' are to be found in the corrupted NIV but sufficient has been shown to see this false doctrine.

'NEW SELF':

The NIV also teaches a 'new self' in the hope of deceiving people into believing it is 'Self' which is the key, through 'self-control', not Christ. This is pride (as promoted by the NIV else where) and is blasphemy. The NIV exalts 'self'; The Word of God exalts Christ.

1Corinthians 15 v 20: But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

v 21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

v 22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

Galatians 2 v 20: I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me:

<p>Colossians 3 v 10: And have put on <u>the new man</u>, which is renewed in knowledge <u>after the image of him that created him</u>:</p> <p>Col:3:11: Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: <u>but Christ is all, and in all</u>.</p> <p>(<u>'Christ is all, and in all'</u> is clearly spoken by the apostle Paul in the context of God's elect only v 1 - 24)</p>	<p>and have put on the new <u>self</u>, which is being renewed in knowledge in the image of <u>its</u> Creator.</p>
---	---

'The new man' is not a 'new self' or an 'it' but Christ; hence the apostle Paul states in v 11 - but Christ is all, and in all.

Colossians 1 v 26 - 27: Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: to whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

The NIV further obscures this truth by changing 'after the image of him that created him', which speaks of the Word of God become flesh in accordance to the Will of God the Father; Christ being the image of God the Father:

John:1:14: And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

John:14:9: Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

Isaiah:9:6: For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Colossians:1:12: Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:

Col:1:13: Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

Col:1:14: In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:

Col:1:15: Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

Col:1:16: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Col:1:17: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

Col:1:18: And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

Col:1:19: For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;

God who is from everlasting to everlasting - never created - but the Creator of all things 'was made flesh' (NIV + JW incorrectly have 'became flesh'- The Word of God was not changed into flesh as implied in modern versions but rather flesh (a body Hebrews 10 v 5), was inseparably added to, and made one with, the 'Word of God', (except 'once' in death) - there is a big difference between the two.)

Even as the words we speak are us, being from our hearts and minds, hence God will judge us by them (Matthew 12 v 36-37); so is the Word of God:

John:1:1: In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

But the body (flesh) of our Lord Jesus Christ was created by God 2000 years ago as God has created all men (Isaiah 53v 2b) except for the sinful seed of Adam (man). Hence the Mystery of the everlasting uncreated God joined to created flesh - The Word of God the Father was made flesh our Lord Jesus Christ.

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
<p>Ephesians 4 v 24: And that ye put on <u>the new man, which after God</u> is created in righteousness and true holiness.</p>	<p>and to put on <u>the new self, created to be like God</u> in true righteousness and holiness.</p>

The NIV teaches the 'New Age' lie of Satan 'ye shall be as Gods' - Genesis 3v5. The Word of God teaches Christ. The subtle dark twisted works of Satan in modern versions are not so subtle once they are exposed in the undiminished and unpolluted light and rule of God's Holy Word.

SATAN - REMOVES AND WATERS DOWN THE WARNING OF GOD'S WORD REGARDING THE LOVE OF RICHES, TRUSTING TO DESTROY GOD'S PEOPLE

KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV etc.
<p>Mark: 10:24: And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus <u>answereth</u> again, <u>and saith unto them</u>, Children, how hard is it FOR THEM THAT TRUST IN RICHES to enter into the kingdom of God!</p>	<p>Mark: 10:24: The disciples were amazed at his words. But Jesus said again, "Children, how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!</p>
<p>1Timothy: 6:10: For the love of money is THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL: which while some <u>coveted</u> after, they have <u>erred</u> from the faith, and pierced themselves <u>through</u> with many sorrows.</p>	<p>1Timothy: 6:10: For the love of money is a root of all <u>kinds</u> of evil. Some people, <u>eager</u> for money, have <u>wandered</u> from the faith and pierced themselves with many griefs.</p>

Luke:16:13: No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (mammon = riches / money)

A) In Luke 16 the NIV states '...You cannot serve both God and Money' showing they know that the love of money is 'the root of all evil'. Satan thus causes corrupted versions to contradict themselves and in the meantime teaches the lie that to trust / love riches may be possible. To do so will end you in The Lake of Fire.

B) It is also obvious to see that corrupted versions also teach that it is hard for everyone else as well as the Rich to enter the Kingdom of God:

NIV....."Children, how hard it is to enter the Kingdom of God!

This is not what scripture teaches hence the Words of our Lord Jesus Christ are made to contradict themselves in corrupt modern versions:

Matthew: 19:14: But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. (our Lord is not speaking of rebellious children as some think today -2kings 2 v 23-24, but those who love Him -Matthew 18 v 6).

Luke 6:20: And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

C) Several other subtle deceptions of the Devil are also laid in these corrupted verses: e.g. Mark 10v 24 is preceded and completed by our Lord speaking of riches / rich men hence in v 24 of the KJB 'how hard it is for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God'. By the NIV removing these words it appears that our Lord Jesus is speaking against Riches and rich men, of themselves. This is not the case; our Lord Jesus is speaking against the trust / love of riches; which is entirely different. Abraham, Job, David etc. were very rich but they loved God not their riches, Heaven also is extremely lavished with riches. Very slyly, under the surface, Satan is pointing the finger at God for having created riches, gold, silver, precious stones etc. being the cause of the rich perishing. But it is the evil heart of man which loves / trusts riches

instead of God that is condemned and our Lord's Words which highlight this are removed.

Note: In 1 Timothy 6v10, the Word 'coveted', which concerning riches, is to break the 10th commandment (Exodus 20 v 17), is replaced with the word 'eager', and the Word 'erred' is replaced with 'wandered': this displaces the gravity of the sin committed against God of loving possessions (riches/money), hence the Word 'through' is removed also.

A NOTE ON 'PROSPERITY' TEACHING: Prosperity teaching teaches 'the Love' of Mammon / Riches (Comforts - 'Self') of which the Lukewarm church is riddled. We have looked at this teaching of Satan under the last few headings. 2Thessalonians 1 v11 is an example of what modern versions are intoxicated with:

John 6 v 38: For I came down from heaven, **not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.**

Ephesians 2 v 10: For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, **which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.**

KING JAMES BIBLE:	NIV etc. 2 Thessalonians 1 v 11
Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our <u>God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power:</u>	With this in mind, we constantly pray for you, that our God may count you worthy of his calling, and that by his power <u>he may fulfill every good purpose of yours and every act prompted by your faith.</u>

The NIV completely changes / reverses the Word of God, teaching 'Self Will' instead of God's Will. 'of his goodness' speaking in context of God as with 'work, faith and power' is removed and replaced with 'every (good) purpose of yours' this subtle blasphemy (for that is what it is - removing God and replacing God with self - for which Satan was damned) is perpetuated in the last line.

Luke 11 v 2: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. **Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.**

(It is no wonder we find half of our Lord's Words from Luke 11 v 2 removed in modern versions including the Words I have underlined.)

The Words 'with power' are also removed as the apostle Paul said they would be in 2Timothy 3 v 1-5:

This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, highminded, **lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.**

SATAN'S - THIRST FOR POWER

Satan wants to Rule the World. But he is NOT in CONTROL, all Authority in heaven and on earth is 'under the control' of our LORD JESUS CHRIST, being given to Him by GOD THE FATHER until the New Heaven and New Earth - 1Corinthians 15v24-28

John 12 v 31-32: Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

Matthew 28 v 18: And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

KING JAMES BIBLE: 1John 5 v 19	NIV etc.
And we know that we are of God, and <u>the whole world lieth in wickedness.</u>	We know that we are children of God, and <u>that the whole world is under the control of the evil one</u>

The NIV speaks Satan's desire teaching false doctrine. It is the evil heart of man that results in this world being wicked. 'The evil one' is another name for the Devil, Satan desires men to Fear him instead of God.

The NIV teaches what the Occult teaches. Satanists claims that Lucifer is the 'One' who rules this world (and heaven also), standing in complete contradiction to God's Word. The authority Satan was given by God (Luke 4v 5-8), was completely stripped from him in the Death and Resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ. Satan's only power is to deceive men to do his will, this is not hard for him for men love evil.

Revelation:12:9: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

(Note: this takes place just before The Great Tribulation/ Antichrist system, mark of the beast 666.)

God has given power in His Name to cast out devils. Satan has no authority over us, though he will still seek to hinder us (Ephesians 6 v 10 - 18). Those who walk in obedience to God can testify, of the authority God has given to speak His Word, cast out devils, heal the sick and walk in every good work God has prepared for us to do.

SATAN CONTRADICTS

KING JAMES BIBLE: Hosea 11 v 12	NIV
Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: <u>but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.</u>	Ephraim has surrounded me with lies, the house of Israel with deceit. <u>And Judah is unruly against God, even against the faithful Holy One.</u>

KJB: Ecclesiastes 8 v 10a:	NIV
.....the wicked.....were forgottenthe wicked..... receive praise
Job 16 v 20:	
My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.	My intercessor is my friend as my eyes pour out tears to God;

SUBTLE WORK OF SATAN

John 15 v 20: Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

KING JAMES BIBLE: Colossians 1 v 24	NIV etc.
Who now rejoice in my <u>sufferings</u> for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:	Now I rejoice in what <u>was suffered</u> for you, and I fill up in my flesh what is still lacking in regard to Christ's afflictions , for the sake of his body, which is the church.

The NIV's statement standing as it does in the NIV would lead one to believe that the apostle Paul is speaking of Christ's sufferings on the cross - this would be blasphemy. In the King James Bible it is clear to see that Paul is not speaking blasphemy, but he is speaking about the great commission (v 25) placed on him to suffer for Christ's sake in the preaching of the gospel for the benefit of God's people; and that his present sufferings fulfilled, and were in fulfilment of this.

Acts 9 v 13-16: Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem: And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel: For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

2Timothy 3 v 12: Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

1Peter 4 v 12-13: Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

COMMENTS

What we have looked at in this section is only part of a much larger work of Satan found throughout all modern versions, in which he blasphemes and contradicts the Word of God. The abomination of this work in the sight of God should be absolutely clear to all Spirit filled brothers and sisters. Before we move on to heading 3 let us look at 'The Lord's Prayer' in more detail.

THE LORD'S PRAYER

The words of our Lord Jesus teaching us how to pray in Luke 11 were first mutilated by the Alexandrian Gnostic Marcion in the 2nd century. Marcion tried to infiltrate the early church with Gnostic (Occult/New Age) teaching and was thrown out as a Heretic.

Marcion once meeting Polycarp, said "acknowledge us", Polycarp replied "I acknowledge the firstborn of Satan."

This evil work of Marcion is found in today's modern bible versions. The corrupted manuscripts from which modern bible versions are translated, is the work of Gnostics such as Maricon and Origen - this evil work which has been preserved by the Vatican / the Roman Catholic Church in their so called 'bibles' including Gnostic writings such as the 'Apocrypha', is a rotten stench in the face of God.

KING JAMES BIBLE Luke 11 v 2- 4	NIV, NASB, GNB, Etc.
Our Father which art in heaven,	Father
Hallowed be thy name.	Hallowed be your name
Thy kingdom come.	your kingdom come
Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.	
Give us day by day our daily bread.	Give us each day our daily bread
And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us.	Forgive us our sins for we also forgive everyone who sins against us.
And lead us not into temptation;	And lead us not into temptation.
but deliver us from evil.	

20 Words spoken by our Lord Jesus deleted.

This mutilation of The Lord's prayer was designed by Marcion to be used in Occult worship (the worship of Satan). Satan's evil desire is to be 'like the Most High'- Isaiah 14v 13-14, to be worshiped as God. Hence all reference to 'Our' Father in 'HEAVEN' is gone. Satan does not want us 'delivered from evil'- He is the father of it. Occultists today use this mutilated prayer, to worship Satan as God, but the 'Kingdom' to come they are looking for is that of Antichrist:

Revelation: 13:4a: And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast,

Jesus said in John 8v 41a, 44, speaking to those who disobey God and twist His Word:

Ye do the deeds of your father.

Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

3). MORE EXAMPLES OF GOD'S WORD REMOVED

(A few examples from here I have used in 'Doctrines of devils found in modern versions' to expose Satan's work in more detail; here we will see more examples)

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV + Modern versions + Catholic versions	Jehovah witness 'New World Translation'
Matthew 19 v 9b	and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.	REMOVED (The NIV's removal of v 9b and of the word 'fornication' in v 9a has lead many.....)	REMOVED to excuse sexual sin in the church and to practise it.)
Matthew 5 v 22a	But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be <u>in danger of the judgment</u> :	But I tell you that anyone who is angry with his brother will be <u>subject</u> to judgment. (This statement in the NIV as with the JW contradicts God's Word e.g. Ephesians 4 v 26)	However, I say to you that everyone who continues wrathful with his brother will be <u>accountable</u> to the court of justice;
Matthew 5 v 27	Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time , Thou shalt not commit adultery:	"You have heard that it was said, 'Do not commit adultery.'	"You heard that it was said, 'You must not commit adultery.'
Matthew 6 v 4b	and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly .	Then your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.	then your Father who is looking on in secret will repay you.
Matthew 6 v 6b	and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly .	Then your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.	then your Father who looks on in secret will repay you.
Matthew 6 v 18b	and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly .	and your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.	then your Father who is looking on in secrecy will repay you.
Matthew 15 v 6a (false teaching of Pharisees)	And honour <u>not</u> his father or his mother , <u>he shall be free</u> .	<u>he is not to honor</u> his father <u>with it</u> .	<u>he must not honor</u> his father <u>at all</u> .'
Matthew 19 v 16(b)	Good Master (speaking of Jesus)	Teacher	Teacher
Matthew 19 v 17a	Why callest thou me good?	"Why do you ask me about what is good?" (What Jesus said has...)	"Why do you ask me about what is good?" ...been changed)
Matthew 19 v 20(b)	All these things have I kept from my youth up :	"All these I have kept,	"I have kept all these;

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 20 v 16	So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.	"So the last will be first, and the first will be last."	In this way the last ones will be first, and the first ones last."
Matthew 20 v 23(a)	Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with:	"You will indeed drink from my cup,	"You will indeed drink my cup,
Matthew 20 v 34(b)	immediately their eyes received sight,	Immediately they received their sight	immediately they received sight,
Matthew 22 v 7(a)	when the king heard thereof , he was wroth:	The king was enraged.	the king grew wrathful,
Matthew 22 v 13(a)	Bind him hand and foot, and take him away , and cast him into outer darkness;	'Tie him hand and foot, and throw him outside, into the darkness,	'Bind him hand and foot and throw him out into the darkness outside.
Matthew 23 v 4a	For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne , and lay them..	They tie up heavy loads and put them..	They bind up heavy loads and put them..
Matthew 24 v 7(b)	there shall be famines, and pestilences , and earthquakes	There will be famines and earthquakes (A vital sign of 'the beginning of sorrows' is removed)	there will be food shortages and earthquakes
Matthew 24 v 48	But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;	But suppose that servant is wicked and says to himself, 'My master is staying away a long time,'	"But if ever that evil slave should say in his heart, 'My master is delaying,'
Matthew 25 v 31(b)	and all the holy angels with him	and all the angels with him	and all the angels with him
Matthew 26 v 3 (Who were found present to do away with Jesus/ The Word of God?)	Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes , and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,	Then the chief priests and the elders of the people assembled in the palace of the high priest, whose name was Caiaphas, (The scribes are the ones who translate!!)	Then the chief priests and the older men of the people gathered together in the courtyard of the high priest who was called Ca'ia-phas,
Matthew 26 v 28a	For this is my blood of the new testament	This is my blood of the covenant,	for this means my 'blood of the covenant,'

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Matthew 26 v 59a	Now the chief priests, and elders , and all the council,	The chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin	Meantime the chief priests and the entire San 'he-drin
Matthew 26 v 60	But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none . At the last came two false witnesses ,	But they did not find any, though many false witnesses came <u>forward</u> . Finally two came <u>forward</u>	but they found none, although many false witnesses came <u>forward</u> . Later on two came <u>forward</u>
Matthew 27 v 64(b)	lest his disciples come by night , and steal him away,	Otherwise, his disciples may come and steal the body	that his disciples may never come and steal him
Matthew 28 v 2b	rolled back the stone from the door , and sat upon it.	rolled back the stone and sat on it.	rolled away the stone, and was sitting on it.
Matthew 28 v 9a	And as they went to tell his disciples , behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail.	Suddenly Jesus met them. "Greetings," he said.	And, look! Jesus met them and said: "Good day!"
Mark 1 v 14b	preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,	proclaiming the good news of God.	preaching the good news of God
Mark 1 v 31(b)	and immediately the fever left her	The fever left her	and the fever left her
Mark 1 v 42a	And as soon as he had spoken , immediately the leprosy departed from him,	Immediately the leprosy left him	And immediately the leprosy vanished from him,
Mark 3 v 15	And to have power to heal sicknesses , and to cast out devils:	and to have authority to drive out demons. (The ministry Jesus gave to his disciples....	and to have authority to expel the demons. -Mark 3v14, is halved in the NIV / JW)
Mark 4 v 11	And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:	He told them, "The secret of the kingdom of God has been given to you. But to those on the outside everything is said in parables (The wise shall understand / know but the wicked shall not though they hold the very word of God in their hands)	And he proceeded to say to them: "To you the sacred secret of the kingdom of God has been given, but to those outside all things occur in illustrations,

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Mark 6 v 36b	and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat. (This shows that the feeding of the 5000 was completely miraculous for the people had nothing with them to eat)	and buy themselves <u>something</u> to eat."	and buy themselves <u>something</u> to eat."
Mark 7 v 2b	that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.	...that is, unwashed.	...that is, unwashed ones—
Mark 7 v 8	For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.	You have let go of the commands of God and are holding on to the traditions of men."	Letting go the commandment of God, you hold fast the tradition of men."
Mark 7 v 16	If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.	REMOVED (Few have spiritual ears to hear and obey God's Holy Word)	REMOVED
Mark 8 v 9	And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.	About four thousand <u>men</u> were present. And having sent them away,	Yet there were about four thousand [<u>men</u>]. Finally he sent them away.
Mark 8 v 26b	saying, Neither go into the <u>town</u> , nor tell it to any in the town.	"Don't go into the <u>village</u> ."	"But do not enter into the <u>village</u> ."
Mark 9 v 29b	This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.	"This kind can come out only by prayer." (Satan has removed fasting in modern versions for his greatest power is broken as God's people obey God's Word.)	: "This kind cannot get out by anything except by prayer."
Mark 10 v 21b	..and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross , and follow me.	..and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow me." (To take away the cross is to take away Calvary - Galatians 2 v 20)	..and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven, and come be my follower."

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Mark 10 v 24	Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!	"Children, how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God! (This statement in the NIV as with the JW contradicts scripture : Matthew 19 v 14. Jesus	"Children, how difficult a thing it is to enter into the kingdom of God! did not speak this to the poor but to the rich - Luke 6v 20-26)
Mark 12 v 4	..he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.	..he sent another servant to them; they struck this man on the head and treated him shamefully.	..he sent forth another slave to them; and that one they struck on the head and dishonored.
Mark 12 v 23a	In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise , whose wife shall she be of them?	At the resurrection whose wife will she be,	In the resurrection to which of them will she be wife?
Mark 12 v 29	And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:	"The most important one," answered Jesus, "is this: 'Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God, the Lord is one. (As well as removing Words, the NIV as normal mixes up the order of God's Words which are clearly given to us in Deuteronomy 6 v 4; this they also do in the Old Testament. Their 'dynamic equivalent' is also seen as usual, instead of translating the Greek word for word.)	Jesus answered: "The first is, 'Hear, O Israel, Jehovah our God is one Jehovah,
Mark 12 v 30b	<u>And thou shalt love the Lord thy God</u> with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.	Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength.	and you must love Jehovah your God with your whole heart and with your whole soul and with your whole mind and with your whole strength.'
Mark 12 v 33a	And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength,	To love him with all your heart, with all your understanding and with all your strength, (Why, ' and with all the soul ', is removed, is beyond me, Jesus has just spoken this in v 30 - God commands all 4)	and this loving him with one's whole heart and with one's whole understanding and with one's whole strength

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Mark 13 v 8(b)	and there shall be famines and troubles:	and famines.	there will be food shortages.
Mark 13 v 11	<u>take no thought</u> beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate:	<u>do not worry</u> beforehand about what to say. (To speak of ' <u>worry</u> ' is to assume God's people do so; we are commanded.....)	<u>do not be anxious</u> beforehand about what to speak; not to, to do so is sin. You cannot trust God and worry)
Mark 13 v 14	But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains:	"When you see 'the abomination that causes desolation' standing where it does not belong—let the reader understand—then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains. (The removal of these 6 words spoken by our Lord Jesus, obscures....)	"However, when you catch sight of the disgusting thing that causes desolation standing where it ought not (let the reader use discernment), then let those in Ju-de´a begin fleeing to the mountains. ...this prophetic warning given for the Great Tribulation yet to come)
Mark 13 v 33	Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.	Be on guard! Be alert! You do not know when that time will come.	Keep looking, keep awake, for you do not know when the appointed time is.
Mark 14 v 22	Take, eat: this is my body.	"Take it; this is my body."	"Take it, this means my body."
Mark 14 v 24	This is my blood of the new testament	"This is my blood of the covenant,	"This means my 'blood of the covenant,'
Mark 14 v 27a	And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be <u>offended</u> because of me this night: for it is written,	"You will all <u>fall away,</u> " Jesus told them, "for it is written: (To 'fall away' speaks of eternal damnation, read Hebrews 6v 4-6, Luke 8v13. The NIV subtly casts doubt on The Word of God)	And Jesus said to them: "You will all be stumbled, because it is written,
Mark 14 v 70	said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.	said to Peter, "Surely you are one of them, for you are a Galilean."	saying to Peter: "Certainly you are one of them, for, in fact, you are a Gal-i-le´an."
Mark 14 v 68	And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.	and went out into the entryway.	and he went outside to the vestibule.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Mark 15 v 3	And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.	The chief priests accused him of many things. (The fulfilment of Isaiah 53 v 7 is removed)	But the chief priests proceeded to accuse him of many things.
Luke 1 v 28	And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.	The angel went to her and said, "Greetings, you who are highly favored! The Lord is with you."	And when he went in before her he said: "Good day, highly favored one, Jehovah is with you."
Luke 1 v 29a	And when she saw him , she was troubled	Mary was greatly troubled (God's double blessing and the fact that Mary saw the angel (not her imagination) are removed from v28-29)	But she was deeply disturbed
Luke 2 v 14	Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will <u>toward men.</u> Romans:3:10-12: As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.	"Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace <u>to men on whom his favor rests.</u> " The NIV and JW teach that God is a respecter of persons and suggest that there are those who merit God's blessing (in other words good men). God's Word teaches the opposite. Romans:2:11: For there is no respect of persons with God.	"Glory in the heights above to God, and upon earth peace <u>among men of goodwill.</u> " Colossians:1:21: And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled Romans:5:8: But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.
Luke 2 v 43	Joseph and his mother	his parents (The vital distinction that Joseph is not the real Father of our Lord Jesus is removed.	his parents Many did not understand this as the gospels bear record.)
Luke 4 v18a	The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted , to preach deliverance...	"The Spirit of the Lord is on me, because he has anointed me to preach <u>good news</u> to the poor. He has sent me to proclaim freedom	"Jehovah's spirit is upon me, because he anointed me to declare <u>good news</u> to the poor, he sent me forth to preach a release....

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Luke 5 v 38	But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.	No, new wine must be poured into new wineskins.	But new wine must be put into new wineskins.
Luke 7 v 28a	For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist:	I tell you, among those born of women there is no one greater than John;	I tell you, Among those born of women there is none greater than John;
Luke 8 v 43	And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,	And a woman was there who had been subject to bleeding for twelve years, but no one could heal her. (Many run to doctors today (some who happily take large sums of money), instead of trusting God)	And a woman, subject to a flow of blood for twelve years, who had not been able to get a cure from anyone,
Luke 8 v 45	And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?	"Who touched me?" Jesus asked. When they all denied it, Peter said, "Master, the people are crowding and pressing against you."	So Jesus said: "Who was it that touched me?" When they were all denying it, Peter said: "Instructor, the crowds are hemming you in and closely pressing you."
Luke 8 v 48	And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.	Then he said to her, "Daughter, your faith has healed you. Go in peace."	But he said to her: "Daughter, your faith has made you well; go your way in peace."
Luke 8 v 54a	And he put them all out, and took her by the hand,..	But he took her by the hand..	But he took her by the hand..
Luke 9 v 10b	And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.	Then he took them with him and they withdrew by themselves to a town called Bethsaida,	With that he took them along and withdrew to privacy into a city called Beth-sa'i-da.
Luke 9 v 54b	Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?	"Lord, do you want us to call fire down from heaven to destroy them?"	"Lord, do you want us to tell fire to come down from heaven and annihilate them?"

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Luke 9 v 55	But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.	But Jesus turned and rebuked them (Most of v56 is also removed as shown.....)	But he turned and rebuked them. near the beginning of this comparison)
Luke 11 v 11	If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?	"Which of you fathers, if your son asks for a fish, will give him a snake instead?	Indeed, which father is there among you who, if his son asks for a fish, will perhaps hand him a serpent instead of a fish?
Luke 11 v 29b	but the sign of Jonas the prophet.	except the sign of Jonah.	except the sign of Jo'nah.
Luke 13 v 32	And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out <u>devils</u> , and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected. (See 'God's time scale hidden in scripture' for more understanding.)	He replied, "Go tell that fox, 'I will drive out <u>demons</u> and heal people today and tomorrow, and on the third day I will reach my <u>goal.</u> '	And he said to them: "Go and tell that fox, 'Look! I am casting out <u>demons</u> and accomplishing healing today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be <u>finished.</u> '
Luke 17 v 3b	If thy brother trespass against thee , rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.	"If your brother sins, rebuke him, and if he repents, forgive him.	If your brother commits a sin give him a rebuke, and if he repents forgive him.
Luke 17 v 9	Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were <u>commanded</u> him? ! trow not.	Would he thank the servant because he did what he was <u>told</u> to do?	He will not feel gratitude to the slave because he did the things assigned, will he? (JW very corrupt)
Luke 17 v 36	Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.	REMOVED	REMOVED
Luke 18 v 24a	And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful , he said	Jesus looked at him and said,	Jesus looked at him and said:
Luke 19 v 45	And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought; 46: Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.	Then he entered the temple area and began driving out those who were selling. (Both are an offence to God which is rampant in the.....)	And he entered into the temple and started to throw out those who were selling, church + many so called 'Christian' bookshops today)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Luke 20 v 13	Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.	"Then the owner of the vineyard said, 'What shall I do? I will send my son, whom I love; perhaps they will respect him.'	At this the owner of the vineyard said, 'What shall I do? I will send my son the beloved. Likely they will respect this one.'
Luke 20 v 30	And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.	The second	So the second,
Luke 21 v 36	Watch ye therefore, and <u>pray always</u> , that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.	<u>Be always on the watch</u> , and pray that you may be <u>able to</u> escape all that is about to happen, and that you may be able to stand before the Son of Man."	<u>Keep awake, then, all the time</u> making supplication that you may <u>succeed</u> in escaping all these things that are destined to occur, and in standing before the Son of man."
Luke 22 v 64	And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face , and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee?	They blindfolded him and demanded, "Prophecy! Who hit you?"	and after covering him over they would ask and say: "Prophecy. Who is it that struck you?"
Luke 22 v 68	And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.	and if I asked you, you would not answer.	Moreover, if I questioned you, you would not answer at all.
Luke 23 v 17	For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.	REMOVED (In the verse above, our Lord Jesus prophesied that they would not let him go; which modern...	REMOVED versions remove. This verse below fulfils this prophecy which modern v. also remove)
Luke 23 v 23	And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.	But with loud shouts they insistently demanded that he be crucified, and their shouts prevailed.	At this they began to be urgent, with loud voices, demanding that he be impaled; and their voices began to win out.
Luke 24 v 1	Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.	On the first day of the week, very early in the morning, the women took the spices they had prepared and went to the tomb. (‘certain’ witnesses of the resurrection removed)	On the first day of the week, however, they went very early to the tomb, bearing the spices they had prepared.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Luke 24 v 46	And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:	He told them, "This is what is written: <u>The Christ</u> will suffer and rise from the dead on the third day, (Our Lord Jesus is speaking about Himself not someone else. The work of Gnostics is....	and he said to them: "In this way it is written that <u>the Christ</u> would suffer and rise from among the dead on the third day, ...clearly seen here seeking to divide our Lord Jesus Christ, God and man forever.)
John 3 v 13	And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.	No one has ever gone into heaven except the one who came from heaven—the Son of Man. (The proof that Jesus is God for only God can be in 2 places at once is removed)	Moreover, no man has ascended into heaven but he that descended from heaven, the Son of man.
John 3 v 15	That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.	that everyone who believes in him may have eternal life	that everyone believing in him may have everlasting life.
John 5 v 3-4	In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.	Here a great number of disabled people used to lie—the blind, the lame, the paralyzed. (The reason why so many impotent folk lay beside the pool of Bethesda (v2) is deleted. Then lies (as usual) are told in the NIV footnotes regarding the authentic manuscripts. Corrupt modern versions are exposed a second time, in verse 7, for here the impotent man speaks....	In these a multitude of the sick, blind, lame and those with withered members, was lying down. himself about the 'troubling of the water' hence confessing the miraculous work of v4 <u>John 5v7</u> : The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, <u>when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me)</u>
John 5 v 16	And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him , because he had done these things on the sabbath day.	So, because Jesus was doing these things on the Sabbath, the Jews persecuted him. (Satan the murderer from the beginning)	So on this account the Jews went persecuting Jesus, because he was doing these things during Sabbath.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
John 6 v 11	And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.	Jesus then took the loaves, gave thanks, and distributed to those who were seated as much as they wanted. He did the same with the fish. (The principle of God working through His people (His body on earth) is removed. We are to give out the bread of life we have been given by God.)	So Jesus took the loaves and, after giving thanks, he distributed them to those reclining, likewise also as much of the small fishes as they wanted.
John 6 v 65	And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, <u>except</u> it were <u>given</u> unto him of my Father.	He went on to say, "This is why I told you that no one can come to me <u>unless</u> <u>the</u> Father has <u>enabled</u> him." (The NIV removes our Lord Jesus speaking personally of God The Father and then gives the false impression that salvation is a joint effort between God and man - Ephesians 2 v 8-9, Romans 9 v 11-33, Mark 4 v 11-12)	So he went on to say: "This is why I have said to you, No one can come to me <u>unless</u> it is granted him by <u>the</u> Father."
John 8 v 9a	And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience , went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last : and Jesus was left alone,	At this, those who heard began to go away one at a time, the older ones first, until only Jesus was left,	But those who heard this began going out, one by one, starting with the older men, and he was left alone,
John 8 v 10	When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman , he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers ? hath no man condemned thee?	Jesus straightened up and asked her, "Woman, where are they? Has no one condemned you?"	Straightening up, Jesus said to her: "Woman, where are they? Did no one condemn you?"
John 8 v 28	my Father	the Father (The NIV repeats this in verse 38 of chapter 8)	the Father

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
John 8 v 59	Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.	At this, they picked up stones to stone him, but Jesus hid himself, slipping away from the temple grounds.	Therefore they picked up stones to hurl [them] at him; but Jesus hid and went out of the temple.
John 9 v 6(b)	and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,	and put it on the man's eyes.	and put his clay upon the [man's] eyes
John 10 v 26	But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.	but you do not believe because you are not my sheep.	But you do not believe, because you are none of my sheep.
John 11 v 41	Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.	So they took away the stone. Then Jesus looked up and said, "Father, I thank you that you have heard me.	Therefore they took the stone away. Now Jesus raised his eyes heavenward and said: "Father, I thank you that you have heard me.
John 12 v 1	Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.	Six days before the Passover, Jesus arrived at Bethany, where Lazarus lived, whom Jesus had raised from the dead.	Accordingly Jesus, six days before the passover, arrived at Beth'a-ny, where Laz'a-rus was whom Jesus had raised up from the dead.
John 14 v 28b	for my Father is greater than I.	for <u>the</u> Father is greater than I.	because <u>the</u> Father is greater than I am.
John 16 v 10b	because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;	because I am going to <u>the</u> Father, where you can see me no longer;	because I am going to <u>the</u> Father and you will behold me no longer;
John 17 v 12a	While I was with them in the world, I kept them..	While I was with them, I protected them..	When I was with them I used to watch over them
John 17 v 17a	Sanctify them through thy truth:	Sanctify them by the truth;	Sanctify them by means of the truth;
John 18 v 40a	Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas.	They shouted back, "No, not him! Give us Barabbas!"	Then they shouted again, saying: "Not this man, but Bar-ab'bas!"

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
John 19 v 16	Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.	Finally Pilate handed him over to them to be crucified. So the soldiers took charge of Jesus. (As is often the case, several words added here in the NIV are not found in the Greek text of this verse.)	At that time, therefore, he handed him over to them to be impaled. Then they took charge of Jesus.
John 20 v 17a	Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father:	Jesus said, " <u>Do not hold on to me</u> , for I have not yet returned to <u>the</u> Father. (Note the rough words in corrupted versions)	Jesus said to her: " <u>Stop clinging to me</u> . For I have not yet ascended to <u>the</u> Father.
Acts 3 v 11a	And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John,	While the <u>beggar</u> held on to Peter and John,	Well, as the man was holding onto Peter and John,
Acts 6 v 13	And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:	They produced false witnesses, who testified, "This fellow never stops speaking against this holy place and against the law.	And they brought forward false witnesses, who said: "This man does not stop speaking things against this holy place and against the Law.
Acts 7 v 37	This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.	"This is that Moses who told the Israelites, 'God will send you a prophet like me from your own people.' (Deuteronomy 18 v 15 reveals the error of modern versions. The penalty for.....	"This is the Moses that said to the sons of Israel, 'God will raise up for you from among your brothers a prophet like me.' not listening to God is eternal damnation)
Acts 10 v 12	Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts <u>of the earth</u> , and wild beasts , and creeping things, and fowls of the air.	It contained all kinds of four-footed animals, as well as <u>reptiles of the earth</u> and birds of the air.	and in it there were all sorts of four-footed creatures and creeping things <u>of the earth</u> and birds of heaven.
Acts 10 v 21	Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius ; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?	Peter went down and said to the men, "I'm the one you're looking for. Why have you come?"	So Peter went downstairs to the men and said: "Look! I am the one you are seeking. What is the cause for which you are present?"

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 10 v 30	And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour ; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,	Cornelius answered: "Four days ago I was in my house praying at this hour, at three in the afternoon. Suddenly a man in shining clothes stood before me	Accordingly Cornelius said: "Four days ago counting from this hour I was praying in my house at the ninth hour, when, look! a man in bright raiment stood before me
Acts 10 v 32	Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.	Send to Joppa for Simon who is called Peter. He is a guest in the home of Simon the tanner, who lives by the sea.'	Send, therefore, to Jop´pa and call for Simon, who is surnamed Peter. This man is being entertained in the house of Simon, a tanner, by the sea.'
Acts 15 v 24	Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:	We have heard that some went out from us without our authorization and disturbed you, troubling your minds by what they said. (Note once again the NIV Word changes)	Since we have heard that some from among us have caused you trouble with speeches, trying to subvert your souls, although we did not give them any instructions,

Note: the Law here speaks, as with circumcision, of sabbath days, holydays, clean and unclean foods, ritual washings, sacrifice etc., read Colossians 2v 16 to chapter 3 v 10, Hebrews 9 v 6-15, Romans 14 v 1-23. The apostles are not saying God's people do not need to obey the 10 commandments etc., read Romans 3 v 31, Romans 8 v 12-14, 1 Corinthians 6 v 9-10, Galatians 5 v 19-21, Matthew 5 v 17- 48, 1 John 3 v 3-10, 1 John 2 v 15-17, James 4 v 4-5, Revelation 21 v 7-8. Beware of those who add or take away from The Word of God; they do the work of Satan.

Acts 17 v 5a	But the Jews which believed not , moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company,	But the Jews were jealous; so they rounded up some bad characters <u>from the marketplace</u> , formed a mob.	But the Jews, getting jealous, took into their company certain wicked men <u>of the marketplace</u> idlers and formed a mob
Acts 17 v 26a	And hath made of one blood all nations of men	From one man he made every nation of men, (The life of all flesh is in the blood read Leviticus 17 v 11 to 14: this gives us understanding why...	And he made out of one [man] every nation of men, ...we are redeemed through the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ.)
Acts 18 v 17	Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes,	Then they all turned on Sosthenes whatever.	So they all laid hold of Sos´the-nes

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 18 v 21	But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus. These words of the apostle Paul, highlight that Paul, as an Israelite, kept the law as stated in Acts 21v24	But as he left, he <u>promised</u> , "I will come back if it is God's will." Then he set sail from Ephesus. (Matthew 5v37: But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil (James 5v12). Only God can give promise and keep it perfectly.)	but said good-bye and told them: "I will return to you again, if Jehovah is willing." And he put out to sea from Eph'e-sus
Acts 20 v 15b	and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.	The day after that we crossed over to Samos, and on the following day arrived at Miletus.	but the next day we touched at Sa'mos, and on the following day we arrived at Mi-le'tus.
Acts 20 v 28(b)	feed the church of God John:10:11: I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. John:10:16: And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd	<u>Be shepherds</u> of the church of God In the <u>New Testament</u> , (speaking of the church) the word ' <u>shepherd</u> ' is only ever applied to our Lord Jesus Christ, <u>no one else</u> . The word ' <u>sheep</u> ' or ' <u>lambs</u> ' is applied to God's people e.g. Matthew:26v31b: for it is written, I will smite the <u>shepherd</u> , and the <u>sheep</u> of the flock shall be scattered abroad. (The ' <u>sheep</u> ' here are the apostles. To ' feed ' the church of God can..)	<u>shepherd</u> the congregation of God John:10:14: I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. Matthew:25:32: And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: be understood, even as a ewe would feed and take care of her lambs.)
Acts 21:8	And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Caesarea:	Leaving the next day, we reached Caesarea	The next day we set out and arrived in Caes-a-re'a,
Acts 21 v 22	What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.	What shall we do? They will certainly hear that you have come,	What, then, is to be done about it? In any case they are going to hear you have arrived.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 21 v 25 To understand the context read v 19-24	As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from <u>fornication</u> . (Certain ritual laws concerning Israel, God had not given to Gentiles believers, but false brethren were teaching to observe circumcision, holydays. clean foods etc. The 4 Commandments.....	As for the Gentile believers, we have written to them our decision that they should abstain from food sacrificed to idols, from blood, from the meat of strangled animals and from <u>sexual immorality</u> ." stated here are not found in the universal 10 commandment - which are to be obeyed by everyone. Hence they were added to guard Gentile believers from pagan Gentile practises.)	As for the believers from among the nations, we have sent out, rendering our decision that they should keep themselves from what is sacrificed to idols as well as from blood and what is strangled and from fornication." (The vague term 'sexual immorality' in the NIV can be rendered to mean anything one might like; for it does not expose specific sexual sin i.e. fornication which was common place among pagan Gentiles as it is today.)
Acts 22 v 9	And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; <u>but they heard not the voice</u> of him that spake to me.	My companions saw the light, <u>but they did not understand the voice</u> of him who was speaking to me.	Now the men that were with me beheld, indeed, the light but did not hear the voice of the one speaking to me.
Acts 22 v 20	And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death , and kept the raiment of them that slew him.	And when the blood of your martyr Stephen was shed, I stood there giving my approval and guarding the clothes of those who were killing him.'	and when the blood of Stephen your witness was being spilled, I myself was also standing by and approving and guarding the outer garments of those doing away with him.'
Acts 22 v 26	When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed <u>what thou doest: for this man is a Roman</u> .	When the centurion heard this, he went to the commander and reported it. " <u>What are you going to do?</u> " he asked. " <u>This man is a Roman citizen.</u> " (No question is asked by the centurion but rather a warning is given - read v 27-29)	Well, when the army officer heard this, he went to the military commander and made report, saying: " <u>What are you intending to do? Why, this man is a Roman.</u> "
Acts 23 v 12	And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together	The next morning the Jews formed a conspiracy	Now when it became day, the Jews formed a conspiracy

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 24 v 6-8	Ac:24:6: Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. Ac:24:7: But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands, Ac:24:8: Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.	⁶ and even tried to desecrate the temple; so we seized him. ⁸ By examining him yourself you will be able to learn the truth about all these charges we are bringing against him."	6 one who also tried to profane the temple and whom we seized. 7 — 8 From him you yourself can by examination find out about all these things of which we are accusing him."
Acts 24 v 15b	that there shall be a resurrection of the dead , both of the just and unjust.	that there will be a resurrection of both the righteous and the wicked.:	that there is going to be a resurrection of both the righteous and the unrighteous.
Acts 24 v 26a	He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him:	At the same time he was hoping that Paul would offer him a bribe,	At the same time, though, he was hoping for money to be given him by Paul.
Acts 25 v 16a	To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die,	I told them that it is not the Roman custom to hand over any man	But I replied to them that it is not Roman procedure to hand any man over
Acts 26 v 28	Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou <u>persuadest me to be a Christian.</u>	Then Agrippa said to Paul, " <u>Do you think that in such a short time you can persuade me to be a Christian?</u> " (The NIV is worse than the JW in distorting the near 'conversion' of King Agrippa -	<u>But</u> A·grip´pa said to Paul: " <u>In a short time you would persuade me to become a Christian.</u> " read v 26-27 to see that king Agrippa knew and believed the Old Testament.)
Acts 26 v 30 The apostle Paul speaking v 29	And when he had thus spoken , the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them:	The king rose, and with him the governor and Bernice and those sitting with them.	And the king rose and so did the governor and Ber·ni´ce and the men seated with them.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Acts 28 v 16	And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.	When we got to Rome, Paul was allowed to live by himself, with a soldier to guard him.	When, finally, we entered into Rome, Paul was permitted to stay by himself with the soldier guarding him.
Acts 28 v 29	And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.	REMOVED	REMOVED
Romans 1 v 29a	Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness,	They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, (Note the NIV is worse than JW though both delete fornication)	filled as they were with all unrighteousness, wickedness, (Note: the word 'fornication' is omitted over 21 times in the NIV which I have not tabled in this study)
Romans 8 v 1	There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.	Therefore, there is now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus (These Words of God removed in modern versions has.....)	Therefore those in union with Christ Jesus have no condemnation. deceived the Lukewarm church into a false sense of security as they indulge in sin.)
Romans 9 v 28	For he will finish the <u>work</u> , and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.	For <u>the Lord</u> will carry out his <u>sentence</u> on earth with speed and finality."	For <u>Jehovah</u> will make an <u>accounting</u> on the earth, concluding it and cutting it short."
Romans 9 v 32	Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; (The 'Religious' Jew does not like to hear this- for by God's work of Salvation on the cross are we saved and not by our own self-righteousness.)	Why not? Because they pursued it not by faith but as if it were by works. They stumbled over the "stumbling stone."	For what reason? Because he pursued it, not by faith, but as by works. They stumbled on the "stone of stumbling";

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Romans 10 v 15b	How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!	"How beautiful are the feet of those who bring good news!"	"How comely are the feet of those who declare good news of good things!"
Romans 11 v 6	And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.	And if by grace, then it is no longer by works; if it were, grace would no longer be grace.	Now if it is by undeserved kindness, it is no longer due to works; otherwise, the undeserved kindness no longer proves to be undeserved kindness.
Romans 13 v 9a	For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet;	The commandments, "Do not commit adultery," "Do not murder," "Do not steal," "Do not covet," (Those who corrupt God's Word have borne false witness)	For the [law code], "You must not commit adultery, You must not murder, You must not steal, You must not covet,"
Romans 14 v 6a	He that regardeth <u>the day</u> , regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it.	He who regards <u>one day</u> as special, does so to the Lord. (New Testament teaching on the sabbath day is halved)	He who observes the day observes it to Jehovah.
Romans 14 v 21	It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.	It is better not to eat meat or drink wine or to do anything else that will cause your brother to fall.	It is well not to eat flesh or to drink wine or do anything over which your brother stumbles.
Romans 15 v 29	And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.	I know that when I come to you, I will come in the full measure of the blessing of Christ.	Moreover, I know that when I do come to you I shall come with a full measure of blessing from Christ.
1Corinthians 5 v 7b	Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: (The emphasis placed is Christ's death for us personally.)	Christ, our Passover <u>lamb</u> , has been sacrificed. (The word 'lamb' is not in the Greek text here)	Christ our passover has been sacrificed.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1Corinthians 6 v 20	For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.	you were bought at a price. Therefore honor God with your body. (Half of what we are commanded to do is left undone. To please God we <u>must</u> glorify Him in spirit and in truth - John 4 v 23 - 24)	for you were bought with a price. By all means, glorify God in the body of you people.
1Corinthians 7 v 2	1Co:7:1: Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. v 2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. (In part 2 'Doctrines of devils....' can be found several other corruptions in modern versions of 1Corinthians 7.)	v 2 But <u>since there is so much immorality</u> , each man should have his own wife, and each woman her own husband. (The NIV / JW add false words to make it seem that the early church were sexual sinners. If this had been so they most certainly could not have 'married' for this would have ended in damnation -1 Corinthians 6 v 9-10 and the apostle Paul would have preached repentance and abstinence.)	v 2 yet, <u>because of prevalence of</u> fornication, let each man have his own wife and each woman have her own husband. (The NIV also removes the specific word 'fornication' and replaces it with the vague word 'immorality', the apostle Paul is clearly speaking of fornication as is seen by verse 1.)
1Corinthians 7 v 5(b)	that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again	that you may devote yourselves to prayer. Then come together again (Satan's consistent removal of fasting least he be cast out is clear for all to see)	that you may devote time to prayer and may come together again

Note: The NIV and JW translate 1Corinthians 7 v 36 - 38 incorrectly giving completely the wrong meaning to the passage - the apostle Paul is speaking about a father and his virgin daughter - not an engaged man and his fiancé or his virginity : v38 makes this absolutely clear. This teaching in scripture highlights the authority and responsibility a father is given by God concerning his family including the marriage of his daughter; this is removed in modern versions.

1Corinthians 7 v 22	Christ's servant	Christ's slave	slave of Christ
1Corinthians 9 v 22	To the weak became I as weak,	To the weak I became weak, (There is a big difference, this is borne out by v 20 and 21)	To the weak I became weak,

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1Corinthians 9 v 27	But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means , when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway . (Paul warns of being 'castaway', modern versions water this down to prize giving.)	No, I beat my body and make it <u>my slave</u> so that after I have preached to others, I myself will not be <u>disqualified for the prize</u> . (The false Catholic doctrine of 'self flagellation' is clearly established in corrupt modern versions.)	but I <u>pummel my body</u> and lead it as <u>a slave</u> , that, after I have preached to others, I myself should not <u>become disapproved somehow</u> .
2Corinthians 5 v 17	Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.	Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; the old has gone, the new has come!	Consequently if anyone is in union with Christ, he is a new creation; the old things passed away, look! new things have come into existence.
2Corinthians 6 v 5	In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings ; Fasting: Mark 2 v 20 Matthew 6 v 16-18 1Corinthians 7 v 5 Matthew 17 v 21 Acts 14 v 23 etc. (the amount of fasting is not specified but to fast is)	in beatings, imprisonments and riots; in hard work, <u>sleepless nights and hunger</u> ; (In the example of godly living, of the apostle Paul, the word 'fastings' is avoided at all cost - hunger of itself does not fulfil the commandment of God's Word to 'fast')	by beatings, by prisons, by disorders, by labors, <u>by sleepless nights, by times without food</u> . ('In watchings' is to obey the commandment of our Lord Jesus i.e. - Matthew 26v41, Mark 13v33 hence Acts 20 v 7-11the words 'sleepless nights' obscure this.)
2Corinthians 11 v 27	In weariness and painfulness , in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. (Word changing in corrupted modern versions is seen throughout the Old and New Testament of which we have looked at relatively few examples; as my main aim has been to show words removed.....)	<u>I have labored and toiled</u> and have often <u>gone without sleep</u> ; I have known hunger and thirst and have often <u>gone without food</u> ; I have been cold and naked. ...The NIV / JW remove the word 'fasting' once again and replace it with a double 'hunger' - 'gone without food': thus they reveal Satan's work in their illogical wording.....	<u>in labor and toil</u> , in <u>sleepless nights</u> often, in hunger and thirst, in <u>abstinence from food</u> many times, in cold and nakedness. ...The apostle Paul has already spoken about 'labours' in v 23 of 2Corinthians 11. The NIV + JW repeat themselves in v27 whilst removing 'weariness and painfulness')

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Galatians 3 v 1	O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? - Galatians 2 v 20	You foolish Galatians! Who has bewitched you? Before your very eyes Jesus Christ was clearly portrayed as crucified. (What is missing is the problem with the church today.)	O senseless Ga-la'tians, who is it that brought you under evil influence, you before whose eyes Jesus Christ was openly portrayed impaled?
Galatians 5 v 19	Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,	The acts of the sinful nature are obvious: <u>sexual immorality</u> , impurity and debauchery; (Peoples sexual morals change as is evident from the 60's - adultery and fornication do not.)	Now the works of the flesh are manifest, and they are fornication, uncleanness, loose conduct,
Galatians 5 v 21	Envyings, murders, drunkenness, <u>revellings</u> , and such like:.....of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.	and envy; drunkenness, <u>orgies</u> , and the like..... (Revelling are not only orgies, they also include night clubs, pop / rock / heavy metal etc. concerts, wicked entertainments and such like.)	envies, drunken bouts, revelries, and things like these..... (The Vatican is responsible for the 'murder' of millions of God's people hence it is no surprise to find this is missing from Vatican manuscripts.)
Ephesians 4 v 22a	That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, <u>which is corrupt</u> Jeremiah:17:9: The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? Isaiah:64:6a: But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags Romans:7:18a: For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing	You were taught, with regard to your former way of life, to put off your old self, <u>which is being corrupted</u> (Modern versions teach contrary to God's Holy Word that 'self' at the beginning was good (for you can only corrupt that which at first was good) and since it is <u>being corrupted</u> good must still remain. This lie of Satan is taught in cults and false Religion. See under 'King James Bible' for God's truth.)	that you should put away the old personality which conforms to your former course of conduct and <u>which is being corrupted</u>

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Ephesians 5 v 9	For the fruit of <u>the Spirit is</u> in all goodness and righteousness and truth;	for the fruit of <u>the light consists</u> in all goodness, righteousness and truth (The Spirit of God is <u>not an impersonal thing</u> but the very Presence, Person of God. The devil comes as an.....)	for the fruitage of <u>the light consists</u> of every sort of goodness and righteousness and truth. angel of 'light' with his ministers of 'righteousness' to deceive - 2 Corinthians 11 v 14 - 15)
Ephesians 6 v 10	Finally, <u>my brethren</u> , be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.	Finally, be strong in the Lord and in his mighty power.	Finally, go on acquiring power in [the] Lord and in the mightiness of his strength.
Philippians 3 v 16	Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk <u>by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.</u>	Only let us live up to what we have already attained. (The NIV has deleted more than the JW. How many today, walk by and mind the same rule - God's Holy.....)	At any rate, to what extent we have made progress, let us go on walking orderly in this same routine. ...Word? Most do what is right in their own eyes.)
Philippians 3 v 20a	For our <u>conversation</u> is in heaven; from whence also we look for <u>the Saviour</u>	But our <u>citizenship</u> is in heaven. And we eagerly await <u>a Savior</u> from there (God is our only Saviour: who is not a ticket to heaven <u>one day</u> 'citizenship'.....)	As for us, our <u>citizenship</u> exists in the heavens, from which place also we are eagerly waiting for <u>a savior</u> but is our Life 'conversation' <u>now and forever.</u>)
Colossians 3 v 6	For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh <u>on the children of disobedience:</u>	Because of these, the wrath of God is coming.	On account of those things the wrath of God is coming.
Colossians 2 v 18	Let no man <u>beguile</u> you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which <u>he hath not seen</u> , vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,	Do not let anyone who <u>delights in false humility</u> and the worship of angels <u>disqualify</u> you for the prize. <u>Such a person</u> goes into <u>great detail about</u> what <u>he has seen</u> , and his <u>unspiritual</u> mind puffs him up <u>with idle notions.</u> (Modern versions teach that he ' <u>has</u> ' seen what he has ' <u>not</u> ' seen; and do not give a clear.....)	Let no man <u>deprive</u> you of the prize who <u>takes delight in a [mock]</u> humility and a form of worship of the angels, "taking his stand on" the things <u>he has seen</u> , puffed up without proper cause by his fleshly frame of mind, ...warning of the grave danger. The NIV also adds several words not found in the Greek text.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1 Thessalonians 1 v 1	Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians which is in God the Father and <u>in</u> the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.	Paul, Silas and Timothy, To the church of the Thessalonians in God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace and peace to you.	Paul and Sil·va·nus and Timothy to the congregation of the Thes·sa·lo·ni·ans in union with God the Father and [the] Lord Jesus Christ:
1 Thessalonians 2 v 15a	Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us;	who killed the Lord Jesus and the prophets and also drove us out.	who killed even the Lord Jesus and the prophets and persecuted us.
2 Thessalonians 1 v 12a	That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you,	... so that the name of our Lord Jesus may be glorified in you,	in order that the name of our Lord Jesus may be glorified in you,
1 Timothy 1 v 17	Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.	Now to the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen.	Now to the King of eternity, incorruptible, invisible, [the] only God, be honor and glory forever and ever. Amen.
1 Timothy 4 v 12	Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit , in faith, in purity.	Don't let anyone look down on you because you are young, but set an example for the believers in speech, in life, in love, in faith and in purity.	Let no man ever look down on your youth. On the contrary, become an example to the faithful ones in speaking, in conduct, in love, in faith, in chasteness.
1 Timothy 5 v 4	But if any widow have children or nephews , let them learn first to <u>shew piety</u> at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.	But if a widow has children or <u>grandchildren</u> , these should learn first of all to put <u>their religion</u> into practice by caring for their own family and so repaying their parents <u>and grandparents</u> , for this is pleasing to God. (Grandchildren are not nephews and I wonder what the NIV means by ' <u>their religion</u> '-it sounds like they believe in more than one!!)	But if any widow has children or <u>grandchildren</u> , let these learn first to practice godly devotion in their own household and to keep paying a due compensation to their parents <u>and grandparents</u> , for this is acceptable in God's sight.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1 Timothy 5 v 16	If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are <u>widows indeed</u> . (Note: the NIV also misses out 'of one man' in verse 9 of 1Timothy 5 and removes the words 'if she have' 5 times in verse 10 which sets the standard for Widowhood and adds 'such as' etc.)	If any woman who is a believer has widows in her family, she should help them and not let the church be burdened with them, so that the church can help those widows <u>who are really in need</u> . (The NIV places the 'first responsibility' of the <u>man</u> on to a woman and forgets the charge the apostle Paul has just given concerning Widowhood v9-15.)	If any believing woman has widows, let her relieve them, and let the congregation not be under the burden. Then it can relieve those who are actually widows.
1 Timothy 6 v 5	Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself .	and constant friction between men of corrupt mind, who have been robbed of the truth and who think that godliness is a means to financial gain. (The NIV are happy to remove this command for they are of the 'company' who.....)	violent disputes about trifles on the part of men corrupted in mind and despoiled of the truth, thinking that godly devotion is a means of gain. make 'great gain' out of selling corrupt bibles!! - 2 Peter 2 v 1-3)
1 Timothy 6 v 7	For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.	For we brought nothing into the world, and we can take nothing out of it.	For we have brought nothing into the world, and neither can we carry anything out.
2 Timothy 1 v 11	Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles .	And of this gospel I was appointed a herald and an apostle and a teacher.	for which I was appointed a preacher and apostle and teacher.
Titus 1 v 4 (part (b) of this verse we saw earlier)	To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy , and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.	To Titus, my true son in our common faith: Grace and peace from God the Father and <u>Christ Jesus</u> our Savior.	to Titus, a genuine child according to a faith shared in common: May there be undeserved kindness and peace from God [the] Father and <u>Christ Jesus</u> our Savior.
Hebrews 8 v 12	For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.	For I will forgive their wickedness and will remember their sins no more.	For I shall be merciful to their unrighteous deeds, and I shall by no means call their sins to mind anymore."

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Hebrews 10 v 30	For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.	For we know him who said, "It is mine to avenge; I will repay," and again, "The Lord will judge his people."	For we know him that said: "Vengeance is mine; I will recompense"; and again: "Jehovah will judge his people."
Hebrews 10 v 34	For ye had <u>compassion of me</u> in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring <u>substance</u> .	You <u>sympathized with those</u> in prison and joyfully accepted the confiscation of your property, because you knew that you yourselves had better and lasting <u>possessions</u> . (Matthew 6 v 21: For where your treasure.....	For you both expressed <u>sympathy for those</u> in prison and joyfully took the plundering of your belongings, knowing you yourselves have a better and an abiding <u>possession</u>is, there will your heart be also.)
Hebrews 11 v 11	<u>Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child</u> when <u>she was past age</u> , because <u>she</u> judged him faithful who had promised. (The apostle Paul has just finished speaking about <u>Abraham</u> in the previous 3 verses)	By faith Abraham , even though he was past age —and Sarah herself was barren—was <u>enabled to become a father</u> because he considered him faithful who had made the promise. (The NIV completely changed this verse as well as removing the 6 Words highlighted. It is not men who go through 'the menopause'/'past age' but women. Great intellect is not needed to understand this. Abraham also was already 'a father' through Hagar having born Ishmael.	By faith also Sarah herself received power to conceive seed, even when she was past the age limit, since she esteemed him faithful who had promised. On top of this Abraham married again after Sarah died and had 6 more sons by his wife Keturah - Genesis 25 v 1, but the NIV tells us 'he was past age'. The NIV translators either do not know what they are talking about or they are making the Word of God contradict itself on purpose - such men should never be in charge of translating GOD'S HOLY WORD)
Hebrews 11 v 13	These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them , and <u>embraced</u> them, and <u>confessed</u> that they were strangers and <u>pilgrims</u> on the earth.	All these people were still living by faith when they died. They did not receive the things promised; they only saw them and <u>welcomed</u> them from a distance. And they <u>admitted</u> that they were <u>aliens</u> and strangers on earth.	In faith all these died, although they did not get the [fulfillment of the] promises, but they saw them afar off and <u>welcomed</u> them and publicly declared that they were strangers and temporary residents in the land.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Hebrews 12 v 20	For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:	because they could not bear what was commanded: "If even an animal touches the mountain, it must be stoned."	For the command was not bearable to them: "And if a beast touches the mountain, it must be stoned."
Hebrews 13 v 21a	Make you perfect in every good work to do his will	equip you with everything good for doing his will (God's standard is dropped-Matthew 5v48,	equip you with every good thing to do his will ...and what the apostle Paul speaks is altered.)
James 4 v 4	Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.	You adulterous people, don't you know that friendship with the world is hatred toward God? Anyone who chooses to be a friend of the world becomes an enemy of God. (<u>'Men'</u> who sin against..	Adulteresses, do you not know that the friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever, therefore, wants to be a friend of the world is constituting himself an enemy of God. ...God are named first.)
James 5 v16	Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (It is upon this verse that the Roman Catholic church has built their false doctrine of 'Confession'. The Greek is not 'sins' which requires repentance before God or else Judgment will follow - Hebrews 10 v 26-27, 1 Corinthians 3 v16-17, 1John 3 v 4 -10, but 'faults'.....	Therefore confess your <u>sins</u> to each other and pray for each other so that you may be healed. The prayer of a righteous man is <u>powerful</u> and effective. meaning ' <u>minor offences</u> '. James does not mean what Rome has used to control the masses but rather if you are at fault with your brother or sister put it right and pray one for another. <u>NOTE</u> also the emphasis placed on ' <u>Power</u> '/ <u>man</u> . It is.....	Therefore openly confess your <u>sins</u> to one another and pray for one another, that you may get healed. A righteous man's supplication, when it is at work, has <u>much force</u> <u>God's power</u> in answering the cry of a righteous man that <u>availeth much</u> <u>not</u> man - John15v5b for <u>without me ye can do nothing</u> . What James is saying in other words is that the fervent prayer of a righteous man will get the ear and attention of God Almighty.)
1 Peter 1 v 22	Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:	Now that you have purified yourselves by obeying the truth so that you have sincere love for your brothers, love one another deeply, from the heart. (Without God we can....	Now that you have purified your souls by [your] obedience to the truth with unhypocritical brotherly affection as the result, love one another intensely from the heart. ...do nothing -John15v4)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1 Peter 3 v 16	Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers , they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.	keeping a clear conscience, so that those who speak maliciously against your good behavior in Christ may be ashamed of their slander.	Hold a good conscience, so that in the particular in which you are spoken against they may get ashamed who are speaking slightly of your good conduct in connection with Christ.
1 Peter 4 v 3	For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the <u>Gentiles</u> , when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, <u>revellings</u> , <u>banquetings</u> , and abominable idolatries:	For <u>you</u> have spent enough time in the past doing what <u>pagans</u> choose to do—living in debauchery, lust, drunkenness, <u>orgies</u> , <u>carousing</u> and detestable idolatry. (It is not only pagans who sin against God but <u>all men</u> /'our/us'/we the apostle Peter includes himself before repentance. The Vatican no doubt changed this to ' <u>you</u> ' for their whole foundation is built on 'Saint' Peter..	For the time that has passed by is sufficient for <u>you</u> to have worked out the will of the nations when <u>you</u> proceeded in deeds of loose conduct, lusts, excesses with wine, revelries, <u>drinking matches</u> , and <u>illegal idolatries</u> <u>revellings</u> and <u>banquetings</u> (with 'excess of wine') are also changed in the NIV, for the pope(s) and his cardinals, bishops love these) (All idolatry is illegal)
2 Peter 3 v 10	But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night;	But the day of the Lord will come like a thief. (Matthew 25v6: And at <u>midnight</u> there was a....	Yet Jehovah's day will come as a thief, cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh;)
1 John 5 v 7	For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.	For there are three that testify	For there are three witness bearers

This verse of God's Word -1 John 5 v 7- has come under more attack from the devil than any other verse I know of in scripture. The reason is obvious to see: there is no clearer / concise statement of 'The Godhead' proving our Lord Jesus Christ is God than this verse: hence why it is removed by the 'Jehovah Witnesses'. Many have said that there is little to no evidence to show that this is the Word of God. The truth is, the verse itself proves otherwise, and those who state such things have never studied the external evidence and show to their own shame that they are the enemies of God.

When our Lord Jesus Christ returns to Reign no one will argue that these are not the Words of God.

Note: Regarding this verse, lies as usual are told in the footnotes of the NIV e.g. 'not found in any Greek manuscript before the 16th century': or 'Late manuscripts.....'

I will go through some of the evidence which shows clearly this is not true:

1) The following Greek numbered manuscripts have 1 John 5v7: 221 (tenth century), 635 (eleventh century), 88 (twelfth century), 429 (fourteenth century), 629 (fourteenth century), 636 (fifteenth century), 61 (sixteenth century), 918 (sixteenth century) etc. - there are other Greek manuscripts which have 1 John 5v7 on top of these.

2). The vast majority (hundreds) of 'Old Latin' manuscripts which contain 1 John chapter 5 have 1 John 5 verse 7 .This large number of the 'Old Latin' manuscripts stand as a testimony in themselves as to the authenticity of 1John 5v7.

3). Early 'church' and later 'church' writers (documents) quote 1 John 5 verse 7 many times: Cyprian (258 AD), Priscillian (385 AD), Cassian (435 AD), Cassiodorus (580 AD), the Varimadum (380 AD), the Speculum (a treatise which contains the 'Old Latin' text, 450 AD), Victor of Vita (489 AD), Victor Vitensis (485 AD), Codex Freisingensis (of 500 AD), Fulgentius (533 AD), Isidore of Seville (636 AD), codex Pal Legionensis (650 AD), Jaqub of Edessa (700 AD) and many others.

Note: 1 John 5 v 7 is preserved in the edition of the Apostle's Creed used by the Waldenses and Albigensians of the twelfth century.

4).Textual Evidence: There is clear evidence to be found in the Greek text itself. Starting with 1 John 5:8, there are 3 nouns which, in Greek, stand in the neuter (Spirit, water, and blood). However, they are followed by a participle that is masculine. The Greek phrase here is *oi martuountes*. Those who know the Greek language understand this to be bad grammar when left to stand by itself. Even more noticeably, verse 6 has the same participle but stands in the neuter (Gk.: *to martuoun*). Why are 3 neuter nouns supported with a masculine participle? The reason is clear when verse 7 is included. There we have 2 masculine nouns (Father and Son) followed by a neuter noun (Spirit). The verse also has the Greek masculine participle *oi martuountes*. With this clause introducing verse 8, it is very proper for the participle in verse 8 to be masculine, because of the masculine nouns in verse seven. But if verse 7 were not there it would become bad Greek grammar.

5).Internal Evidence: The writing of verse 7 is certainly in the style of the apostle John. John is noted for speaking of Christ as 'the Word' (*logos* in Greek), this is his unique God inspired way, note: John 1v 1, John 1v 14, 1John 1v 1 and therefore 1 John 5v7.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
1 John 5 v 13	These things have I written unto you <u>that believe</u> on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. (Luke 9 v62: And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.)	I write these things to you who believe in the name of the Son of God so that you may know that you have eternal life. (To be saved we must endure - 'believe' to the end, Matthew 24v13: 'But he that shall endure <u>unto the end</u> , the same shall be saved'. For if any who are saved turn away, they shall be damned.	I write you these things that you may know that you have life everlasting, you who put your faith in the name of the Son of God. The NIV removes some of these words in Hebrews 3 v 6: But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Jude 1 v 4	and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.	and deny Jesus Christ our <u>only</u> Sovereign and Lord. (The NIV / JW both <u>deny</u> 'God the Father' removing ' the only Lord God '. It is God the Father who is the 'only Sovereign' and to Him shall all be subject even our Lord Jesus Christ: read -...)	and proving false to our <u>only</u> Owner and Lord, Jesus Christ. ...1Corinthians 15 v24-28. In other words the NIV and JW dishonour God the Father reversing the roles of God the Father and God the Son as they deny God . Judgment will follow)

CORRUPTIONS IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION + Mark of the beast

As far as I am aware I have not repeated any verse twice in the table comparisons thus far, except for a few examples in part 2 'Doctrines of devils...' and a couple of verses which having several corruptions, I have shown separately; but with the book of Revelation I will repeat the 6 verses already shown and the 4 references to Hell.

Bible Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE 1611	NIV + Modern versions + Catholic versions	Jehovah witness 'New World Translation'
Revelation 1 v 6a	And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father ; to him be glory and <u>dominion</u> for ever and ever. Amen.	and has made us to be <u>a kingdom</u> and priests to serve <u>his God and Father</u> —to him be glory and <u>power</u> for ever and ever! Amen. (The NIV / JW subtly change the verse to.....)	and he made us to be <u>a kingdom</u> , priests to <u>his God and Father</u> —yes, to him be the glory and the <u>might</u> forever. Amen. ...remove the fact that Jesus is God)
Revelation 1 v 8	I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending , saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.	"I am the Alpha and the Omega," says the Lord God, "who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty." (NOTE: The Jehovah Witnesses falsely teach that this verse speaks only of God the Father and not our Lord Jesus Christ, hence JW / NIV add the word 'God' here in v8 and remove the Words ' I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last ' in v11 of Revelation 1(Which clearly speaks of our Lord Jesus Christ - read v 11-18); this is because in.....	"I am the Al'pha and the O-me'ga," says Jehovah God, "the One who is and who was and who is coming, the Almighty." Revelation 21v6, are written the same Words, as are found here in v8 and v11 of chapter 1 of the King James Bible, which state the Word 'God' in v7 of chapter 21: hence to remove the fact that these verses combined Categorically state 3 times that our Lord Jesus Christ is God, the NIV / JW take from and add to these verses to confuse and deceive the reader.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 1 v 9	I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ , was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ .	I, John, your brother and companion in the suffering and kingdom and patient endurance <u>that are ours in Jesus</u> , was on the island of Patmos because of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus.	I John, your brother and a sharer with you in the tribulation and kingdom and endurance in company with Jesus, came to be in the isle that is called Pat'mos for speaking about God and bearing witness to Jesus.
Revelation 1 v 11a	Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia ; (It is historical fact that the early church used books not scrolls to write down and translate God's Word. We do not have.....)	which said: "Write on a <u>scroll</u> what you see and send it to the seven churches: the 'scroll' of Life in heaven but the ' <u>Book</u> ' of Life - Revelation 20 v 12. The word ' <u>book</u> ' is used 141 times in the Old Testament e.g. Exodus 17 v14: And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a <u>book</u>	saying: "What you see write in a <u>scroll</u> and send it to the seven congregations, Exodus 32 v 33: And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of <u>my</u> book. The word 'scroll' is used once - which in Isaiah 34v4 is speaking of the heavens rolled together at The Lord's coming.)
Revelation 1 v 13	And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man , clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.	and among the lampstands was someone "like <u>a son of man</u> ," dressed in a robe reaching down to his feet and with a golden sash around his chest. (The corrupted words ' <u>a son of man</u> ' ring hollow as the apostle John describes our Lord Jesus Christ in the following 3 verses.)	and in the midst of the lampstands someone like <u>a son of man</u> , clothed with a garment that reached down to the feet, and girded at the breasts with a golden girdle.
Revelation 1 v 18	I am he that liveth , and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen ; and have the keys of hell and of death. ('he that liveth' speaks of God - Rev. 5v14)	I am the <u>Living One</u> ; I was dead, and behold I am alive for ever and ever! And I hold the keys of death and <u>Hades</u> . ('Amen' - the NIV / JW are not so happy that God lives for ever)	and the <u>living one</u> ; and I became dead, but, look! I am living forever and ever, and I have the keys of death and of <u>Ha'des</u> .

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 2 v 3	And hast borne, and hast <u>patience</u> , and for my name's sake hast laboured , and hast not fainted.	You have persevered and have <u>endured</u> hardships for my name, and have not grown weary.	You are also showing <u>endurance</u> , and you have borne up for my name's sake and have not grown weary.
Revelation 2 v 9	I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are <u>the</u> synagogue of Satan.	know your afflictions and your poverty—yet you are rich! I know the slander of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are <u>a</u> synagogue of Satan.	'I know your tribulation and poverty—but you are rich—and the blasphemy by those who say they themselves are Jews, and yet they are not but are <u>a</u> synagogue of Satan.
Revelation 2 v10b	be thou faithful <u>unto death</u> , and I will give thee a crown of life.	Be faithful, <u>even to the point of</u> death, and I will give you the crown of life. (It is the Lukewarm church that finds it hard to die for God, but this is not so.....)	Prove yourself faithful <u>even to</u> death, and I will give you the crown of life. ..for those who truly love God. To deny self is the most basic requirement to follow God.)
Revelation 2 v 13a	I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is:	I know where you live—where Satan has his throne. (3 times the NIV leaves out 'works / labour' for which we shall be judged -Romans 2v6-13, 1Corinthians 3v11-17, Revelation 22v12)	'I know where you are dwelling, that is, where the throne of Satan is;
Revelation 2 v 15	So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.	Likewise you also have those who hold to the teaching of the Nicolaitans. (As God hates false doctrine (as found in Corrupt Modern versions) so must we)	So you, also, have those holding fast the teaching of the sect of Nic-o-la'us likewise.
Revelation 2 v 17(a)	To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna,	To him who overcomes I will give some of the hidden manna. (We shall eat in heaven.)	To him that conquers I will give some of the hidden manna,

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 2 v 20	Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to <u>seduce</u> my servants to commit <u>fornication</u> , and to eat <u>things</u> sacrificed unto idols.	Nevertheless, I have this against you: You tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess. By her teaching she <u>misleads</u> my servants into <u>sexual immorality</u> and the eating of <u>food</u> sacrificed to idols. (The 'Hellevision' is the modern day idol / alter of devils from which the wicked feed)	"Nevertheless, I do hold [this] against you, that you tolerate that woman Jez'e-bel, who calls herself a prophetess, and she teaches and <u>misleads</u> my slaves to commit fornication and to eat things sacrificed to idols.
Revelation 4 v 4	And round about the <u>throne</u> were four and twenty seats :	Surrounding the throne were twenty-four <u>other thrones</u> . (<u>Only God Rules in and from heaven</u> hence the 24 elders are not on thrones in heaven.....	And round about the throne [there are] twenty-four <u>thrones</u>but <u>seats</u> . Thrones are reserved for earthly rule - Revelation 20 v 4, Matthew 19 v 28.)
Revelation 5 v 4	And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book , neither to look thereon .	I wept and wept because no <u>one</u> was found who was worthy to open the <u>scroll</u> or look <u>inside</u> .	And I gave way to a great deal of weeping because no <u>one</u> was found worthy to open the <u>scroll</u> or to look <u>into it</u> .
Revelation 5 v 9 -10	And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book , and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth. (This song is sung by the four and twenty elders before God (v8). The Words ' us to ' tell us 2 things, 1). That the elders themselves are men redeemed from of the earth and 2). that <u>God has</u>	And they sang a new song: "You are worthy to take the <u>scroll</u> and to open its seals, because you were slain, and with your blood you <u>purchased men for</u> God from every tribe and language and people and nation. You have made <u>them</u> to be a <u>kingdom</u> and priests to serve our God, and they will reign on the earth." redeemed us by his blood <u>to</u> himself; in other words there is no separation between God the Father and God the Son for God is one. These 2 truths are obscured in modern versions.....	And they sing a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the <u>scroll</u> and open its seals, because you were slaughtered and with your blood you <u>bought persons for</u> God out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, and you made <u>them</u> to be a <u>kingdom</u> and priests to our God, and they are to rule as kings over the earth." ..The Word ' Redeemed ' speaks of far more than the word 'purchased' or 'bought'. Firstly it speaks of <u>the Great Cost</u> and secondly it speaks of <u>mans fallen state</u> .)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 5 v 13 -14	<p>And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.</p> <p>And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.</p> <p>('In' the sea, speaks of the fact that at the name of Jesus every knee shall bow and every tongue confess, (including the dead in the sea -Revelation 20v13 as with <u>under the earth</u>), that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the Glory of God the Father.)</p>	<p>Then I heard every creature in heaven and on earth and under the earth and <u>on the sea</u>, and all that is in them, singing: "To him who sits on the throne and to the Lamb be praise and honor and glory and power, for ever and ever!" The four living creatures said, "Amen," and the elders fell down and worshiped.</p> <p>(The fact that God is eternal / uncreated, is removed here)</p>	<p>And every creature that is in heaven and on earth and underneath the earth and <u>on the sea</u>, and all the things in them, I heard saying: "To <u>the One</u> sitting on the throne and to the Lamb be the blessing and the honor and the glory and the might forever and ever." And the four living creatures went saying: "Amen!" and the elders fell down and worshiped.</p>

Malachi 3 v 2: But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 6 v 1	And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.	I watched as the Lamb opened the first of the seven seals. Then I heard one of the four living creatures say in a voice like thunder, "Come!" (Note: the words 'and see' are also missing from v 3, v 5, v 7.)	And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seven seals, and I heard one of the four living creatures say with a voice as of thunder: "Come!"
Revelation 6 v 8	And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death , and with the beasts of the earth. (To understand why 'death' does not equal 'plague' and why 'beasts' do not equal 'wild beasts'; read seals 1 to 4 in section 'The 7 seals of Revelation'.)	I looked, and there before me was a pale horse! Its rider was named Death, and <u>Hades</u> was following close behind him. They were given power over a fourth of the earth to kill by sword, famine and <u>plague</u> , and by the <u>wild beasts</u> of the earth.	And I saw, and, look! a pale horse; and the one seated upon it had the name Death. And <u>Ha'des</u> was closely following him. And authority was given them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with a long sword and with food shortage and with deadly <u>plague</u> and by the <u>wild beasts</u> of the earth.
Revelation 7 v 15	Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.	Therefore, "they are before the throne of God and serve him day and night in his temple; and he who sits on the throne <u>will spread his tent over them.</u> (God will not put a tent over our heads, but will dwell among us, that we might behold His Glory)	That is why they are before the throne of God; and they are rendering him sacred service day and night in his temple; and <u>the One</u> seated on the throne <u>will spread his tent over them.</u>
Revelation 8 v 7.....	The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon	The first angel sounded his trumpet, and there came hail and fire mixed with blood, and it was hurled down upon	And the first one blew his trumpet. And there occurred a hail and fire mingled with blood, and it was hurled to the

<p>..continuation of Revelation 8 v 7</p>	<p>the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.</p>	<p>the earth. <u>A third of the earth was burned up</u>, a third of the trees were burned up, and all the green grass was burned up.</p> <p>(8 - 9 words have been added in the NIV / JW. God's Word does not specify here how much of the earth will be affected by this Judgment of hail and fire mingled with blood; but all green grass, which would also include cereal crops rice etc, and a third of...</p>	<p>earth; <u>and a third of the earth was burned up</u>, and a third of the trees was burned up, and all the green vegetation was burned up.</p> <p>all trees, will no doubt affect much more than 1/3 of the earth. Isaiah chapter 24 / 2 Peter 3 v 10 / Joel1v10 to 2v3 for example show us this. (you cannot have a 1/3 of the earth burned up, as well as more than a 1/3, hence corrupt modern versions contradict the Word of God by adding to it.))</p>
<p>Reference</p>	<p>KING JAMES BIBLE</p>	<p>NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)</p>	<p>JW 'New World Trans.'</p>
<p>Revelation 8 v 13</p>	<p>And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other <u>voices</u> of the trumpet of the three angels, <u>which are yet to sound!</u></p>	<p>As I watched, I heard an <u>eagle</u> that was flying in midair call out in a loud voice: "Woe! Woe! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the trumpet <u>blasts about to be sounded</u> by the other three angels!"</p> <p>(The first 6 trumpet Judgments fall over a period of 3 ½ years hence 'which are yet')</p>	<p>And I saw, and I heard an <u>eagle</u> flying in midheaven say with a loud voice: "Woe, woe, woe to those dwelling on the earth because of the rest of the trumpet <u>blasts</u> of the three angels who are <u>about to blow</u> their trumpets!"</p>
<p>Revelation 9 v 1</p>	<p>And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star <u>fall</u> from <u>heaven</u> unto the earth: and <u>to him</u> was given the key of the <u>bottomless pit</u>.</p> <p>(In changing the tense from 'fall' to 'that had fallen', the NIV / JW completely change the meaning of this verse. It is the Devil and his fallen angels who are the stars 'that have fallen' study Revelation 12 v 3-13....</p>	<p>The fifth angel sounded his trumpet, and I saw a star <u>that had fallen</u> from the <u>sky</u> to the earth. <u>The star</u> was given the key to the <u>shaft of the Abyss</u>.</p> <p>.... in conjunction with Revelation 6 v 13, Isaiah 34 v 4-5a, Isaiah 24 v 21a, and who will be put in the bottomless pit at the end of the Great Tribulation - Revelation 20 v 1-3, Isaiah 24 v 22, Isaiah 14 v 4-19. But here (Revelation.....</p>	<p>And the fifth angel blew his trumpet. And I saw a star <u>that had fallen</u> from heaven to the earth, and the key of the pit of the abyss was given him.</p> <p>.... 9 v1 KJB) it is the angel of God from heaven that opens Hell. Hence corrupt modern versions subtly teach that Satan is in control of this plague contradicting the Word of God. The keys of <u>Hell</u> and death belong to God not Satan - Revelation 1v 18.)</p>

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 10 v 6	<p>And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, <u>that there should be time no longer:</u></p> <p>(The Word 'time' is critical for calculating prophetic time scale, for it speaks of the end of the 'times' of Gentile rule, read.....</p>	<p>And he swore by him who lives for ever and ever, who created the heavens and all that is in them, the earth and all that is in it, and the sea and all that is in it, and said, "<u>There will be no more delay!</u></p> <p>..... Luke 21v24 in conjunction with Revelation 11v2: hence '<u>time no longer</u>' speaks of Antichrist dethroned when the....</p>	<p>and by <u>the One</u> who lives forever and ever, who created the heaven and the things in it and the earth and the things in it and the sea and the things in it, he swore: "<u>There will be no delay any longer:</u></p> <p>....kingdoms of this world become the kingdoms of our Lord - Revelation 11v15-19, Rev.19 v 5 to 20 v 4, Daniel 7 v 9-14, v 26-27etc.)</p>
Revelation 11 v 1	<p>And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: <u>and the angel stood</u>, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.</p>	<p>I was given a reed like a measuring rod and was told, "Go and measure the temple of God and the altar, and count the worshipers there.</p> <p>(these words are deleted because of their connection with....</p>	<p>And a reed like a rod was given me as he said: "Get up and measure the temple [sanctuary] of God and the altar and those worshipping in it.</p> <p>..Ezekiel 40 v 3 onwards in the rebuilding of the temple during the great tribulation.)</p>
Revelation 11 v 4	<p>These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the <u>God of the earth.</u></p> <p>(Revelation 11 v 3-12 speaks of God's 2 witnesses at Jerusalem who prophesy during Antichrist's 42 month....</p>	<p>These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands that stand before the <u>Lord of the earth.</u></p> <p>....world rule. Satan / Antichrist will have his counterfeit witness / prophet (Rev.13 v 11-13), hence the word.....</p>	<p>These are [symbolized by] the two olive trees and the two lampstands and are standing before the <u>Lord of the earth.</u></p> <p>....'Lord of the earth' is conveniently placed in modern versions to aid this deception (more of this will be seen as we go through Revelation)</p>
Revelation 11 v 8	<p>And their <u>dead bodies</u> shall lie in the street of the great city, which <u>spiritually is</u> called Sodom and Egypt, where also <u>our</u> Lord was crucified.</p> <p>(The Word 'our' which is changed to '<u>their</u>' in modern versions.....</p>	<p>Their <u>bodies</u> will lie in the street of the great city, which is <u>figuratively</u> called Sodom and Egypt, where also <u>their</u> Lord was crucified.</p> <p>..... shows clearly that those who Satan used to corrupt this verse.....</p>	<p>And their corpses will be on the broad way of the great city which is <u>in a spiritual sense</u> called Sod'om and Egypt, where <u>their</u> Lord was also impaled.</p> <p>...could not confess our Lord Jesus Christ as Lord and Saviour.)</p>

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 11 v 11	And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.	But after the three and a half days <u>a breath</u> of life from God entered them, and they stood on their feet, and terror struck those who saw them. (obvious work of Satan)	And after the three and a half days <u>spirit</u> of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet, and great fear fell upon those beholding them.
Revelation 5 v 6	And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are <u>the seven Spirits of God</u> sent forth into all the earth. (1).The King James Bible has had capital 'S' here for 'Spirits' for almost 400 years; modern versions reduce this to small 's'..	Then I saw a Lamb, <u>looking as if</u> it had been slain, standing in the center of the throne, encircled by the four living creatures and the elders. He had seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven <u>spirits</u> of God sent out into all the earth. ...This is the same as changing God to god . 2).Revelation 13 v 8b states 'the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world' - <u>NOT</u> a look alike.)	And I saw standing in the midst of the throne and of the four <u>living</u> creatures and in the midst of the elders a lamb <u>as though</u> it had been slaughtered, having seven horns and seven eyes, which [eyes] mean the seven <u>spirits</u> of God that have been sent forth into the whole earth.
Revelation 4 v 5	And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunders and <u>voices</u> : and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are <u>the seven Spirits</u> of God.	From the throne came flashes of lightning, rumblings and <u>peals</u> of thunder. Before the throne, seven lamps were blazing. These are the seven <u>spirits</u> of God.	And out of the throne there are proceeding lightnings and voices and thunders; and [there are] seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, and these mean the seven <u>spirits</u> of God.
Revelation 1 v 4b	and from <u>the seven Spirits</u> which are before his throne;	and from the seven <u>spirits</u> before his throne,	and from the seven <u>spirits</u> that are before his throne,
Revelation 12 v 9	And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.	The great dragon was hurled down—that ancient serpent called the devil, or Satan, who <u>leads</u> the whole world <u>astray</u> . He was hurled to the earth, and his angels with him. (Satan does more than leading astray, he completely deceives.)	So down the great dragon was hurled, the original serpent, the one called Devil and Satan, who is <u>misleading</u> the entire inhabited earth; he was hurled down to the earth, and his angels were hurled down with him.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 11 v 17	Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come ; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.	saying: "We give thanks to you, Lord God Almighty, <u>the One</u> who is and who was, because you have taken your great power and have begun to reign. (One third of God's Presence is removed - God is <u>outside of time</u> ; He is not caught.....	saying: "We thank you, Jehovah God, the Almighty, <u>the One</u> who is and who was, because you have taken your great power and begun ruling as king. in time as we are, by the rotation of the earth around the sun.)
Revelation 12 v 12	Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.	Therefore rejoice, ye heavens and you who dwell in them! But woe to the earth and the sea, because the devil has gone down to you! He is filled with fury, because he knows that his time is short." (<u>Not</u> woe to the sea / earth, as Satan would have some believe: but woe to ' <u>the inhabitants</u> '. God's people need...	On this account be glad, YOU heavens and YOU who reside in them! Woe for the earth and for the sea, because the Devil has come down to YOU, having great anger, knowing he has a short period of time." ...to be forearmed, for this speaks of the now imminent Great Tribulation.)
Revelation 12 v 17	And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.	Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring—those who obey God's commandments and hold to the testimony of Jesus. (The name of our Lord Jesus Christ is halved)	And the dragon grew wrathful at the woman, and went off to wage war with the remaining ones of her seed, who observe the commandments of God and have the work of bearing witness to Jesus.
Revelation 13 v 1	And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. (Satan proclaims himself to be 'God' as Antichrist will - 2 Thessalonians 2 v 4, this is the name of blasphemy)	And the dragon stood upon the shore of the sea. And I saw a beast coming out of the sea. He had ten horns and seven heads, with ten crowns on his horns, and on <u>each head a blasphemous name.</u> (The NIV / JW also insult the apostle John by calling him the devil - this they did also to our Lord Jesus Christ - John 8v48-49. (PTO))	And it stood still upon the sand of the sea. And I saw a wild beast ascending out of the sea, with ten horns and seven heads, and upon its horns ten diadems, but upon its heads <u>blasphemous names.</u> that 2 beasts are shown here in v1, when in fact the devil can clearly be seen in the beast rising up out of the sea - compare v1 with

		To deceive God's people, an NIV footnote tells their usual lie. The NIV / JW also mislead one to believe.....	Revelation 12 v3 - hence the devil gives his power, seat and great authority to the beast / Antichrist v 2.)
Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 13 v 10	He that leadeth into captivity <u>shall go</u> into captivity: <u>he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword.</u> Here is the patience and the faith of the saints. (This verse shows that those who <u>betray</u> God's people to the Antichrist will be repaid by God for their <u>wicked deed</u> . Satan needs false brethren to do his.....	If anyone is to go into captivity, into captivity he will go. <u>If anyone is to be killed with the sword, with the sword he will be killed.</u> This calls for patient endurance and faithfulness on the part of the saints. dirty work even as 'Judas Iscariot' hence this warning is removed from modern versions. The NIV also.....	If anyone [is meant] for captivity, he goes away into captivity. If anyone will kill with the sword, he must be killed with the sword. Here is where it means the endurance and faith of the holy ones. reverses the meaning of the second half of the verse letting Antichrist and his murderers off scot-free.)
Revelation 14 v 1 WARNING Satan's mark and '666'	And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written <u>in</u> their foreheads. (((WARNING - This corruption appears in the very next verse after the mark of the beast - Revelation 13 v 16-18. No doubt what the devil means by this addition of ' <u>his name</u> ', is his own name and mark hence the false prophet looks like a lamb (Rev. 13v11): this is also why in the following verse shown (Rev. 14v5).....	Then I looked, and there before me was the Lamb, standing on Mount Zion, and with him 144,000 who had <u>his name and his Father's name written on</u> their foreheads. the words ' <u>before the throne of God</u> ' are removed, speaking of the 144,000, for Satan will insert his name and mark into the foreheads of people <u>on earth</u> . WARNING - Note the word ' <u>on</u> ' instead of ' <u>in</u> '. In Revelation 13v16 the NIV uses the word 'on' instead of 'in' when speaking about the 'mark' of the beast.....	And I saw, and, look! the Lamb standing upon the Mount Zion, and with him a hundred and forty-four thousand having <u>his name and the name of his Father written on</u> their foreheads. Satan / Antichrist's mark will not be a tattoo placed ' <u>on</u> ' the skin <u>but</u> a 'micro - chip' inserted ' <u>in</u> ' the forehead or right hand. Antichrist can use modern versions to state that his 'chip' is not 'on' but 'in' the body hence proclaiming it is not the forewarned mark of Satan. Note also that the NIV changes Rev.13 v18 from 'for it is the number of <u>a man</u> ' to 'for it is <u>man's number</u> ' thus rendering the counting of the number of the beast pointless.)))

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 14 v 5	And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.	No lie was found in their mouths; they are blameless.	and no falsehood was found in their mouths; they are without blemish.
Revelation 14 v 8	And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the <u>wrath</u> of her fornication. (To identify 'Babylon' from Bible prophecy, it is <u>absolutely necessary</u> to know she is 'that....	A second angel followed and said, "Fallen! Fallen is <u>Babylon the Great</u> , which made all the nations drink the <u>maddening</u> wine of her <u>adulteries</u> ." ..great city' as it was at the time of the apostle John - Rome - Rev. 17v 9, and 18.....	And another, a second angel, followed, saying: "She has fallen! <u>Babylon the Great</u> has fallen, she <u>who</u> made all the nations drink of the wine of the anger of her fornication!" etc. The Vatican of Rome does not want us to know this.)
Revelation 14 v 9 <u>WARNING</u> Satan's mark	And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, (As we saw earlier, the Word of God warns us that the mark of.....	A third angel followed them and said in a loud voice: "If anyone worships the beast and his image and receives his mark <u>on</u> the forehead or <u>on</u> the hand, the beast (micro - chip), will be placed 'in' not 'on' the forehead.....	And another angel, a third, followed them, saying in a loud voice: "If anyone worships the wild beast and its image, and receives a mark <u>on</u> his forehead or upon his hand, or hand. To be deceived by Satan is to be damned - v10.)
Revelation 14 v 14	And I looked, and behold a <u>white cloud</u> , and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man , having on his head a <u>golden crown</u> , and in his hand a sharp sickle.	I looked, and there before me was a white cloud, and seated on the cloud was one "like <u>a son of man</u> " with a crown of gold on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand.	And I saw, and, look! a white cloud, and upon the cloud someone seated like <u>a son of man</u> , with a golden crown on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand.
Revelation 15 v 2	And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark , and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.	And I saw what looked like a sea of glass mixed with fire and, standing beside the sea, those who had been victorious over the beast and his image and over the number of his name. They held harps given them by God. (Those going through the Great Tribulation will know what has...	And I saw what seemed to be a glassy sea mingled with fire, and those who come off victorious from the wild beast and from its image and from the number of its name standing by the glassy sea, having harps of God. been deleted - the <u>mark</u> (chip) equals Revelation 14v10-11.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 15 v 3-4	And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. 4: Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.	and sang the song of Moses the servant of God and the song of the Lamb: "Great and marvelous are your deeds, Lord God Almighty. Just and true are your ways, <u>King of the ages.</u> 4: Who will not fear you, O Lord, and bring glory to your name? For you alone are holy. All nations will come and worship before you, for your <u>righteous acts</u> have been revealed." (No doubt 'New Ager's' are happy with these changes, but those who are, will receive the Judgments of God - Revelation 22 v 18-19...	And they are singing the song of Moses the <u>slave</u> of God and the song of the Lamb, saying: "Great and wonderful are your works, Jehovah God, the Almighty. Righteous and true are your ways, <u>King of eternity.</u> 4: Who will not really fear you, Jehovah, and glorify your name, because you alone are loyal? For all the nations will come and worship before you, because your <u>righteous decrees</u> have been made manifest." ...A king is a king of people not time, for without people the word king becomes meaningless.)
Revelation 15 v 6a	And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen,	Out of the temple came the seven angels with the seven plagues. They were dressed in <u>clean, shining</u> linen	and the seven angels with the seven plagues emerged from the sanctuary, clothed with <u>clean, bright</u> linen
Revelation 16 v 1	And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways , and pour out <u>the vials</u> of the wrath of God upon the earth.	Then I heard a loud voice from the temple saying to the seven angels, "Go, pour out <u>the seven bowls</u> of God's wrath on the earth." (The vials are not....	And I heard a loud voice out of the sanctuary say to the seven angels: "Go and pour out <u>the seven bowls</u> of the anger of God into the earth." poured out together.)
Revelation 16 v 5	And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, <u>which art, and wast,</u> and shalt be , because thou hast judged thus.	Then I heard the angel in charge of the waters say: "You are just in these judgments, <u>you who are and who were,</u> <u>the Holy One,</u> because you have so judged; (The above name for God is not found in the book of Revelation and once again.....	And I heard the angel over the waters say: " <u>You, the One who is and who was, the loyal One,</u> are righteous, because you have rendered these decisions, ...' and shalt be ' (/ art to come) is removed.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
<p>Revelation 16 v 16</p> <p>v15 of chapter 16 speaks of our Lord's coming for the battle of Armageddon</p> <p>Joel 3 is all about the battle of Armageddon</p>	<p>And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.</p> <p>(The Word of God states categorically that God is in control of all things including the battle of Armageddon. Joel:3:1: For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem, Joel:3:2: I will also gather all nations, and will bring.....</p>	<p>Then <u>they</u> gathered <u>the kings</u> together <u>to the place</u> that in Hebrew is called Armageddon.</p> <p>....them down into the <u>valley</u> of Jehoshaphat.)</p> <p>(The NIV's addition of 'the kings ' is found in v14 in the Greek not v16 - it will be more than just kings that are gathered together at this point - Revelation 19 v 18 - 21)</p>	<p>And <u>they</u> gathered them together <u>to the place</u> that is called in Hebrew <u>Har-Ma-ged'on</u>.</p>
<p>Revelation 17 v 11</p> <p>The geographical seat of Antichrist is hidden by the addition of the word 'king' in modern versions</p> <p>NOTE: All modern versions come from Vatican manuscripts e.g. Vaticanus</p> <p>(Sinaiticus was retrieved from a waste paper bin used to start fires in a monastery in Egypt!!)</p>	<p>And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.</p> <p>(Verses 9 to 11 of Revelation 17 have been fiddled with in the NIV / JW to emphasise <u>the kings</u>, and distance <u>the 7 mountains</u>, which equal <u>the 7 heads</u> of the scarlet coloured beast on which the great whore sits. The 7th king is Antichrist who comes out of the old Roman empire (v10a 'one is' 6th. king); and 'must continue a short space' (v10b). Antichrist is also the final king, hence the word '<u>eighth</u>' is not speaking of another evil human king after Antichrist which corrupt modern versions lead you to believe, but of 2 facts already highlighted about the beast, one of which the vatican in Rome is desperate that.....</p>	<p>The beast who once was, and now is not, is <u>an eighth king</u>. He belongs to the seven and is going to his destruction.</p> <p>....no one knows about. 1) The beast 'was and is not, and yet is' (v8/11). This speaks of <u>Satan's</u> old earthy kingdom - Luke 4v5-8, which was taken from him 2000 years ago - John 12 v31, Matthew 28v18, John 16v11: but will be restored for the 42 month world rule of Antichrist, (note: Satan will have <u>no spiritual</u> authority over God's people at this time); hence it is speaking of <u>Satan's</u> world kingdom and not of a single human king. 2) 'he is the eighth and is of the seven' speaks of the 7 mountains on which the great whore sits (v9). Verse 18 of chapter 17 reveals to us that the great whore 'is that great city, which.....</p>	<p>And the wild beast that was but is not, it is also itself <u>an eighth [king]</u>, but springs from the seven, and it goes off into destruction.</p> <p>.....reigneth over the kings of the earth'. The rest of Bible prophecy concerning this city, of which there is a great deal in the Old Testament, show this to be the city of Rome which is built on 7 mountains. The 'eighth' which is of the 'seven' mountain of Rome on which is built the Vatican and hence the seat of Antichrist. Note: a mountain needs only to be a large hill to be called a mountain in scripture e.g. the Mount of Olives - Zechariah 14v 4 (classed by many today as a large hill). Regarding 'and goeth into perdition' - Satan and his kingdom shall be destroyed and the city of Rome shall be consumed by fire.)</p>

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 16 v 17	And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven , from the throne, saying, It is done.	The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and out of the temple came a loud voice from the throne, saying, "It is done!" (No doubt Satan / Antichrist sitting in the Temple of God on earth - 2 Thes.2v4, will seek to counterfeit.....	And the seventh one poured out his bowl upon the air. At this a loud voice issued out of the sanctuary from the throne, saying: "It has come to pass!" the work of God from heaven as in Revelation 13 v 13-14)
Revelation 18 v 23	And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; <u>and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride</u> shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived . (Revelation 18 speaks of the destruction of Rome and Satan's false church. The correct word ' candle ' and the words ' <u>the voice of the bridegroom and the bride</u> ' speak.....	The light of a <u>lamp</u> will never shine in you again. The voice of bridegroom and bride will never be heard in you again. Your merchants were the world's great men. By your <u>magic spell</u> all the nations were <u>led astray</u>of the false church of Rome, hence the word ' candle ' is subtly replaced with the word 'lamp' - for the church of Rome and all she ' deceives ' to follow her are filled with ' candles ' not 'lamps'.)	and no light of a <u>lamp</u> will ever shine in you again, and no voice of a bridegroom and of a bride will ever be heard in you again; because your traveling merchants were the top-ranking men of the earth, for by your <u>spiritistic practice</u> all the nations were <u>mised</u> . (The NIV's ' <u>magic spell</u> ' makes the Word of God sound like a ' <u>fairy tale</u> '. Note: we should never read fairy tales. We should only read the Word of God.)
Revelation 19 v 1	And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, <u>Alleluia</u> ; Salvation, and glory, and honour , and power, unto the Lord our God:	After this I heard what sounded like the roar of a great multitude in heaven shouting: " <u>Hallelujah!</u> Salvation and glory and power belong to our God,	After these things I heard what was as a loud voice of a great crowd in heaven. They said: "Praise <u>Jah</u> , you people! The salvation and the glory and the power belong to our God,
Revelation 19 v 8b	for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. (2Corinthians 5 v 21: For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.	Fine linen <u>stands for</u> the righteous <u>acts</u> of the saints. Our righteousness is not our own by 'good works / <u>acts</u> ' but is of God through faith. <u>Philippians 3 v 9</u> : And be found in him, not having mine own.....	fine linen <u>stands for</u> the righteous <u>acts</u> of the holy ones. righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith) (Ephesians 2 v 8-9)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 20 v 9b	: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.	But fire came down from heaven and devoured them. (This will be Satan's last attack on God before he is cast.....)	But fire came down out of heaven and devoured them. forever into the Lake of Fire)
Revelation 20 v 12	And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God ; and the <u>books</u> were opened: and another <u>book</u> was opened, which is the <u>book of life</u> : and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.	And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before <u>the throne</u> , and <u>books</u> were opened. Another <u>book</u> was opened, which is the <u>book of life</u> . The dead were judged according to what they had done as recorded in the books. (<u>One</u> must be very foolish to omit the name of God) (<u>Note</u> : The NIV copies the JW 10 times in the book of Revelation replacing the original word ' book ' with ' scroll ' (as in the corrupt dead sea <u>scrolls</u> which modern versions consult). However when it comes to ' the book of life ' they dare not change this to the ' scroll of life ' least their alignment with.....)	And I saw the dead, the great and the small, standing before <u>the throne</u> , and <u>scrolls</u> were opened. But another <u>scroll</u> was opened; it is the <u>scroll of life</u> . And the dead were judged out of those things written in the scrolls according to their deeds. the JW be obvious to all. The word ' book ' is found 181 times in the God's Holy Word; the word ' scroll ' is found 2 times and neither of these speak of God's Word written down. Read - Luke 4 v 17-20 KJB. The word 'roll' is also found for example in Jeremiah 36) but this roll is not a 'scroll' for the roll has pages as with a book - Jeremiah 36 v 23 (read also v 2) - hence the word roll speaks of how the book was stored having no hard cover.)
Revelation 20 v 13(b)	and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them:	and death and <u>Hades</u> gave up the dead that were in them,	and death and <u>Ha'des</u> gave up those dead in them,
Revelation 21 v 4a	And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes;	He will wipe every tear from their eyes.	And he will wipe out every tear from their eyes,
Revelation 21 v 24	And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their <u>glory and honour</u> into it.	<u>The nations will walk</u> by its light, and the kings of the earth will bring their <u>splendor</u> into it.	And <u>the nations will walk</u> by means of its light, and the kings of the earth will bring their <u>glory</u> into it.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 22 v 6	And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: <u>and the Lord God of the holy prophets</u> sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.	The angel said to me, "These words are trustworthy and true. <u>The Lord, the God of the spirits of the prophets</u> , sent his angel to show his servants the things that must soon take place." (Once again Gnostic teaching is seen creeping in: separating the spiritual -'spirits', from the physical - 'prophets'.)	And he said to me: "These words are faithful and true; yes, <u>Jehovah the God of the inspired expressions of the prophets</u> sent his angel forth to show his <u>slaves</u> the things that must shortly take place.
Revelation 22 v 14	Blessed are they that do his commandments , that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.	"Blessed are those who <u>wash their robes</u> , that they may have the right to the tree of life and may go through the gates into the city. This blatant <u>removal</u> of God's Word and <u>adding</u> to God's Word (which stain the pages of modern versions), reveals here the very heart of the work of Satan and why the Lukewarm church will be left behind at the Rapture. Satan has deceived them and taught them to ignore the commandments of God, some of which, Satan has removed altogether in his counterfeit bible. The Words removed from Romans 8v1 in modern versions, which I have underlined, show this once again: Romans 8 v 1: There is therefore now no condemnation.....	Happy are those who <u>wash their robes</u> , that the authority [to go] to the trees of life may be theirs and that they may gain entrance into the city by its gates. to them which are in Christ Jesus, <u>who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.</u> Our Lord Jesus warns us through the apostle Paul: Romans 8 v 13: <u>For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die</u>: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. and reminds us in John 14 v 21: He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)	JW 'New World Trans.'
Revelation 22 v 19	And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life , and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.	And if anyone takes words away from this book of prophecy, God will take away from him his share <u>in the tree of life</u> and in the holy city, which are described in this book. Even in the very verse where our Lord Jesus warns of everlasting damnation to all who play with His Words, the 'book of life' is removed. Thus they seal.....	and if anyone takes anything away from the words of the scroll of this prophecy, God will take his portion away <u>from the trees of life</u> and out of the holy city, things which are written about in this <u>scroll</u>their doom and the destruction of all those who follow their pernicious ways - 2Peter 2 v 1-3

2Peter 2 v 1: But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.
v2: And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.
v3: And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

The Final verse of the NIV bears the mark of Satan's work in his attempt to remove and belittle our Lord Jesus Christ and separate us from our God.

Revelation 22 v 21:

NIV:

The grace of the Lord Jesus be with God's people. Amen.

King James Bible:

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

(Many who read this letter who will be left behind at the Rapture believing they were 'God's people' will praise God that God's grace is still extended to them 'you all' for they too will become the true family of God. Amen.)

Romans 5 v 8: But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Romans 8 v 38-39: For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

FURTHER WORK OF SATAN

1). Mark 16v 9-20: These 12 verses which record the Great Commission and the power our Lord Jesus Christ has given us over the Devil - "In my name shall they cast out devils;" Satan has either removed from modern versions, or a lie has been placed before the verses or as a footnote casting doubt on the Word of God.

The NIV quotes, in their copyright 1984 edition by Hodder and Stoughton limited, just before verse 9, "The most reliable early manuscripts and other ancient witnesses do not have Mark 16v 9-20."

The above is a lie of the Devil which is found time and time again throughout corrupted modern bible versions.

The Historical Truth is that all ancient scripture or citations which have the gospel of Mark which include 18 uncials(18 Greek manuscripts), 600 cursives(600 Greek manuscripts), every known Lectionary of the East, Ten Ancient Translations and quotations from 19 early church writers bear united witness to the genuineness of Mark 16 v 9-20. There are only 2 (corrupt) manuscripts on which modern translations are based, Vaticanus (B) and Sinaiticus(Aleph) that omit Mark 16 v 9-20.

Note: some modern versions add a false ending to Mark 16 e.g. Good News (TEV), copyright American Bible Society 4th edition 1976 copyright British and Foreign Bible society 1976.

2). John 7v 53 to chapter 8v 11: These 12 verses which record the woman caught in adultery and the Words of our Lord Jesus "Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more" are once again either deleted by the devil or doubt is cast upon them. The evidence that John 7v 53 to 8v 11 is the genuine Word of God is overwhelming and conclusive as with Mark 16 v 9-20, but once again lies are told in modern versions to support 2 corrupted manuscripts voiced by the popes of Rome.

3) As well as the 24 verses above, there are a number of other verses, and many more words which Satan has cast doubt on in modern versions.

4) APART FROM WHAT WE HAVE LOOKED AT UNDER THE 3 HEADINGS:

1). THE WORDS OF GOD REMOVED

2). DOCTRINES OF DEVILS FOUND IN MODERN VERSIONS

3). MORE EXAMPLES OF GOD'S WORD REMOVED

- THERE ARE SEVERAL THOUSAND OTHER INSPIRED WORDS OF GOD WHICH HAVE BEEN EITHER REMOVED OR ALTERED IN MODERN VERSIONS. ON TOP OF THIS THERE ARE HUNDREDS OF words WHICH HAVE BEEN ADDED.

(Note: if one were to include changes in tenses, the removal of single letters such as 's' etc., it has been calculated that there have been approximately 36,000 corruptions made to the Word of God in modern versions. An example of what I mean is shown next.)

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV + +	JW
Mark 1 v 1-3	<p>1: The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;</p> <p>2: As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.</p> <p>3: The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.</p>	<p>¹The beginning of the gospel about Jesus Christ, the Son of God.^[a]</p> <p>²It is written in <u>Isaiah</u> the prophet: "I will send my messenger ahead of you, who will prepare your way" —</p> <p>³"a voice of one calling in the desert, 'Prepare the way for the Lord, make straight paths for him.' "</p>	<p>1 [The] beginning of the good news about Jesus Christ: 2 Just as it is written in <u>Isaiah</u> the prophet: "(Look! I am sending forth my messenger before your face, who will prepare your way;) 3 listen! someone is crying out in the wilderness, 'Prepare the way of Jehovah, you people, make his roads straight,'"</p>

The Old Testament prophecy given in verse 2 is not from Isaiah as stated in modern versions but from Malachi 3v1a. It is verse 3 which is from Isaiah 40v3 - thus the Word of God (KJB) says 'the prophets' but corrupted modern versions subtly teach that the Bible contradicts itself (it is obvious to see who has been fooling around with God's Holy Word). Note also the words which the NIV remove from v 2 and change in v 3. On top of this the NIV questions with a footnote ^[a] the authenticity of 'the Son of God' which the JW removes. In these 3 verses the NIV corrupts the Word of God 7 times.

Example of words added:

Reference	KING JAMES BIBLE	NIV + +	JW
2Corinthians 2 v 15a	For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved ,	For we are to God the aroma of Christ among those who are being saved	For to God we are a sweet odor of Christ among those who are being saved
1 Corinthians 1 v 18	For the <u>preaching</u> of the cross is to <u>them that perish</u> foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.	For the <u>message</u> of the cross is foolishness to those <u>who are perishing</u> , but to us who are being saved it is the power of God.	For the <u>speech</u> about the <u>torture stake</u> is foolishness to those <u>who are perishing</u> , but to us who are being saved it is God's power.

The false doctrine of 'salvation' by 'good works' taught by Jehovah Witnesses, which comes from the Vatican (hence why they use their corrupt manuscripts) blasphemes the atoning work of Christ on the cross. We are not, 'being saved', as the Roman Catholic church would have people believe by their observance to the 'Mother' church, her pagan rituals, idolatrous worship, blasphemous 'Mass' and invented purgatory; but we are saved and only saved by the atoning work of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Ephesians 2 v 8-9: For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

2Corinthians 5 v 17: Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

WARNING

Jude: 1 v 3-5: Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

Those who defend modern versions defend the work of Satan:

2 Corinthians: 11 v 13-15: For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

If we Fear and Love God we will defend and obey God's every Word:

John: 14 v 23-24: Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

Final Warning:

Revelation 22 v 18-21: For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

Re:22:19: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

Re:22:20: He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

Re:22:21: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

WHAT TO DO

- 1). God's people need to dispose of their corrupted versions. I would advise people to bury them deep in the ground and God will take care of the rest.
- 2). Those who do not have the Authorized / King James Bible (1611) need to lay hold of one and use it day and night (Psalm 1v 2, Joshua 1v 8).

Beware:

1). Some publishers have used King James text while adding footnotes taken from corrupt manuscripts, do not use or buy such a bible. Use a King James Bible with no added foot or margin notes. Note - cross references are normally fine. Note also that the 'Revised Version' (1881) is a corrupted King James, corrupted by Westcott and Hort using Vatican manuscripts. Beware also of an extended preface of several pages headed by the words 'The Translators To The Reader'; this is the clever and subtle work of undercover Jesuits who also sought to add the Apocrypha to the King James Bible. By God's grace their wicked work was stopped. If this preface is found remove these pages from your King James Bible. The normal King James preface of 1 ½ to 2 sides (1 page) is fine.

2). Many so called 'Christian' book shops have on their shelves books that speak Satan's lies against God's Holy Word (the Authorized / King James Bible).

3). The 'New King James Version' / 'King James 21stC. etc. are not the pure 'King James Bible'; but are a mix of corrupted modern versions with the King James Bible. Hence these also should not be used. Below in brief are some of these corruptions.

The 'New King James version' removes the Words **Lord, God, heaven, hell, repented (repent, repentance), blood** etc. many times. For example the Word 'Hell' is found 54 times in the Word of God - the 'NKJV' reduces this to 32 times by removing 'Hell' 22 times - here are some of the references Isaiah 14 v 15, Isaiah 5 v 14, Isaiah 28 v 15, Isaiah 28 v 18, Isaiah 57 v 9, Psalm 86 v 13, Job 11 v 8, Job 26 v 6 etc. In the examples given the 'NKJV' copies the wording of the Jehovah Witness 'New World Translation'.

The Words **JEHOVAH, New Testament, Damnation** and **Damned** have been completely removed in the 'NKJV'. For example, the Word 'Jehovah' is removed from Exodus 6 v 3, Psalms 83 v 18, Isaiah 12 v 2, Isaiah 26 v 4, Genesis 22 v 14, Judges 6 v 24 and Exodus 17 v 15 (7 times). There are many verses that follow the Gnostic corrupted Vatican manuscripts. Below are some examples:

KING JAMES BIBLE Hebrews 4 v 8	JW 'New World Translation'	NEW KING JAMES VERSION	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)
For if Jesus had given them rest, then would <u>he</u> not afterward have spoken of another day.	For if <u>Joshua</u> had led them into a place of rest, [<u>God</u>] would not afterward have spoken of another day.	For if <u>Joshua</u> had given them rest, then <u>He</u> would not afterward have spoken of another day.	For if <u>Joshua</u> had given them rest, <u>God</u> would not have spoken later about another day.

This proof text that states Jesus is God (when read in context - read v 3-13 KJB) is subtly changed in corrupt modern versions. Modern versions subtly manipulate certain words in the surrounding verses to give the impression that v 8 is speaking of 'Joshua' the son of Nun.

This same work of Satan is repeated in Acts 7 v 45. Here Stephen states (KJB) that Jesus who was in the tabernacle in the wilderness (read verses 37 to 45 - the very presence of God in the holy of holies and the Ark of the Covenant), came with Israel into the Promised Land (hence the Ark of the Covenant going before Israel). Modern versions change certain words to make it look like Stephen is speaking of Joshua the son of Nun. Hence this proof text which reveals Jesus is God is subtly removed.

KING JAMES BIBLE	JW 'New World Translation'	NEW KING JAMES VERSION	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)
Acts 7v 45: Jesus	Joshua	Joshua	Joshua
1Timothy 6 v 10a: For the love of money is the root of all evil	For the love of money is <u>a root</u> of all <u>sorts of injurious things</u>	For the love of money is <u>a root</u> of all <u>kinds of</u> evil	For the love of money is <u>a root</u> of all <u>kinds of</u> evil
Psalm 109 v 6: Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.	Appoint over him someone wicked, And may <u>a resister</u> himself keep standing at his right hand.	Set a wicked man over him, And let <u>an accuser</u> stand at his right hand. (Satan conveniently removes his name....	Appoint an evil man to oppose him; let <u>an accuser</u> stand at his right hand.and the fact that he is subject to God.)
1Corinthians 1 v 18: are saved	are being saved	are being saved	are being saved
2 Corinthians 2 v 15: are saved	are being saved	are being saved	are being saved
John 8 v 35: And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.	Moreover, the <u>slave</u> does not remain in the household forever; the <u>son</u> remains forever.	And a <u>slave</u> does not abide in the house forever, but <u>a son</u> abides forever.	Now a <u>slave</u> has no permanent place in the family, but <u>a son</u> belongs to it forever.
Acts 3 v 13(a): the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus	the God of our forefathers, has glorified his <u>Servant</u> , Jesus	the God of our fathers, glorified His <u>Servant</u> Jesus	the God of our fathers, has glorified his <u>servant</u> Jesus
Acts 3 v 26a: Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus,	To you first God, after raising up his <u>Servant</u> ,	To you first, God, having raised up His <u>Servant</u> Jesus,	When God raised up his <u>servant</u> ,
Revelation 1 v 6(a): unto God and his Father (speaking of Jesus and our Father)	to <u>his God and Father</u>	to <u>His God and Father</u> (Gnostics did not believe Jesus is God)	to... <u>his God and Father</u>
Philippians 4 v 20(a): unto God and our Father	to <u>our God and Father</u> (Jehovah Witnesses do not believe.....	to <u>our God and Father</u> Jesus is God, hence the change....	To <u>our God and Father</u> modern versions follow hand in hand.)

KING JAMES BIBLE	JW 'New World Translation'	NEW KING JAMES VERSION	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)
<u>1Corinthians 9 v 27b:</u> lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway .	that, after I have preached to others, I myself should not become <u>disapproved</u> somehow.	lest, when I have preached to others, I myself should <u>become disqualified</u> . (‘Once saved always saved’ is not the full teaching of scripture; we must endure to the end - read.....	that after I have preached to others, I myself will <u>not be disqualified</u> for the prize. Hebrews 6 v 4-6, Hebrews 10 v 26-31, 1Corinthians 6 v9-10, Matthew 24 v 13.)
<u>Romans 6 v 22a:</u> But now being <u>made free</u> from sin, and become servants to <u>God</u> .	However, now, because you were <u>set free</u> from sin <u>but</u> became <u>slaves</u> to God,	But now having been <u>set free</u> from sin, and having become <u>slaves</u> of God, (We are now God’s family - 1John 3 v 1)	But now that you have been <u>set free</u> from sin and have become <u>slaves</u> to God,
<u>1Corinthians 7 v 22b:</u> likewise also he that is called, being free, is <u>Christ’s servant</u> .	likewise he that was called when a freeman is a <u>slave of Christ</u> .	Likewise he who is called while free is <u>Christ’s slave</u> .	similarly, he who was a free man when he was called is <u>Christ’s slave</u> .
<u>2Corinthians 2 v 17a:</u> For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God	[We are;] for we are not <u>peddlers</u> of the word of God as many men are	For we are not, as so many, <u>peddling</u> the word of God (Modern versions both corrupt and.....	Unlike so many, we do not <u>peddle</u> the word of God <u>for profit</u> peddle (for profit) the Word of God.)
<u>Revelation 14 v 9b</u> and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,	and receives a mark <u>on</u> his forehead or <u>upon</u> his hand,	and receives his mark <u>on</u> his forehead or <u>on</u> his hand, WARNING ‘666’ (Satan / Antichrist’s mark will not be a tattoo placed ‘ <u>on</u> ’ the skin but a ‘micro - chip’ inserted ‘ <u>in</u> ’ the forehead or hand. Antichrist can use modern versions....	and receives his mark <u>on</u> the forehead or <u>on</u> the hand, to state that his ‘chip’ is not ‘on’ but ‘in’ the body hence proclaiming it is not the forewarned mark of Satan. NOTE: Revelation 13 v 16 has also been corrupted the same way.)
<u>Isaiah 14 v 15:</u> Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell , to the sides of the pit.	“However, down to <u>She’ol</u> you will be brought, to the <u>remotest parts</u> of the pit.	Yet you shall be brought down to <u>Sheol</u> , To the <u>lowest depths</u> of the pit.	But you are brought down to the <u>grave</u> , to the <u>depths</u> of the pit. (The pit is bottomless Revelation 20 v 3)
<u>1John 3 v 16b:</u> Hereby perceive we the love of God ,	By this we have come to <u>know love</u> ,	By this we <u>know love</u> ,	This is how we <u>know</u> what <u>love</u> is:

KING JAMES BIBLE	JW 'New World Translation'	NEW KING JAMES VERSION	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)
<p><u>John 14 v 2:</u> In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.</p>	<p>'abodes'</p>	<p>'dwelling places' (NKJV 1979 edition.) (The size of God's house (Psalm 23 v 6) where God will dwell with His people forever in the new heaven and new earth is given in Revelation 21 -12000 furlongs by 12000 by 12000. One furlong...</p>	<p>'rooms' = 220 yards or 1/8th of a mile (1760 yards). Therefore our Father's house (the new Jerusalem) is 1500 miles long, 1500 miles wide and 1500 miles high - plenty of room for mansions- God means what he said.)</p>
<p><u>1John 5 v 19:</u> And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. (Satan (wicked / evil one) would have people believe he is in control; he is <u>not</u> - God is. The '<u>whole world lieth in</u>.....</p>	<p>We know we originate with God, but the whole world is lying in the [<u>power of the</u>] wicked one. wickedness' is because men's hearts are evil - think of Noah's day - God destroyed them.)</p>	<p>We know that we are of God, and the whole world lies <u>under the sway of the wicked one</u>.</p>	<p>We know that we are children of God, and that the whole world <u>is under the control of the evil one</u>.</p>
<p><u>Acts 8 v 9(b):</u> bewitched the people of Samaria, (Simon the sorcerer bewitched (speaking of Satan's power) the people of Samaria. ..</p>	<p><u>amazing</u> the nation of Sa-mar'i-a, The people of Samaria where not <u>astonished</u> in God's sight, they were deceived.)</p>	<p><u>astonished</u> the people of Samaria,</p>	<p><u>amazed</u> all the people of Samaria.</p>
<p><u>Isaiah 11 v 3:</u> And shall make him of quick understanding</p>	<p>REMOVED (7 Words removed)</p>	<p>REMOVED (7 Words are also missing from Isaiah 66 v 5 as with.....</p>	<p>REMOVED the NIV, speaking of the Rapture.)</p>
<p><u>Hebrews 2 v 16</u> For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham.</p>	<p>For he is really not <u>assisting angels</u> at all, but he <u>is assisting</u> Abraham's seed.</p>	<p>For indeed He does not <u>give aid to angels</u>, but He <u>does give aid</u> to the seed of Abraham.</p>	<p>For surely it is not <u>angels he helps</u>, but Abraham's descendants.</p>

Corrupt modern versions completely change the meaning of Hebrews 2 v 16. The reason is obvious to see - Jehovah Witnesses (along with other cults) do not believe Jesus is God and subtly teach falsely that Jesus is an angel. Hebrews 2 v 16 completely destroys this Lie of the devil, stating clearly that Jesus is not an angel - 'took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham'; hence this is changed in corrupt modern versions to accommodate Satan's Lie.

Revelation 12 v 9: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

In modern versions Satan subtly attacks the Atoning Work of Christ, causing the 2nd half of the verse to contradict the 1st. half, and teaching holiness by works instead of Holiness by Grace - God's Work:

Hebrews 10 v 14: For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them <u>that are</u> sanctified.	For it is by one [sacrificial] offering that he has made those who <u>are being</u> sanctified perfect perpetually.	For by one offering He has perfected forever those who <u>are being</u> sanctified.	because by one sacrifice he has made perfect forever those who <u>are being</u> made holy.
---	---	---	--

1Corinthians 3 v 16-17: Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

2Corinthians 5 v 17: Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

1John 3 v 6: Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

v 7: Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

v 8: He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

v 9: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

v 10: In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

The false church does not believe God's Word and cannot receive it because they are not 'born of God', hence their salvation is by their own effort 'are being sanctified' instead of God's perfect Work 'he hath perfected forever'. The truth is we are evil and all our own righteousness is as filthy rages - 1 John 1v 8-10, Jeremiah 17 v 9, Isaiah 64 v 6, Romans 3 v 9-18 - hence we must be born again:

John 3 v 3: Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

What we are commanded by God is to deny self:

Romans 8 v 13-14: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

Self righteousness condemned:

Matthew 7 v 21-23: Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

SUMMARY OF 'NKJV'

In the New Testament alone, the 'NKJV' follows Satan's work in Vatican manuscripts over 1200 times, some of which we have just looked at. The 'New King James Version' in truth is a corrupt modern version using the name 'King James' as a cover up. Where it does not specifically mutilate the text itself in line with corrupt Vatican manuscripts, Satan's footnotes can be found casting doubt and undermining God's Holy Word. Below are 4 examples of 100's to be found in a NKJV with footnotes:

KING JAMES BIBLE	JW 'New World Translation'	NEW KING JAMES VERSION	NIV +(Mod.v)+(Cath.v)
1Timothy 3 v 16(b): God was manifest in the flesh	He was made manifest in flesh	God ^{F4} was manifested in the flesh ^{F4} : NU-Text reads Who	He appeared in a body

Hence Satan seeks to undermine this proof text that states Jesus is God

Daniel 3 v 25: He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.	He was answering and saying: "Look! I am beholding four able-bodied men walking about free in the midst of the fire, and there is no hurt to them, and the appearance of the fourth one is resembling <u>a son of the gods.</u> "	"Look!" he answered, "I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire; and they are not hurt, and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God." ^{F8} ^{F8} : Or <u>a son of the gods</u>	He said, "Look! I see four men walking around in the fire, unbound and unharmed, and the fourth looks like <u>a son of the gods.</u> "
--	---	---	--

Revelation 22 v 14a: Blessed are they that do his commandments	Happy are those who <u>wash their robes</u>	Blessed are those who do His commandments ^{F131} ^{F131} : NU-Text reads <u>wash their robes.</u>	"Blessed are those who <u>wash their robes</u>
Revelation 22 v 19a: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life	and if anyone takes anything away from the words of the scroll of this prophecy, God will take his portion away from the <u>trees of life</u>	and if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the Book ^{F136} of Life ^{F136} : NU-Text/M-Text read <u>tree of life.</u>	And if anyone takes words away from this book of prophecy, God will take away from him his share in the <u>tree of life</u>

Those who play with God's Word are damned

Luke 21 v 33: Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

LEFT BEHIND, THE REASON WHY AND THE NEED FOR TRUE REPENTANCE

Isaiah 59 v 1-2: Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

Isaiah 1 v 18: Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

2Peter:3:9: The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

2Pe:3:10: But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

Let us consider Matthew 25 together.

Matthew:25:1: Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

M't:25:2: And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

M't:25:3: They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

M't:25:4: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

M't:25:5: While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

M't:25:6: And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

M't:25:7: Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

M't:25:8: And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

M't:25:9: But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

M't:25:10: And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

M't:25:11: Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

M't:25:12: But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

M't:25:13: Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

1. The first truth that is to be noted in verse 1, is that the KINGDOM OF HEAVEN is likened unto TEN VIRGINS. God is telling us here that He will not lose His five foolish virgins left behind, for they are part of the heavenly kingdom (what a great comfort for those left behind).

2. They all have lamps, the Word of God.

Psalms:119:105: Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

A note for foolish virgins - Do not think this passage of scripture means corrupted translations are OK. It does not refer to this at all but rather to the dormant Word of

God that is in your hearts that has not been oiled with the oil of His Holy Spirit - in others words you have not obeyed His Voice, God's Word - you have not obeyed God's first commandment to Love Him with all your heart, soul, mind and strength - you have loved the things of the world (whether it be what people think of you; money; entertainments e.g. the television, cinema etc.; books - magazines - music etc. of the world (there is much called 'Christian' which is worldly and of the devil); hobbies; sports; the love of holidays; (lover of pleasure more than God); hiding your light under a bushel; the fear of man; little time spent meditating in God's Holy Word - more time spent on everything else e.g. eating; little zeal for God and His Judgments / Commandments - worldliness instead of Holiness; and so on), this is adultery in God's sight and are some of the thorns that choke the Word of God making it unfruitful - Luke 8 v 14.

James 4 v 4-5: Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

1Corinthians 3 v 16-17: Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

1John 2 v 15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

3. The wise virgins have oil, the foolish do not. The oil both in the Old and New Testament speaks of the presence of God on / in, a man, woman or child. This oil of the Holy Spirit is withdrawn when we do not seek God with ALL our Heart and obey His voice. Here are some examples of God's Holy Presence in the Old and New Testament.

1 Samuel 16 verse 1-13

1Samuel:16:13: Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

Acts 10 v 1-48

Acts:10:44: While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

Ac:10:45: And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Further references: 1 Samuel 10 v 1-13, Numbers 11 v 16-25, Genesis 41 v 38-39, 2Kings 2 v 1-14, Isaiah 44 v 1-3, Joel 2 v 27-32. Our Lord Jesus - Isaiah 11 v 1-10, Isaiah 61 v 1-3, Luke 4 v 17-21, to His Body- John 14 v 15-21, John 15v 25-27, John 16v 7-15. Acts Ch 2.

The Holy presence of God made accessible to all who repent and believe:

Matthew:27:50: Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

M't:27:51: And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

The way (our Lord Jesus Christ) opened into the Holy of Holies through His blood shed. The Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world.

Acts:2:38: Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Jesus said: Mark:8:34b: Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

M'r:8:35: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

M'r:8:36: For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

M'r:8:37: Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

Romans:8:6: For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

Romans:8:13: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Ro:8:14: For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

(Read Romans 8 v 1-14)

Repentance equals death to self and sin.

4. Matthew:25:7: Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

It is clear all virgins trim their lamps. This started to take place in me on the 11th Jan 05. Large portions of God's Holy Word which I knew very well before suddenly became crystal clear. I rapidly began to understand how the whole of prophecy dovetails beautifully together, no missing pieces (apart from what God has not told us e.g. seven thunders) and no more haze. Instead a clear panorama of God's majestic prophetic Word. It was like a mountain of manna from heaven being poured out on me and I was eating as fast as I could, how wonderful.

Before this took place on the 11th Jan 05, I knew God's Holy Word very well.

(Although I am only 34, I have done much work for The Lord my God, and have a strong testimony of God's preserving grace in my life. I am aware of at least 3 times in the last 15 years where Satanic covens in the UK have tried to kill me; each time sending me a specific message before hand. This has included strong evil spirits, one for example which came to me at night and wrapped itself round my body like a giant snake and tried to crush the life out of me. Although unable to breathe or move any part of my body, as the name of The Lord Jesus passed through my mind, the devil uncoiled with a hideous scream and fled. Although I was unaware at first of the activities of Satanic groups (until they sent me messages); I was very much aware that I was preaching the undiluted Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ; and people were coming in repentance into the Kingdom of God. God was also working miracles in fulfilment of His Word.)

God tells us though the prophet Daniel that at the time of the end God will unseal prophecies given in His Word and the wise shall understand.

a). Daniel:8:19: And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end shall be.

Daniel:8:26: And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

b). Daniel:12:8: And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

Da:12:9: And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

Daniel:12:10: Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

In Daniel chapter 7, God gives to Daniel a vision which is a summary of the whole of world history from the time of the Babylonian empire (the time of Daniel) right through to our Lord's eternal Reign.

The following 3 visions given to Daniel (2nd vision chapter 8, 3rd chapter 9, 4th chapters 10, 11, 12) all flesh out the summary vision of chapter 7, and expressly deal with the final rise of Antichrist in the last 7 years of world history. This is very needful for those left behind during the Great Tribulation so that they understand that God is in control at all times.

To summarise point 4, the trimming of the lamps has begun in earnest.

5. Matthew:25:9: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

Revelation:3:18: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.
Re:3:19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

James:1:5: If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6. Matthew:25:10: And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

M't:25:11: Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

M't:25:12: But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

Revelation:3:15: I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

Re:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

I can testify that having preached righteousness to the church in the UK for some 17 years now (I began at the beginning when I was 17) which has spanned all major denominations; almost everyone has refused to repent (change their way of living: and have given many excuses for carrying on the way they are). This is a strong witness against the Lukewarm church. But as I have preached God's Holy Word (all of it) to many in the world I have seen repentance.

1Samuel:15:22: And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

1Sa:15:23a: For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.

You may ask, surely half the church is going. This is true for the body of Christ worldwide but this is not the case for the church in the western world and those who have copied them.

Our Lord Jesus clearly portrays this difference in Revelation chapter 3. Let us look at the 3 last churches of the 7 churches Jesus speaks to.

(Note: The 7 churches of Revelation do not only speak of the 7 churches in Turkey; they also speak of the body of Christ on earth over the last 2000 years (1 Corinthians 12 v 27). This is why our Lord Jesus speaks 'church' singular at the beginning of each address and 'churches' plural at the end of each address, to the 7 churches as in Revelation 2 v 1, 7. A detailed study of the 7 churches will reveal this clearly e.g. Revelation 3 v 10 -11 speaks of Luke 21 v 25-36, Matthew 25 v 1-10, etc. - Our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture of wise virgins just before The Great Tribulation.)

THE WISE VIRGINS

Matthew:25:4: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

Matthew:25:10: the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

The church in Philadelphia of Revelation 3 speaks of the wise virgins of Matthew 25.

Revelation 3 v 7-12

1). In verse 10 our Lord speaks:

Revelation:3:10b: I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

The Lord Jesus is speaking of the time of Antichrist during the last seven years of world history when Satan shall rule the world through the beast and false prophet for 3 ½ years causing those of the world to worship him / his image and receive his mark (Revelation 13).The Great Tribulation is called 'one hour' in Revelation 17 v 12.

Our Lord Jesus speaks of this in Luke 21 v 35-36:

Luke:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

v 36: Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

2). Our Lord then speaks to the Philadelphian church:

Revelation:3:11a: Behold, I come quickly: (speaking of His 2nd coming/rapture)

The Lord Jesus does not rebuke the Philadelphian church as he does the churches of Sardis and Laodicea.

Sardis:

Revelation:3:3: If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee. (Foolish virgins)

Laodicea:

Revelation:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. (Foolish virgins)

Instead of being taken with the wise virgins they are left on earth for the Great Tribulation to be made holy.

3). Our Lord speaks of the door of heaven:

Revelation:3:7: And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

Re:3:8: I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

This is the same door that is opened for the wise virgins in Matthew 25:

Matthew:25:10: And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

To be a wise virgin you must be holy as He is holy (v 7a) - 1 Peter 1 v 16.

4). 'He that hath the key of David': I believe the key of David refers to the opening of the blessed hope of the resurrection of God's people. Victory over death and being changed into His likeness (1 Corinthians 15 v 51 -55).

Revelation:1:18: I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

There is much that is hidden in these verses of the Philadelphian church showing how they are the wise virgins of Matthew 25 (e.g. their name).

The apostle John receives a rapture experience as he finishes recording our Lord's Words to the seven churches and is taken into heaven:

Revelation 4 v 1-3

1). Revelation:4:1: After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven:

The same door by which the wise virgins of Matthew 25 enter into heaven.

John:10:7: Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

2). Revelation:4:1: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me;

1Corinthians:15:51: Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

1Co:15:52: In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

3). Revelation:4:1b: which said, Come up hither,

The apostle John is taken up into heaven.

(Luke 17 v 34-37, Revelation 7 v 9-17)

4). Revelation:4:2: And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

Re:4:3: And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

Revelation:7:9: After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Re:7:10: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

THE FOOLISH VIRGINS

A. The Pentecostal (Charismatic) 'plus', plus churches of the world today:

Revelation:3:1: And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

Re:3:2: Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

Re:3:3: Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

Re:3:4: Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

Re:3:5: He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Re:3:6: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

1). The Pentecostal 'plus' churches claim to be the Spirit filled church. Our Lord Jesus Christ reminds them that He alone is the one who has the seven Spirits of God, and only whom He baptises with the Holy Ghost and fire is Spirit filled (Luke 3 v16-17). He also reminds the Pentecostal plus churches, that He holds all seven stars in His hand. They are not the only church of Jesus Christ, in fact they are the dead one: despite the colour, the glamour, the noise, etc. The truth is they are but as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal (1 Corinthians 13 v 1b). They are dead. What a shocking indictment to an apparently vibrant church.

John:7:24: Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

Matthew:7:22: Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

M't:7:23: And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

What God requires is straight forward - To believe in Him. But to believe in Him means we obey His Word. If we claim to believe and obey not His commandments we lie and the truth is not in us. John 14 v 21, 1 John 3 v 3-10

1John:3:3: And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

1John:3:4: Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

1Jo:3:5: And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

1Jo:3:6: Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

1Jo:3:7: Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

1Jo:3:8: He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

1Jo:3:9: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

1Jo:3:10: In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

Revelation:3:3: Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

2. The church started off well; but as the waters of the world crept in, they sank. A ship on the sea is alright, the sea in the ship is all wrong.

James:4:4: Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

Jas:4:5: Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

Many seem unaware of what is meant by 'friendship of the world', but what God means is clearly taught in scripture.

3. The Pentecostal 'Plus' church is not ready for the 2nd coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and the vast majority will be left behind to be purged through great tribulation. Many of her present leaders are Wolves in sheep's clothing, having come from the Great Whore. They are well dressed in sheep's clothing - speech hard to fault, appearance immaculate. But the gospel they preach is not the real Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ but an accursed one. They do not preach separation from the world but instead a light hearted 'don't be legalistic'. They preach a counterfeit faith and are bankrupt themselves. One major turn for the worse and you will find them at the doctors - the arm of flesh shall fail you.

Mark:16:18; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Luke:18:8: when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

There are also many easy to see counterfeit Pentecostal / Charismatic 'Plus' churches which preach a prosperity gospel (the love of money) accompanied by false signs and wonders, the works of Satan and man (some using devil power, some flattery).

Be not deceived by comforts; we need Holy Ghost Fire.

Mark:8:35: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

M'r:8:36: For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

Note what God speaks to the church in v 4:

Revelation:3:4: Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

The Lord Jesus Christ is shortly coming to take His wise virgins home.

WARNING; Satan will seek to use the rapture in at least 2 ways to deceive those left behind:

- 1. Certain of his false apostle / ministers will also disappear from view to make it appear they were men of God teaching the truth. Certain messages will be left behind encouraging God's people to continue without true repentance - be not deceived.**
- 2. Some who disappeared will reappear claiming God has sent them back to help His people - do not be deceived they are wolves in sheep's clothing, have nothing to do with them and warn others.**

2Corinthians:11:14: for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

2Co:11:15: Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

There are only 2 men sent by God from heaven to earth during great tribulation; and these are the two witnesses of Revelation 11. They will be at Jerusalem for the second half of tribulation, the last 3 ½ years before Armageddon.

Revelation:3:5: He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Re:3:6: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

**You need a single ear to hear the Word of God and forsake the lies of Satan.
You need a single eye to behold His truth and obey.**

Matthew:6:22: The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

M't:6:23: But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

M't:6:24: No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Money - earthly goods, property, position, career, etc.)

When God created Adam and Eve 6000 years ago God created them with 2 eyes that look together in one direction and two ears to hear only His voice of Love. Train your spiritual eyes and ears to do the same; then both will be acceptable before God.

FOOLISH VIRGINS

B: The lukewarm church: what has been said about the Pentecostal 'plus' churches also applies to the lukewarm church (both will be left behind and are spiritually dead - 'I know you not' - Matthew 25 v 12).

Revelation:3:14: And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

Re:3:15: I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

Re:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Re:3:17: Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

Re:3:18: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

Re:3:19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Re:3:20: Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Re:3:21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

Re:3:22: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

All church denominations today are clearly revealed here, Evangelical, Baptist, Church of England, Methodist, Brethren etc. etc. The world over, this is the state of the body of Christ on earth at His coming except for the wise virgins; for example God's people in China. Few in the western world are wise virgins; the majority are to be found in the poor countries of this world.

The Lord reminds His church that He is the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God.

Why? Because many lies of Satan have been sown to contradict God's Holy Word; which the church by and large have swallowed (Praise God not all).

1. One of Satan's many lies which have been allowed to infiltrate the body of Christ is evolution. Jesus reminds His church that He is the beginning of the creation of God not the big bang - 'big bangs!!' only create destruction.

John:1:1: In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

Joh:1:2: The same was in the beginning with God.

Joh:1:3: All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

Genesis:1:1: In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis:1:3: And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

Genesis:1:26: And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Ge:1:27: So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

The lie of evolution did not start with Darwin; Satan has been telling this lie for over 4000 years; he has only repackaged it and served it up to deceive the deluded modern world under the guise of being scientific. Apart from being complete folly in the first place, evolution under any true scientific investigation falls apart.

1Timothy:6:20: O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

1Tm:6:21: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

Creation was made perfectly by God first time, 6000 years ago, in 6 literal days without fault or death; (creatures evolving over millions of years by death and struggle is complete blasphemy). It was Rebellion to God's commandment that brought death and destruction.

Revelation:20:11: And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

Revelation:21:1: And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

Revelation:21:5: And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

Have you ever thought how God will make the new heaven and new earth? Well here you have it, in a moment in the twinkling of an eye as God speaks the Word His terrible power is unleashed and it is done. God is not going to hang you in space for millions of years as He tries to figure out how to make the new heaven and new earth. Satan's lies are ridiculous and foolish, a child knows better.

The wisdom of this world is foolishness:

1Corinthians:3:19: For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

1Co:3:20: And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

2. Lukewarm

Revelation:3:15: I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

Re:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Mark:4:18: And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,
M'r:4:19: And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

The sad fact is when confronting the lukewarm church with the clear hallmarks of their lukewarmness (the work which I have done for many years); they cannot see nor grasp the truth of God (the proof being they don't repent /change). Verse 17 explains why:

Revelation:3:17b: thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

With The Lord's coming, many of these scales will fall to the ground for the lukewarm church will be spued out of God's mouth back onto the earth to endure the great tribulation to be made Holy.

The Lord has told me to go through scripture step by step and expose false doctrines and deceptions in the lukewarm church so that you will be in no doubt as to why the lukewarm church will be spued out; this is to lead God's people to repentance.

WHAT GOD HATES AND WHAT GOD LOVES

Hebrews:1:8: But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

Heb:1:9: Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

Leviticus:19:2: Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy.

Leviticus:20:26: And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the LORD am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

1Peter:1:16b: Be ye holy; for I am holy.

BE YE HOLY FOR I AM HOLY

1John:3:3: And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

1Jo:3:4: Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

1Jo:3:5: And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

1Jo:3:6: Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

1Jo:3:7: Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

1Jo:3:8: He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

1Jo:3:9: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

1Jo:3:10: In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

Hebrews:10:26: For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

Heb:10:27: But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

Heb:10:28: He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

Heb:10:29: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

Heb:10:30: For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

Heb:10:31: It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

Hebrews:6:4: For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

Heb:6:5: And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

Heb:6:6: If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

Proverb:1:7: The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Proverb:2:1: My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

Proverb:2:2: So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

Proverb:2:3: Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

Proverb:2:4: If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

Proverb:2:5: Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

Proverb:2:6: For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

Proverb:2:7: He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

Proverb:2:8: He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

Proverb:2:9: Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

Proverb:2:10: When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

Proverb:2:11: Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

Proverb:2:12: To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

Proverb:2:13: Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;

James:1:27: Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

I will now start with the biggest idol that is in the lukewarm church today which is an abomination / an affront to God.

THE HELLEVISION

1John:2:15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

James:4:4: Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

The television / hellelevision, for that is what God's people should call it; has graphically portrayed on it every wickedness named from Genesis to Revelation. It teaches men to break every commandment of God; it is full of Satan's lies and it teaches God's people to love this world.

Galatians:5:19: Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

Ga:5:20: Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

Ga:5:21: Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Those who watch the hellelevision are storing up for themselves the wrath of God. All who watch it will not escape the Judgment of God. To lend your ears, eyes, heart and body (which are God's) to sit and watch evil is the same in God's sight as committing evil - God's Judgment will be likewise.

Matthew:5:27: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

M't:5:28: But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

1Corinthians:6:9: Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

1Co:6:10: Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

God commands His people to repent and destroy this work of the Devil.

Psalms:101:3: I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

Deuteronomy:7:26: Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

Matthew:5:13: Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

So called 'Christian television' is riddled with false doctrines, and a lukewarm gospel:

James:3:11: Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

1Corinthians:5:6: Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

Matthew:12:30: He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

Galations:1:6: I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Ga:1:7: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

Ga:1:8: But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

Ga:1:9: As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

Matthew:12:34: O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

I have 'one word' from God to those who continue to watch the hellelevision and I can assure you it comes directly from heaven:

GOD HATES YOUR REBELLION FOR WHICH YOU HAVE COMMITTED FORNICATION AND ADULTERY WITH THE WORLD IN HIS SIGHT AND HAVE EATEN AT THE TABLE OF DEVILS - REPENT.

If any of God's people ignore this warning, your blood is on your own head.

Malachi:3:2: BUT WHO MAY ABIDE THE DAY OF HIS COMING? AND WHO SHALL STAND WHEN HE APPEARETH? FOR HE IS LIKE A REFINER'S FIRE, AND LIKE FULLERS' SOAP:

What I have said about the hellelevision goes for all other worldly things (anything by which you have in the past, listened to the world instead of to God's Holy Word). The radio, books, magazines, music, pleasures and entertainments, sports, toys, fashions etc. In God's Holy Word are all the guidelines for godly living for example dress for women - 1Timothy 2 v 9.

Most Christian books, magazines, music, etc. (especially that of young people) you will need to throw out as well for they are polluted. There are only a few which please God e.g. Pilgrims progress. We need to be saturated in God's Holy undiluted Word, nothing else.

2Timothy:3:1: This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

2Tm:3:2: For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

2Tm:3:3: Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

2Tm:3:4: Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

2Tm:3:5: Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

**2Timothy:4:3: For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;
2Tm:4:4: And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.**

Note on music: Music is given by God to worship Him (including in battle): Exodus 15v 1-21, The Psalms, Psalm 150, 2 Chronicles 20 v 15-22, Colossians 3 v 16, Revelation 5 v 9-14, Revelation 15 v 2- 4 for those who go through the Great Tribulation.

Music that does not give absolute glory to God is out. Any music that copies the world is an abomination to God.

This includes; jazz, pop, rock, heavy metal, rap, acid etc.

Satan has used this music to teach young people and some older ones, to love the world not the other way round. Music is more than words, it has a power (a spirit) behind it and it is either of God or the Devil the two never mix. Christians who have tried to mix it, God will not honour in Judgment.

It is not the power of music that keeps young people close to God; it is the power of the Holy Ghost and nothing else. It is God alone who saves and nothing and no one else; God doesn't need you or me.

John:6:44: No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

John:15:16: Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

We have the great privilege of being God's servants / ambassadors.

Isaiah:40:15: Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

Isa:40:16: And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

Isa:40:17: All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

Colossians:3:16: Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

Sufficient has been said for the time being regarding the love of this world. We will now turn our attention to other works of Satan which destroy God's people.

Before I begin, note 2 clear warnings from God as to what He will do to those who ignore His Word:

2Thessalonians:2:7: For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

2Th:2:8: And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

2Th:2:9: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

2Th:2:10: And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

2Th:2:11: And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

2Th:2:12: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

Hosea:4:6: My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

ADULTERY AND FORNICATION

The second great sin in the church is sexual sin.

1. First of all, most of God's people have a corrupted bible and it is no small wonder that as the meaning of words have been changed and words deleted, God's people do not know the difference between what is a holy marriage in God's sight and what is an unholy marriage.

2. Many of God's people today do not know their bibles, and for those who do, the majority ignore the warnings of God's Word, their lives reveal this clearly. God hates disobedience and unbelief and it will kill you. God is not interested in opinions about what He has said, He wants obedience to what He has told us.

Before exposing sexual sin in the church there is one further lie of Satan that needs dealing with.

Satan has deceived the church to fall into one of two camps.

1. The Lukewarm church- that believe they are not under law but under grace and therefore can do as they please in other words disobey the commandments of God (not their words - mine).

2. The Pharisaical church - that obeys most of the commandments of God, but then goes on to add their own commandments as well. Self righteousness is the stumbling stone of many of these.

Both end up in The Lake of Fire if there is no repentance.

God commands us neither to add to His Word nor take from it. To obey God is to live to disobey is death. What many today think is a light matter, is in fact an abomination before God. God has placed His Word above His name; those who make light of it dig their own destruction.

Since by far the largest part of the church is in the do as you please camp. I will deal with this in depth from God's Holy Word, before dealing with sexual sin in the church.

**NOT UNDER LAW BUT UNDER GRACE / HE THAT LOVES ME WILL OBEY MY
COMMANDMENTS**

The lukewarm church seek to cover their sin by saying " we are not under law but under grace", we can do what we want, God will forgive us because we are saved-**WRONG**, they do not know the Bible and are dangerously deceived by Satan. They only quote 8 words and then forget the rest:

Romans:6:12: Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

Ro:6:13: Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

Ro:6:14: For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

Ro:6:15: What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Ro:6:16: Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

Ro:6:17: But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you.

Ro:6:18: Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

The context of 'ye are not under law but under grace' could not be clearer. The apostle Paul categorically states if any continue in sin the result will be 'death'v16, this he states again in Romans 8 v 13:

Romans:8:13: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Many have been deceived by the devil to believe the apostle Paul is doing away with the Law; this is not so at all. Paul states in Romans 3 v 31:

Romans:3:31: Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

There are 2 things that the apostle Paul speaks concerning the Law which many twist to their own damnation as warns the apostle Peter in 2 Peter 3:

2Pe:3:15b as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

2Pe:3:16: As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

1) People twist what the apostle Paul states by 'not under law'.

2) People do not understand what the apostle Paul means by the word 'law' for the apostle Paul constantly speaks throughout his epistles of 2 laws which most people confuse (but this is only because they have not studied the Word of God in depth).

1 - 'not under law': When the apostle states 'ye are not under law but under grace' he is speaking of the way in which we are saved. In other words, we are not saved by first having kept the law of God perfectly (what God requires) in our own strength to be

rewarded the crown of salvation at the end of our lives (if this was so we would all be damned). But we are saved by God's grace; God having fulfilled the law for us in His life, death and resurrection - Galatians 4, Ephesians 2:

Galatians:4:4: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,

Ga:4:5: To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. ('under law' can be simply understood by the words 'condemned to die' for the law of God demands that all transgressors be put to death without exception and without mercy. This penalty Christ bore for us on the cross in God's mercy towards us.)

Ephesians:2:8: For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God

The Word of God states categorically that none shall be saved by the works of the law; the reason is obvious, we have all transgressed God's perfect Law and therefore justly deserve God's eternal damnation: hence we can only be saved by God's mercy.

Because we are saved by God's mercy from the condemnation of hell, this does not mean by any means that God's Law is thrust aside:

1Corinthians:6:9: Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

1Co:6:10: Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

God has redeemed us to walk in righteousness and holiness. Because of the life of Christ in us we are now able by God's Holy Spirit to walk in complete obedience to God; in every thought, word and deed. But if we instead continue in sin; we will most certainly be damned - we are trampling the blood of God under foot:

Hebrews:10:26: For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

Heb:10:27: But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

Heb:10:28: He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

Heb:10:29: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

Heb:10:30: For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

Heb:10:31: It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

1Corinthians:3:16: Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

1Co:3:17: If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

2 - **'The Law'**: When the apostle Paul speaks of the Law, it is vital to understand which Law he is talking about. To be deceived by Satan and self over this is to be damned.

a). **God's eternal Laws** that never change; by which all mankind shall be judged, in what ever time of world history they are born - e.g. the 10 commandments (the only law here which is not an eternal law being the Sabbath day):

Colossians:3:5: Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

Col:3:6: For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

Galatians:5:19: Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

Ga:5:20: Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

Ga:5:21: Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

(**Note**: when the apostle states for example 'wrath' he does not mean the wrath of God which should be obvious; neither does he mean we cannot be angry or zealous for what is righteous e.g. **Titus:1:13b**: rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; **Ephesians:4:26a**: Be ye angry, and sin not; what the apostle Paul is clearly stating is 'wrath' against the truth of God, in other words mans anger against God hence it is in context with 'witchcraft'. The same can be said for 'strife'. We are called to earnestly contend for the faith delivered unto the saints - **Jude 1 v 3**. The apostle Paul is often found disputing and rebuking in Acts and his epistles e.g. **Acts 15 v 2**, **Acts 19 v 8-9**, **1 Timothy 5 v 20**, **Galatians 3 v 1** etc. What Paul is stating in **Galatians 5 v 20** is those who oppose the truth of God; in other words those who do the work of the devil hence 'strife' is followed by 'seditions' and 'heresies'.)

b). **Laws applied to Israel as the covenant people** under the Old Testament – e.g. circumcision, unclean meats holy days and so on:

Colossians:2:16: Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

Col:2:17: Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.

Neither Jew nor Gentile are free from God's eternal Laws; and any who think they are will be rudely awakened by the fires of hell and damnation. But what we can never do, is earn our salvation; hence the apostle Paul warns time and time again in the New Testament to those seeking to earn their salvation by obeying the old covenant Law to Israel that they are deceived, and that dangerously by Satan. We are saved by God's grace alone to walk in righteousness and holiness to God. Satan has always sought to tip God's people either side of the balance - beware.

OBEYING THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD

1John:2:3: And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.

1Jo:2:4: He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

John:14:21: He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

John:14:24: He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

Romans:8:6: For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

Ro:8:7: Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

Ro:8:8: So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

Ro:8:9: But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

James:2:26: For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

1John:3:3: And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

1Jo:3:4: Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

1Jo:3:5: And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

1Jo:3:6: Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

1Jo:3:7: Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

1Jo:3:8: He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

1Jo:3:9: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

1Jo:3:10: In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

I will summarise under 4 points the commandments we are given by God to walk in:

1). The teaching of our Lord Jesus Christ in the gospels e.g. Matthew Ch. 5, 6 and 7; including the 10 commandments - the Sabbath day being clarified in Paul's teaching by the Holy Ghost:

Romans:14:5: One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

Ro:14:6: He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it.

Note: God's people should live every day wholly unto The Lord, which is the spirit of the 4th. commandment - Isaiah 58 v 13-14, which is to deny self daily pick up our cross and follow Him. But we are able to esteem one day above another e.g. Sunday.

Note also that holydays / new moon / Sabbath days etc., speak of what is to 'come' during our Lords 1000 year Reign on earth - Colossians 2 v 17; read for example Isaiah 66 v 22-24, Zechariah 14 v 16-21.

2). 4 commandments given in Acts 15 v 29 (meats offered to idols again being clarified by the apostle Paul):

Acts:15:28: For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

Ac:15:29: That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well.

(**Note:** v 28 does not mean all other commandments are excluded e.g. adultery, stealing, lying etc. These 4 commandments were specifically given by God to Gentile believers because of sin prevalent in Gentile nations e.g. eating blood, which was not practised in Israel. Note: while as marriage in Israel was well established by God's law as commanded practise, in Gentile nations this was not so; hence the added commandment to abstain from fornication.)

3). The teaching / commandments of the New Testament writers inspired by the Holy Ghost e.g. The apostle Paul's teaching on eldership (bishops, deacons), marriage, the role of a woman, headship, dress, discipline within the family and church etc.

4). Any commandments given to us in the New Testament which the Old Testament scriptures amplify - help us to understand.

To obey these commandments of God which are full of blessing and life, is to fulfil the first and great commandment:

Mark:12:30: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

Be ye therefore perfect:

Matthew:5:17: Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

M't:5:18: For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

M't:5:19: Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

M't:5:20: For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

M't:5:21: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

M't:5:22: But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

M't:5:23: Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

M't:5:24: Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

M't:5:25: Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

M't:5:26: Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

M't:5:27: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

M't:5:28: But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

M't:5:29: And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

M't:5:30: And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

M't:5:31: It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

M't:5:32: But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

M't:5:33: Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

M't:5:34: But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

M't:5:35: Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

M't:5:36: Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

M't:5:37: But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

M't:5:38: Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

M't:5:39: But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

M't:5:40: And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also.

M't:5:41: And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

M't:5:42: Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

M't:5:43: Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

M't:5:44: But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

M't:5:45: That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

M't:5:46: For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

M't:5:47: And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

M't:5:48: Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Galatians:5:16: This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

Ga:5:17: For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other:

Galatians:5:22: But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

Ga:5:23: Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

Ga:5:24: And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Galatians:2:20: I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

2Corinthians:5:17: Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

SEXUAL SIN IN THE CHURCH

(Read also 'Satan - through the great whore teaches sexual sin in the church' found in section '2). Doctrines of devils found in modern versions')

Revelation:9:21: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Revelation:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.
(Whoremongers / sexual perversion)

Exodus:20:14: Thou shalt not commit adultery.

1Corinthians:6:9: Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,
1Co:6:10: Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Ephesians:5:11: And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

Eph:5:12: For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.

Eph:5:13: But all things that are reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

Eph:5:14: Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

Eph:5:15: See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

Eph:5:16: Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

SEXUAL SIN IN THE CHURCH

Jesus said:

Matthew:5:17: Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

M't:5:18: For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

The standard is not lessened in the New Testament but rather, heightened.

Matthew:5:27: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

M't:5:28: But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

M't:5:29: And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Many have been deceived by Satan into sinning against God believing there is a hidden clause in God's Word which means they are not responsible for past sin when they are born again; e.g. they can now have a relationship or remain in a relationship which is contrary to God's Holy Word because their past sin is forgiven. God warns of this twisting of His grace, and calls it lasciviousness. There is NO such hidden clause in God's Holy Word, and those who teach so are leading people straight to Hell.

If one was a blasphemer, a liar, a thief and one continued blaspheming, lying and stealing after a supposed confession to God; who in their right mind would believe that such a person had repented. Yet when it comes to fornication and adultery the false church covers these abominations to God with the false banner of 'marriage' time and time again (I am talking here about all main stream churches). The reason is obvious; if Satan can persuade God's people to sin even in this one area alone, he has won - they will not inherit the Kingdom of God; they will be damned. The church and her leaders are firstly under the wrath of God for this but secondly none of God's people are without excuse for all have the Word of God in the western world.

The cost:

Mark:8:34: And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

M'r:8:35: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

M'r:8:36: For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

M'r:8:37: Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

M'r:8:38: Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

What is the standard for marriage given to God's people in God's Holy Word? The simple answer is you must be physically a virgin and spiritually born again. This is a summary of both Old and New Testament teaching on marriage for God's people under the New Covenant. Once having been a virgin at the beginning of your first marriage, and also found faithful through marriage, if your husband or wife should die,

you are able to marry once again only in The Lord. If you were born again of the Spirit of God after you were married, as long as you were a virgin at time of marriage and this includes your husband or wife as well, then you may remain married to them and God may save them.

Note about polygamy: Although in the Old Testament polygamy was allowed, in the New Testament this is not so and God's creative order given to us in Genesis 2 (Adam and Eve) is restored by our Lord Jesus Christ e.g. Matthew 19 v 3-9 (1 Timothy 3 v 2 +12, Titus 1 v 6), the New Testament teaching taking precedent.

If a man is already married to more than one wife before being saved as long as he was a virgin at his first marriage and his subsequent wives were virgins when they were married to him, he should not divorce them. But such a man is not to be an elder (bishop) or deacon in the body of Christ. If the man was not a virgin at first marriage, then all must be separated. If one of his wives was not a virgin, she only needs be separated. This is in accordance with the scriptural doctrine of virginity.

The penalty for not being a virgin- although stoning is past, Hell is present and future:

Deuteronomy :22:13: If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,

De:22:14: And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

De:22:15: Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

De:22:16: And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

De:22:17: And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

De:22:18: And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

De:22:19: And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

De:22:20: But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:

De:22:21: Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

De:22:22: If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

De:22:23: If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

De:22:24: Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

De:22:25: But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

De:22:26: But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

De:22:27: For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

De:22:28: If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

De:22:29: Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

In accordance with the law, all cases of fornication or adultery except for two virgins outside of wedlock are punished by death. Satan has told many lies about Deuteronomy 24 v 1-4, opening the way for fornication and adultery in the church. The bill of divorcement was not for sexual sin, the penalty for this being death. This bill of divorcement is NOT permitted by our Lord Jesus for God's people under the New Covenant.

Deuteronomy:24:1: When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

De:24:2: And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

De:24:3: And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

De:24:4: Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

Leviticus:21:9: And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

There is only one clause given in the Old Testament that escaped the death penalty by stoning or fire; which speaks of God's forgiveness in the New Testament through the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ. This is given in Leviticus 19 v 20 - 22:

Leviticus:19:20: And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

Le:19:21: And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering.

Le:19:22: And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

This forgiveness was not given to those who were free in Israel but only to those who were slaves (under bondage).

God is clearly demonstrating here the difference between someone in the kingdom of darkness and someone in the kingdom of light. The same pattern is seen in God's Holy Word regarding the fall of angels, let me explain further:

When Satan rebelled against God, and a third of the angels with him, they were offered no repentance. They are eternally damned (Hell - Isaiah 14 v 15, Revelation 20 v 1-3, Lake of Fire - Revelation 20 v 10). The reason why they are eternally damned is clear, it is the same warning given to the people of God, if they should fall away.

Hebrews:10:26: For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,
Heb:10:27: But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

Hebrews:6:4: For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,
Heb:6:5: And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,
Heb:6:6: If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

The Word of God teaches us, that when we were in the kingdom of darkness, dead spiritually and ignorant of God; God's mercy was extended to us, being that we are His elect. (God has chosen us although we deserve damnation). We are as the bond-woman of Leviticus 19 v 20:

Romans:7:14: For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.

The penalty was passed from us to our loving Saviour our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lamb of God (the foreshowing of this being v 22) so that we may be His bride (free woman). What is required of us is a public confession and denying of self v 21, and a chastening of us v 20 'she shall be scourged' that we walk in holiness, pleasing to God:

Hebrews:12:6: For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

To reject God's chastening is very dangerous to fatal.

What I am coming round to say is this; the truth is the opposite to what Satan has painted in the minds of most Christians.

Satan would deceive you to believe that now you are 'free', if you continue in sin, God's forgiveness covers you:

WRONG

This Lie has caused many of God's people to be damned; having their names removed from the book of Life. God's Word clearly states if you continue in sin, you will be destroyed - 1Corinthians 3 v 16-17, Hebrews 10 v26-31, 1Corinthians 6 v 9-10.

Romans:8:13: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Ro:8:14: For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

I caution God's people by the Holy Ghost, if you continue in your sins you will NOT escape on the day of Judgment but you WILL be cast into the Lake of Fire

Many of God's people have been deceived by Satan, as I said earlier, into believing that God provides them with a clean sheet when they come to God so that they can start all over again e.g. if they have made a mess of marriage before being saved they can start again. This is not repentance but lasciviousness (being lustful).

Romans:3:5: But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man)

Ro:3:6: God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world?

Ro:3:7: For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

Ro:3:8: And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

Jude:1:3: Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

Jude:1:4: For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

Jude:1:5: I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

Jude:1:6: And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

Jude:1:7: Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

To repent is to stop:

Revelation:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable,

(the abominable: every other sin not listed individually here)

and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

If I am fearful and do not stop - the Lake of Fire.

If I am unbelieving and do not stop - the Lake of Fire.

If I am sexually sinning (whoremonger) and do not stop - the Lake of Fire.

If I am a liar and do not stop - the Lake of Fire.

If I am a sorcerer and do not stop - the Lake of Fire.

If I am an idolater and do not stop - the Lake of Fire.

If I am a murderer and do not stop - the Lake of Fire, etc.

God's Word is crystal clear. But the lukewarm church when it comes to sexual sin twist the truth of God and say once you have asked God to forgive you, you are no longer responsible for your past sexual sins and even though you are no longer a virgin physically, and may be divorced or may have 'married!!' twice etc., you are spiritually a virgin and can continue having sexual intercourse with someone under the church banner of 'marriage'. This is the same lie as telling someone who has stolen 666 million pounds on Saturday but repented on Sunday to keep the money he has stolen because the money is now sanctified - this is blasphemy.

God hates this and God's people must repent / stop.

The lukewarm church go to the Old Testament to find as many examples as they can of those who sinned against God, very dangerous, so that they can continue doing the same (I will go through some of these shortly); they forget the warning of the Old Testament. They also forget the New Testament standard for marriage - partly because their corrupt modern versions obscure the truth but also because they want to believe a lie.

The New Testament standard for marriage is the same as for the Levites in the Old Testament

Revelation:5:10: And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Leviticus:21:7: They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

1Corinthians:3:16: Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

1Co:3:17: If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

Leviticus:21:13: And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

Le:21:14: A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

Le:21:15: Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him.

Note: in reference to a widow God is speaking about a widow outside the priesthood; a pure widow who was the wife of a priest, he is able to marry. This is made clear in Ezekiel 44 v 22:

Ezekiel:44:22: Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

Eze:44:23: And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

These commandments given to the priestly tribe of Levi are the exact mirror of New Testament teaching on marriage.

Now I will go through the New Testament teaching on marriage which is straight forward and deal with Satan's lies at the same time.

1. First of all we must understand there has been NO lowering of God's standard whatsoever. Any lowering is the work of Satan.

Jesus said:

Matthew:5:27: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

M't:5:28: But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

M't:5:29: And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

There is no lowering of the 7th commandment but rather a strengthening of it and a very strong clear warning of how we will be judged. This clear standard is found in the Old Testament:

Job:31:1: I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

Job:31:2: For what portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

Job:31:3: Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

Job:31:4: Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

Job:31:5: If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;

Job:31:6: Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

Job:31:7: If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

Job:31:8: Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

Job:31:9: If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

Job:31:10: Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

Job:31:11: For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

Job:31:12: For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

The New Testament standard is not new; God's elect have known from the beginning for God has put it in their heart.

2. Mark:10:2: And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? tempting him.

M'r:10:3: And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

M'r:10:4: And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

M'r:10:5: And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

M'r:10:6: But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.

M'r:10:7: For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

M'r:10:8: And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

M'r:10:9: What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

M'r:10:10: And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

M'r:10:11: and he saith unto them, WHOSOEVER SHALL PUT AWAY HIS WIFE, AND MARRY ANOTHER, COMMITTETH ADULTERY AGAINST HER.

M'r:10:12: AND IF A WOMAN SHALL PUT AWAY HER HUSBAND, AND BE MARRIED TO ANOTHER, SHE COMMITTETH ADULTERY.

There is no remarriage allowed in the New Testament at all except after death.

There is only one clause in the New Testament allowed for putting away (divorce), and no other; this is for fornication- Matthew 5 v 31-32, Matthew 19 v 9. This needs to be carried out in this situation to avoid sexual sin, but no remarriage of the innocent person is permitted if sexual intercourse has taken place already (very important to seek God about your future husband, wife, and know what God has said - failure to do so has very serious consequences, this should be obvious but many people rush into marriage). This is why there should be a betrothal period before marriage as patterned

in God's Word, to seek and know God's will so that anything that needs to be exposed is exposed before marriage.

Fornication: Anyone who is not married or anyone who was not a VIRGIN when they first 'married' (false marriage in God's sight), and is having sexual intercourse is committing Fornication.

(Beware of corrupted modern versions which replace 'fornication' with 'marital unfaithfulness'-divorce is not allowed for marital unfaithfulness, only separation)

Adultery: After the marriage of 2 virgins or faithful widowers /widows which alone is permitted by God, any divorce and remarriage is Adultery.

Many people who think they are married today, (having been married in church / the great whore), are NOT married in God's sight but are committing FORNICATION.

Note: 2 virgins who have had sexual intercourse before marriage but then marry each other is permitted by God in repentance, as long as they have had no sexual intercourse with anyone else in between- Deuteronomy 22v 28-29.

Separation is permitted in the New Testament and the Law for this is given in 1Corinthians 7.

1Corinthians:7:10: And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband:

1Co:7:11: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

(I will come back to 1 Corinthians 7 later because Satan tells a lot of lies about certain verses)

Romans:7:1: Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

Ro:7:2: For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

Ro:7:3: So then if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

Luke:16:18: Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

Jesus clearly states No remarriage allowed, full stop. Plus, do not marry a divorced person.

Matthew:19:3: The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

M't:19:4: And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female,

M't:19:5: And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

M't:19:6: Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

M't:19:7: They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

M't:19:8: He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

M't:19:9: AND I SAY UNTO YOU, WHOSOEVER SHALL PUT AWAY HIS WIFE, EXCEPT IT BE FOR FORNICATION, AND SHALL MARRY ANOTHER, COMMITTETH ADULTERY: AND WHOSO MARRIETH HER WHICH IS PUT AWAY DOTH COMMIT ADULTERY.

Satan has twisted this passage in particular in corrupted modern versions by deleting 12 words and adding 2 words to cause God's people to sin against God.

Verse 9 is not saying, as many people are deceived into thinking, if my wife or husband have been unfaithful I can marry again.

Our Lord Jesus clearly warns us there is no remarriage permitted while either husband or wife lives. To remarry is Adultery.

Jesus is answering the question the Pharisees asked Him:

Matthew:19:3: The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

In other words 'can we divorce our wives whenever we like?'

Jesus is not addressing 'remarriage' at all as many have been wrongly led to believe. Jesus is clearly warning the Pharisees - divorce is out: and if you divorce your wives and the reason for this is because you are evil and want to have sexual intercourse with another woman, you are going to Hell (the consequence of continuing in adultery). There is only one place when you should divorce and one place only and that is if your wife had sexual intercourse with another man before marriage (fornication, the same goes for a man). In this case you must divorce because the marriage is defiled in God's sight (not 2 virgins, but 1 virgin and a fornicator).

The truth is the opposite to what the Devil would have many believe. Beware people of God, be not deceived - God hates divorce.

Malachi:2:13: And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

Mal:2:14: Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

Mal:2:15: And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

Mal:2:16: FOR THE LORD, THE GOD OF ISRAEL, SAITH THAT HE HATETH PUTTING AWAY: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

ANYONE COMMITTING SEXUAL SIN MUST STOP; THE CONSEQUENCE FOR NOT DOING SO IS THE LAKE OF FIRE.

Satan has tried to twist any verse he can to cause God's people to sin, and I have heard many of them over the years, but they are all lies.

I will show you an example so you know what I am talking about.

1Corinthians:7:8: I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.

1Co:7:9: But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

Satan has told the lie that the unmarried means or includes fornicators who have been forgiven. This is not true, for it would go against all the teaching in the Bible on marriage. The Apostle Paul goes on time and time again in the same chapter speaking about virgins and wives or widows v 25, v 27, v 28, v 29, v 33, v 34, v 36, v 37, v 39. Never once does he mention a forgiven fornicator being able to marry. As far as burning is concerned, if you are forbidden to marry, you need to deny self pick up your cross and follow Him. The alternative is to be cast into the Lake of Fire forever.

Satan has tried to use verse 20 as a loop hole to cause people coming to God to continue to sin:

1Corinthians:7:18: Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised.

1Co:7:19: Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

1Co:7:20: Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

1Co:7:21: Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather.

A child could tell you that the Apostle Paul is not talking about marriage, but about circumcision and servants. But many have used this verse to excuse sexual sin.

The bottom line is; if anyone wants an excuse to rebel against God, Satan will find you one. The cost is your soul.

Many of God's people have lead young Christians astray by teaching them lies. God's people must repent and that means going and putting those things right; and living and teaching the truth from now on. It's better to do that now and be right with God than face His Judgment.

Luke:12:4: And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

Lu:12:5: But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Before I close this section on marriage I will deal with some of the many lies the Devil tells, using SIN in the Old Testament, to cause people to sin against God in the New.

BEWARE PEOPLE OF GOD

1Peter:5:8: Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

Sin recorded in the Old Testament is recorded as a grave warning to God's people not to sin. The Devil has twisted this, to lie, you can sin.

DAVID AND BATHSHEBA

Read - 2 Samuel 11 v 1-27 and 12 v 1-20 (Note: certain allowances concerning marriage in Old Testament law which applied to 11 of the 12 tribes of Israel (not to Levi) are not permitted in the New Testament).

The Devil only tells half the story and then hopes you forget the rest. Let us examine the Judgment of God brought upon David for his sin:

2Samuel:12:9: Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

2Sa:12:10: Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

2Sa:12:11: Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

2Sa:12:12: For thou didst it secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

2Sa:12:13: And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

2Sa:12:14: Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

- 1. Death of the child - 2 Samuel 12 v 15-20**
- 2. The sword raised up from his own house - 2 Samuel Chapters 15 to 19**
- 3. King David's wives raped - 2 Samuel 16 v 21-22**
- 4. The sword shall never depart from thine house - 2 Samuel Chapters 20, 21, 24 and onward through Israel's history.**
- 5. Worst of all David had despised the commandment of The Lord. He had despised God (v 9, 10).**

He should have been stoned to death - 2 Samuel 12 v 13.

But here is God's Great mercy towards His sinful elect, while we were yet sinners Christ died for us. Remember what I showed you about the bond woman (Leviticus 19). But David was punished 'scourged' (as with the bond woman) by God for the rest of his life - read 2 Samuel Chapters 15 to 24.

Only a fool would test and tempt the Word of the living God by using David and Bathsheba as an example of how one can sin. His Word is quick, and powerful, sharper than any two edged sword (Hebrews 4 v 12), and it will judge you if you disobey Him. God's Word is The Lord Jesus Christ - Revelation chapter 19.

6. David did go on to marry Bathsheba. But this was only possible because Uriah was dead (the law is, death ends a marriage). A continuation of adultery would have been the result otherwise and final Judgment from God.

7. If David had not married Bathsheba, he would have sinned against her a second time. Now that he had defiled her, no one else in Israel could marry her and support her.

a). David had taken away her God given support Uriah.

b). To leave her destitute without inheritance in Israel would have been to sin against her again.

8. King David had many wives and although this was permitted under the Old Covenant it is not permitted under the New Testament Covenant. King David being a leader, the king of Israel and a prophet of God, living in New Testament times would not be permitted to marry more than one wife i.e. in the New Testament David could not have married Bathsheba being already married (for more understanding - please refer to my note on Polygamy).

9. Summary:

God's people must see and understand how evil their sin is and what God will do to those who despise His grace. We must be very careful we do not trample on the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ - Hebrews 10 v 26- 31.

TAMAR, THE GODLY EXAMPLE

In 2 Samuel 13 the very next chapter after God's dealing with King David; God gives His people the pattern of how He expects His people to behave when they have been sexually sinned against - 2 Samuel 13 v 1-21.

Tamar's response to being raped by her wicked brother Amnon (same father but not same mother), was in perfect obedience to God's law.

1. She cried out:

2Samuel:13:12: And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this folly.

2Samuel:13:13: And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

(This she said before Amnon forced her.)

2. She knew, in accordance with God's law, that once her virginity had been defiled she could not marry (except for Amnon; for which he could then never divorce her - Deuteronomy 22 v 28-29).

This perfect attitude and obedience to God's Holy Word is what God requires; Vengeance belongs to God not us.

Matthew 6 v14-15, Romans 12 v 19-21

3. She did not yield to the Devil's tempting to marry someone later. She feared and loved God - God is a better husband than any man could ever be.

2Samuel:13:19: And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

2Samuel:13:20b: So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

Listen to God's wonderful promise to those who fear and love Him:

Isaiah:54:5: FOR THY MAKER IS THINE HUSBAND; THE LORD OF HOSTS IS HIS NAME; AND THY REDEEMER THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL; THE GOD OF THE WHOLE EARTH SHALL HE BE CALLED.

Note: If a married woman be forced / raped by another man, this does not cancel the existing marriage, which is holy before God. Once 2 born again virgins marry nothing can cancel the marriage except death - Romans 7 v 1-3.

Note: If adultery ever takes place after the marriage of 2 virgins / faithful widowers / widows: this does not cancel the existing marriage but separation is possible (1 Corinthians 7 v 10-11).

RAHAB

Another of Satan's lies is to use Matthew 1 v 5. Matthew records the generations of Joseph through Solomon, while Luke 3 records the generations of Mary through Nathan (both Solomon and Nathan being sons of King David).

Matthew:1:5: And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

Using the King James Bible only (the Devil has no doubt slipped something into corrupted modern versions); there is no evidence to support the claim that Rahab the harlot of the Old Testament is Rachab the wife of Salmon.

1. First the New Testament speaks of Rahab the harlot twice, once in Hebrews and once in James, and does not use the name 'RACHAB' but RAHAB THE HARLOT' and 'THE HARLOT RAHAB'

Hebrews:11:31: By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

James:2:25: Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

Her name is not 'RACHAB' but 'RAHAB' and she is both times called by the name 'harlot' to make sure people don't confuse her with 'RACHAB' of Matthew 1 v5 (God is in complete control of every Word of scripture).

(Note: Many people today, as in the Old Testament, have similar names or the same name but are not the same person; confusion of person is made far more easily when there is no surname.)

2. There is no record in either Old or New Testament that she ever married.

a). The last words about her in the Old Testament apart from Psalm 87 v 4 are found in Joshua 6 v 25 (Psalm 89 v 10 and Isaiah 51 v 9 are not speaking about the Rahab who repented but of the great harlot, spirit of whoredoms, that can be traced down from

Genesis - the tower of Babel, where man first began to rebel against God after the flood - to Revelation; 'Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth'.)

Joshua:6:25: And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

b). To say that she married is to accuse her of rebellion against God. The Old Testament law ruled out anyone marrying her because she had been a prostitute. But because she had been as the bond woman of Leviticus 19, she received forgiveness for she believed God.

3. Judas and Tamar are also in the generation line of Joseph (v 3); but none would state (but the devil and his men) that God approves of prostituting yourself or having sexual intercourse with your daughter in law.

HOSEA AND GOMER

Hosea is often used as a false argument by Satan to bring sin into the church of Jesus Christ.

Hosea:1:2: The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD.

Ho:1:3: So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son.

No one can prove that Gomer was a prostitute before Hosea married her. I say this for several reasons:

a) When God states 'wife of whoredoms' God also states 'children of whoredoms'. The second is clearly future in life of Hosea and Gomer of which chapter 3 speaks. Wisdom would know, in the complete foreknowledge of God, that God is stating to Hosea before hand what will take place and that God told him who to marry. This is upheld by 2 further facts; one is that Israel / Jerusalem (whom Gomer represents) was not a prostitute when God married her - read Ezekiel 16. Secondly Gomer's sin is called 'adultery' not 'fornication' e.g. chapter 3 v 1; this states categorically that she was not a whore before Hosea married her but became one afterward as with Israel. The only conclusion therefore that can be substantiated in the light of the foreknowledge of God (which all must confess) is that Hosea married Gomer as a virgin; hence her first child is by Hosea and his name is 'Jezreel'.

b). The above is strengthened by v 3 of chapter 1. Hosea 1 v 3 does not state 'So he went and took Gomer the prostitute' but rather 'so he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim'. Note: If she was already a whore it is very unlikely that she would be called in scripture 'the daughter of Diblaim' linking her to her father's house and authority (for which in playing the whore in Israel she would have been cast out and more so).

Leviticus:19:29: Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

Deuteronomy:22:21: Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

Leviticus:21:9: And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

If one were to state that Gomer was a prostitute before Hosea married her; which I believe is unfounded and the work of Satan; those people who want a loop-hole to sin will still be caught red handed; and most assuredly on the day of Judgment:

1. Has God told you to marry a harlot to warn a nation of their wickedness against the Holy living God? If God hasn't, you had better not marry a whore. To do so will end you in Judgment.

2. Has God told you to strip and walk naked and barefoot for 3 years as a Judgment against Egypt and Ethiopia as God told Isaiah to do?

Isaiah:20:2: At the same time spake the LORD by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking naked and barefoot.

Isa:20:3: And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;

Isa:20:4: So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

If God hasn't you had better keep your clothes on or face God's wrath.

3. Has God commanded you to go and kill a nation, men, woman, infant and suckling.

1Samuel:15:1: Samuel also said unto Saul, The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

1Sa:15:2: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

1Sa:15:3: Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

If God hasn't you had better not commit murder or you will face God's Judgment.

4. God doesn't ask us to question what He says. God commands us to obey His Word clearly given to us.

1Samuel:15:17: And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

1Sa:15:18: And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be consumed.

1Sa:15:19: Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

1Sa:15:20: And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

1Sa:15:21: But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

1Sa:15:22: And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

1Sa:15:23: For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

Sin is disobedience to what God has commanded you to do. We had better know what God has Commanded us to do and do it for there will be no room for manoeuvre on Judgment day - Matthew 25 v 19-46, Luke 19 v 12-27.

Isaiah:45:5: I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

Isa:45:6: That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.

Isa:45:7: I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Isa:45:8: Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

Isa:45:9: Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

Deuteronomy:32:39: See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

De:32:40: For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

De:32:41: If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

De:32:42: I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

De:32:43: Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

5. You know as well as I do that Hosea marrying Gomer, Isaiah walking about naked and barefoot is not the normal pattern of what God commands His people to do in the Old and New Testament. God raised up these mighty men of God to do a specific work, to bring Judgment upon wicked nations that had rebelled against God.

I can assure you that Hosea did not want to marry Gomer neither did Isaiah want to walk around naked and barefoot 3 years. But God commanded them to do so, and they became living Judgments against those nations. What God commanded Hosea and Isaiah; He has NOT commanded you and me to do. Those whose love and delight is to sleep with prostitutes or strip naked, so that they can do perverse sexual acts God will judge to Hell and everlasting damnation.

Be very careful never to twist God's Holy Word:

Proverb:30:5: Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Proverb:30:6: Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

Romans:8:12: Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

Ro:8:13: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Ro:8:14: For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

Before I finally close this section on marriage I will deal with one more common lie the Devil tells from the New Testament.

THE WOMAN OF SAMARIA: John 4 v 5- 42

John:4:17: The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

Joh:4:18: For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

The Devil tells the lie, surely the woman could not have had 5 husbands, each dying before she marries the next, therefore using the word husband means it's alright to have sexual relations with more than one person along the way. The Devil lies, "as long as it is one at a time and officially covered with the banner marriage (which is best done in the lukewarm church because they don't mind) it is not sin". There are many 'Christians?' who see nothing wrong in having several relationships before they convert and when they convert they either cover what is already going on with the banner marriage / a blessing, normally done in the church to which they convert, or if they have no sexual relationship at the time, they look for someone in the church to have sexual relationships with (lust).

The Bible condemns this as fornication or if they were once married as virgins - adultery. It is nothing else despite the many names the Devil gives it: marriage, church blessing, God's blessing and so on.

God's people must repent / stop.

Our Lord Jesus is clearly saying one of 3 things to the Samaritan woman:

Either 1. She had married five men and one after the other had died and her last relationship was adulterous.

2. As with the Old Testament law, she had been passed from man to man via a bill of divorcement and now was living in adultery

Or 3. A combination of the above ending in adultery.

Some might say, Jesus doesn't use the word adultery. But they know full well that living with someone outside of marriage is equal in her situation to adultery.

A). Under the Old Testament law 1, 2, and 3 are permitted apart from the final adultery.

B). But under New Testament law only 1 is permitted without the adultery.

Some may ask, what about the change over period? My response is we haven't got such a period today; that happened 2000 years ago. God is perfectly just and all people will be judged perfectly.

SUMMARY ON MARRIAGE

The teaching of scripture commands a clear standard for God's people. This is NOT the standard which is 'ideal' or 'if we can manage it' or 'if there are no complications'. To disobey God's Holy Word wilfully, is to face God's Judgment in The Lake of Fire. If we love Him we will obey His commands.

1. Marriage is for virgins only - Further marriage being possible for faithful widowers and widows.
2. Virgins / widowers and widows must be equally yoked if one is born again before marriage.

1Corinthians:7:39b: she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

2Corinthians:6:14: Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

All other details on marriage have been clearly laid out earlier in this section.

Ezra chapters 9 and 10

Nehemiah:13:23: In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:

Ne:13:24: And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

Ne:13:25: And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

Ne:13:26: Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

Ne:13:27: Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

Ne:13:28: And one of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, was son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

Ne:13:29: Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

Ne:13:30: Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

Hebrews:13:4: Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

Luke 20 v 18: Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

OTHER PITFALLS OF THE DEVIL

Matthew:4:4: But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Matthew:28:19: Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

M't:28:20: teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

2Timothy:2:15: Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Do you know God's Word and how to rightly divide it?

Ephesians:6:10: Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

Eph:6:11: Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

Eph:6:12: For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Eph:6:13: Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Eph:6:14: Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

Eph:6:15: And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

Eph:6:16: Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

Eph:6:17: And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

Eph:6:18: Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

There are many other workings of Satan within the body of Jesus Christ, which need addressing. All can be easily banished, when God's people know and obey God's Word. Satan's work is to weaken and disease God's people, so that they are crippled in carrying out the Great Commission. God's people must repent and obey God's Holy Word.

SATAN'S LIE AGAINST THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY GHOST

1Thessalonians:5:19: Quench not the Spirit.

1Th:5:20: Despise not prophesyings.

1Th:5:21: Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

There is a Lie of Satan which is told in some churches today, which states, that the work of God, through the gifts of the Holy Ghost, are redundant today and lasted only as long as the twelve apostles, or until the cannon of scripture became available. There are variations to this Lie but the above is the baseline of it.

I will show you from scripture that this is not the truth revealed in God's Word; and that this false teaching can only be upheld where the church is weak and lacking in faith.

Luke:18:8b: Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

Hebrews:11:6: But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Matthew:21:21: Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

M't:21:22: And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

Faith has never changed; it is the substance of things hoped for the evidence of things not seen. Faith is simply believing God and trusting wholeheartedly what He has spoken. The same faith that saved Abraham is the same faith that saves you and me, but many of God's people stop right there, and never go any further, they remain babies in God, (Abraham didn't; he believed that God was able to raise his son Isaac from the dead, he believed God for the miraculous birth of Isaac), Jesus told us in John 14 v 12:

'Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.'

Jesus did not limit this to the twelve apostles; Jesus said he that believeth on me, that includes you and me. When God's people do not believe God, their faith remains dormant and their testimony small; many Christians live their whole lives like this.

Satan counterfeits some of the gifts of the Holy Ghost, so some of God's people become afraid to walk by faith in case they be deceived. This is not the way it should be, we should be strong in faith seeing the works of Satan pulled down and exposing them for what they are, we shouldn't be cringing in the corner. False healers such as Benny Hinn are wolves in sheep's clothing and need exposing along with many others. But Satan has also deceived God's people to twist scripture in a number of places to propagate his lie that God doesn't work as He used to; so that he (Satan) can cripple the church – e.g. 1Corinthians 13:

1Corinthians:13:8: Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

1 Corinthians 13 v 8 is then falsely quoted along the lines of 'authentic prophecy, tongues etc. ceased, or had an appointed end in Paul's day or with the cannon of scripture etc., or, 'sign gifts' filled a particular need for sign requiring Jews and to give endorsement to the apostles in the absence of a complete New Testament etc., etc.'

Those who write such things show their ignorance of scripture and reveal their lack of faith which is reflected in their little to no testimony. Starting with the passage that is so often used, I will demonstrate from God's Word that God commands His servants to use the gifts / talents He has given them and not bury them in the sand. We will be held accountable for them on Judgment day, and this includes spiritual gifts which God has given.

1. The Apostle Paul states in the very same verse (v8) 'whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.' I would ask the men in question, do they believe that knowledge has ceased / failed or vanished away at this present time 2005?

The answer is of course not; knowledge will not vanish away until all is fulfilled. For God will then create a New Heaven and a New Earth and the former things will be forgotten (Isaiah 65v 17, Revelation 21v 1-5).

Isaiah:65:17: For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

Just as knowledge has not vanished away, neither have prophecies failed nor tongues ceased.

2. The Apostle Paul carries on in verse 9 to say;

1Corinthians:13:9: For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

1Co:13:10: But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

It is obvious the Apostle Paul is NOT speaking of the canon of scripture because in verse 12 he says:

1Corinthians:13:12: For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.
(Speaking of face to face with God)

I WILL POUR OUT MY SPIRIT

Joel:2:26: And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

Joe:2:27: And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

Joe:2:28: And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

Joe:2:29: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

The prophet Joel is speaking here of The Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth after the full restoration of Israel (read chapters 2 and 3).

The Apostle Peter speaks of Joel 2 in Acts 2; showing by the Spirit of God that this pouring out of God's Holy Spirit on all flesh also includes those who love God from Pentecost to The Lord's final coming.

Acts:2:16: But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

Ac:2:17: And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

Ac:2:18: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

Ac:2:19: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

Ac:2:20: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

Ac:2:21: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

The gifts of the Holy Ghost are spoken along side end time signs of our Lord's return.

THE GREAT COMMISSION

In the Great Commission of our Lord Jesus Christ, Matthew 28 v 18-20, Mark 16 v 15-18 and Luke 24 v 46-51, our Lord includes the gifts of the Holy Spirit.

Mark:16:15: And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

M'r:16:16: He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

M'r:16:17: And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

M'r:16:18: They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

The Great Commission has not ceased, for in every generation the need of repentance through the preaching of the Gospel continues and hence also the signs that follow those who believe. I can testify to the miraculous working of the Holy Ghost many times over as I have preached, in obedience to God, the undiluted Gospel.

Matthew:28:20: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Nowhere does our Lord Jesus cancel the gifts of the Holy Ghost. He does the opposite and confirms them - Teaching them to observe ALL things whatsoever I have commanded you (Mark 16 v 17-18). Till when? THE END OF THE WORLD.

SIGNS AND WONDERS DURING THE GREAT TRIBULATION

The 2 witnesses of Revelation 11 will do many signs and wonders as they prophecy for 3 ½ years during the Final Great Tribulation. Those left behind during the tribulation will also become strong, doing exploits for God (Daniel 11 v 31 - 36). (note: the words 'signs and wonders' are used to speak of God's power displayed in Egypt and God's deliverance in captivity - Deuteronomy 6v22, Nehemiah 9v10, Jeremiah 32v20, Daniel 4v2, Daniel 6v27- much will be repeated but in greater measure during the great tribulation.)

Note: Satan will also work counterfeit signs and wonders to deceive the world.

THE TESTIMONY OF GOD'S PEOPLE

Those who uphold this lie of Satan, seek to destroy with one fail swoop, the genuine testimony of millions of born again believers throughout the last 1900 years of world history.

I am one of those born again believers who have seen the miraculous power of God at work 100's of times. I will give you an example of what I mean:

2 years ago I suddenly became aware I was bleeding internally; there was no mistaking it for I lost approximately 6 pints of blood. I rapidly became so weak I was

unable to stand up and my voice began to falter - I thought I was going home to be with my Loving Saviour. At this point The Lord spoke to me by His Holy Spirit and said 'call Caroline (my wife) with what strength you have left, to get the oil and anoint you in prayer'. As we prayed together I felt the hand of The Lord go into my stomach area and out again. Within about an hour of this I was back on my feet and able to walk around normally - humanly speaking this would not have been possible for I had lost so much blood.

HEALING AND CASTING OUT DEVILS CONTINUING THROUGH THE BODY OF CHRIST

Luke:13:32: And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

Lu:13:33: Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

(Satan and his devils shall be bound in the bottomless pit at the beginning of our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth)

Our Lord Jesus is not speaking of the next 3 days of His work on earth as a man would speak, this is evident by verse 33 and also that the cross was yet to come. Our Lord Jesus is speaking of the next 2000 years (2 days) of His work on earth through His body; and the final 1000 years (1 day) of His Reigning on earth when His work on earth shall be perfected into the new heaven and the new earth (Revelation 20, 21 and 22). A thousand years is as a day with The Lord.

2Peter:3:8: But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. (Psalm 90 v 4)

God is exact in His timing not rough. Concerning Israel God speaks:

Hosea:6:1: Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

Ho:6:2: After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

(To read more about this in more detail, turn to section 'God's timescale hidden in scripture')

HEAD COVERING?

1Corinthians:11:3: But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.

1Co:11:4: Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

1Co:11:5: But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

1Co:11:6: For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

1Co:11:7: For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

1Co:11:8: For the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

1Co:11:9: Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

1Co:11:10: For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the angels.

1Co:11:11: Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

1Co:11:12: For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

1Co:11:13: Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

1Co:11:14: Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

1Co:11:15: But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

1Co:11:16: But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

1. Some state, a woman must have a veil or something equivalent covering her head and hair.

There are many variations of the above that I have come across including variation on how long and what to do in certain places e.g. shower, bed etc.

2. Many believe that hair length, a covering, and sometimes headship have no relevance today.

3. Others are some where in the middle.

What does the Word of God actually say? - God's Word cannot be broken.

1. Headship is the order of authority God has ordained from the beginning and this will not change.

1Corinthians:11:3: But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.

Ephesians:5:22: Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

Eph:5:23: For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

Eph:5:24: Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

Eph:5:25: Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

God has not given this authority to bring friction, but order in godliness in His family. Without obedience to His divine order, the work of God does not go forward and the work of Satan abounds.

a). The man must be careful not to misuse the authority God has given him under Christ over the woman, otherwise he will be judged for it.

b). The woman must be careful not to usurp the authority God has given the man in wanting to be the head when God has not given her this authority, otherwise she will be judged likewise.

God expects His order to be carried out faithfully for His glory. God made you what you are and that will not change, this was foreordained before the foundation of the world as was our salvation (Ephesians 1 v 4-5).

Galatians:3:28: There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

The Apostle Paul is not speaking in the above verse about headship, but about being co-heirs in God's salvation, so do not misunderstand.

When our Lord Jesus speaks for example in Matthew 22v 30 of the resurrection and being as the angels, He does not say there is no order of authority but rather that there is no marriage in heaven between men and women.

God has created the angelic powers with a clear order of authority, this same order is found with fallen angels. There are a number of scriptures in both the Old and New Testament that show this divine order of authority - Revelation 12 v 7-8, Ephesians 6 v 12, Daniel 10 v 13 etc.

2. In accordance with God's Word, a man in the New Covenant should have his head uncovered, and a woman should have her head covered when praying or prophesying.

What does to be covered / uncovered mean?

a). It has often been assumed that to be covered must mean a veil or hat like covering. This is in fact not the case. I have done a detailed study on this passage several times in the past, in reference to myself and my wife, using all the Greek words (bearing in mind corrupted Greek lexicons) and the scriptures testify that those who would like to see a veil or veil like covering on the head of every woman are very much mistaken. God is not interested in false tradition, He expects us to rightly divide His Word.

The Apostle Paul in v 15, tells us what the covering is for a woman:

1Corinthians:11:15: But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

1Corinthians:11:5: But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

1Co:11:6: For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

The Apostle Paul is not speaking here about being unveiled but about a woman having short cut hair.

This can be seen clearly by following him carefully in verses 13-15.

1Corinthians:11:13: Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

1Co:11:14: Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

1Co:11:15: But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

Paul is not using nature as one example of many but as THE example, for it can be seen. Paul uses the word 'uncovered' in verse 13 in conjunction with the words 'long hair' in verse 14 and again in v 15 both 'long hair and covering.'

It is clear the apostle Paul is speaking of hair when he is speaking of being covered or uncovered not hats or veils. This seems strange to some because they do not know why God created them with hair. Think about it, in the day that God created Adam and Eve, they were both naked in the Garden of Eden. God provided no hats or veils. Eve was created with beautiful long hair, not short hair like a hedgehog. Eve was not created by God to be an Adam look alike but a beautiful woman, created out of man but different to man, in the likeness of God to be his help meet, how wonderful. Note the angels (v 10) were there when God created Eve and they were not offended but shouted for joy (Job 38v7). Even after the fall when God provided skins (by sacrifice) to cover their nakedness - their sin; no head covering is given to Eve but rather a coat to cover her naked body.

Paul is primarily talking to men in 1 Corinthians 11 who were being contentious, not to women.

1Corinthians:11:16: But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Referring to verse 14 - Paul is clearly saying if a man insists on having long hair it will be a shame to him and in God's house we have no such custom.

Those who press that a woman must be veiled by command of God are twisting scripture. And those who say a woman is condemned if she is not veiled are in serious error.

1. Jesus never rebuked Mary for anointing His feet with ointment and wiping His feet with her hair (obviously unveiled long hair) John 12 v 1-3, John 11 v 2. Nor did Jesus rebuke the prostitute who repented in Luke 7 v 36-50 for her great love and faith as she wet His feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair. Jesus was not waiting for a further revelation of the truth to put these two women right - JESUS IS THE TRUTH. If it had been wrong He would have rebuked them, but instead it was a beautiful act of real worship to God, acceptable in His sight.

2. Paul does not uphold any concept of a veil (it is only corrupt Greek lexicons that do), Paul instead speaks of long hair.

3. To say something is a commandment of God when it is not is very dangerous and forbidden in scripture. The penalty for adding to God's Word is written in Revelation 22 v 18, 'this book' being God's book, the whole Bible which is prophetic throughout from Genesis to Revelation.

2Timothy:3:16: All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

Proverb:30:6: Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

Deuteronomy:4:2: Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

I will now return to what God does expect of His people.

1. Men should have short hair and not long hair so that we do not dishonour our Lord Jesus Christ. How long or how short God has not specified so use the common sense He has given.

2. Women are to have long hair and not short hair, so that they do not dishonour God's Word. Again an exact length is not given.

A woman may ask who is my head. The understanding of this is simple. For a married woman, the husband is her head, and for a virgin or unmarried woman, her father is her head. If her father or husband dies and she remains unmarried then the headship is passed to men of God who completely obey God's Word who are in leadership in the church of God. They are then responsible before God for her well being. For all men will give account for those God has placed in their care.

Note: If a wife is asked by her husband to disobey the Word of God, she must graciously but firmly say NO.

HEADSHIP AND LEADERSHIP

1Timothy:2:5: For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

1Tm:2:6: Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

1Tm:2:7: Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

1Tm:2:8: I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

1Tm:2:9: In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

1Tm:2:10: But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

1Tm:2:11: Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

1Tm:2:12: But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

1Tm:2:13: For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

1Tm:2:14: And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

1Tm:2:15: Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

1Timothy:3:1: This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work.

1Tm:3:2: A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

1Tm:3:3: Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

1Tm:3:4: One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity;

1Tm:3:5: (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

1Tm:3:6: Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

1Tm:3:7: Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

1Tm:3:8: Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

1Tm:3:9: Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

1Tm:3:10: And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

1Tm:3:11: Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

1Tm:3:12: Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

1Tm:3:13: For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

(Bishops / elders and deacons must be Godly men)

Many men and women have disobeyed God's Word in respect of headship and leadership.

1. Men have disobeyed in not taking the responsibility and authority God has given them properly. It has often been done in a half-hearted manner which shall suffer loss at the Judgment seat of Christ.

2. Women have usurped the God given authority of a man. More often in the home than in the church but I have seen both often.

This has been perpetuated for women by the evil work of Satan called feminism. Satan has lead certain women to believe their role is something other than what God has given; leading them into the perilous waters.

Headship and leadership which is given by God to men - under Christ - does not exclude women receiving from God by His Holy Spirit several of the gifts of the Holy Ghost. Prophecy for example is the working of God's Holy Spirit in both men and women.

Acts:21:8: And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Caesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

Ac:21:9: And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

Ac:21:10: And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

Note: The gift of prophecy has NOT changed from the Old Testament to the New Testament as some false teachers and false churches have tried to teach; and it is a very foolish thing to just try a bit of prophesying; this will end in Judgment.

The Spirit of our Lord Jesus Christ has not changed - neither has prophecy.

Revelation:19:10b: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

In the New Testament, there has been a greater out pouring of the Holy Ghost on God's people so that there is an abundance of the gifts of the Holy Ghost to do the work God requires - the Great Commission. Because of the abundance it is easier for false prophets to creep in (to destroy God's people), unless prophecy is tested correctly according to God's Holy Word - sadly today there has been a great falling away, leaving much of the church dead or Lukewarm.

There are though, gifts of the Holy Ghost that are given to men only and those must not be sought after by women. Three of these gifts by the Holy Ghost are the gift of preaching, the gift of teaching the body of Christ, and the gifts of an Apostle.

There has been much confusion in the church regarding these gifts, but there is no such confusion in the Word of God.

Disobedience to the Word of God will not do the work of God, as is evident by the (Great) falling away prophesied by the apostle Paul in 2 Thessalonians 2 v 3 for the end time. God does not need a helping hand.

Note: These gifts of God to men do not exclude, as with a prophetess, the defending and upholding of the truth of God, His Holy Word. The prophetess Deborah, the wife of Lapidoth, is a clear example of this in Judges 4 and 5. When men fail to obey God and are less than zealous for His Holy Word, God will raise up a prophetess to shame them. Men, women and children alike are called to be salt and light in every situation, sharing through their lives God's wonderful love and truth. But men are called to preach the Gospel loud and clear and to teach the body of Christ all things God has commanded. Women are given gifts to help men fulfil the Great Commission for example hospitality, which unites the body of Christ to work as one. One part of the

body is not more important than the other; all are needed in the working of God, and all are precious in His sight.

1Corinthians:14:29: Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

1Co:14:30: If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

1Co:14:31: For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

1Co:14:32: And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

1Co:14:33: For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

1Co:14:34: Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

1Co:14:35: And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

1Co:14:36: What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

1Co:14:37: If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

What God requires in His church, of which the western church as a whole has long forgotten, is that men are commanded to speak in church services etc. not women - this includes women prophetesses. If they have a prophecy from God they must wait and speak to their husbands later, or if they have no husband to an elder later. This in turn when tested can be brought to the church by men at a later meeting.

The Apostle Paul again in Titus outlines the authority God has given him and teaches what is required for a bishop (elder).

Titus:1:1: Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

Ti:1:2: In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

Ti:1:3: But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

Ti:1:4: To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

Ti:1:5: For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

Ti:1:6: If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

Ti:1:7: For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

Ti:1:8: But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

Ti:1:9: Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

Ti:1:10: For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Ti:1:11: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

There should always be more than one elder appointed in any one church.

Ecclesiastes:4:12b: a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

Authority must only come from the Word of God divided correctly; any deviation from God's Word must be dealt with immediately. Anyone in leadership who teaches false doctrine must be removed.

God commands that there be complete order in His church, this does not restrict praise to God when in accordance with His Word.

If there are children that are causing any form of disturbance to a service, they must be taken out and disciplined in accordance with the Word of God. Babies likewise are not to be left to disturb a service; unless they are quiet they must be taken elsewhere. A child who is well disciplined and who loves God will sit quietly and listen.

Let all God's people rejoice, both together and when alone

Ephesians 5 v 19 - 20: Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ

(Note: there are many modern 'worship'!! songs today that are not pleasing to God. Many lack doctrine and in sound they copy the devil's music. Some have false doctrine weaved into them and many are plainly Lukewarm reflecting the state of the church. There are some though that are pleasing to God - a song that is centred in true praise to God, is sound in doctrine and is sound in music, is pleasing to God)

Psalms 150 v 1: Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

v 2: Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

v 3: Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

v 4: Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs.

v 5: Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

v 6: Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

THE FAMILY OF GOD

Romans:12:1: I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

Ro:12:2: And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

HUSBAND AND WIFE AND CHILDREN

Husbands:

Colossians:3:19: Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

Ephesians:5:25: Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

Eph:5:26: That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

Eph:5:27: That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

Eph:5:28: So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

Eph:5:29: For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

Eph:5:30: For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

Eph:5:31: For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

Eph:5:32: This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

Eph:5:33: Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

1Peter:3:7: Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

Wives:

Ephesians:5:22: Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

Eph:5:23: For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

Eph:5:24: Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

1Peter:3:1: Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

1Pe:3:2: While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

1Pe:3:3: Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

1Pe:3:4: But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

1Pe:3:5: For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

1Pe:3:6: Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

Children:

Ephesians:6:1: Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

Eph:6:2: Honour thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise;)

Eph:6:3: That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

Fathers:

Ephesians:6:4: And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

Nurture of The Lord:

Deuteronomy:6:4b: The LORD our God is one LORD:

De:6:5: And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

De:6:6: And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

De:6:7: And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

Admonition of The Lord:

Proverb:13:24: He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Proverb:22:15: Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Proverb:23:13: Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

Proverb:23:14: Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

Parents need to teach their children day and night the Word of God, and guard them from the love of this world. Along side the reading of God's Holy Word, (NOT watered down children's bible stories); children need to be taught daily to praise God and how to pray. If this is not carried out with right discipline, a child will be stunted and grow wild (but for God's grace). When Our Lord Jesus said suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not for of such is the kingdom of heaven, He was not speaking of rebellious, disobedient children, of which there are many today (as it was in the days of Noah, so shall it be at the coming of the Son of man); but of those who have been brought up in the fear of God and are clean (1 Corinthians 7 v14 b else were your children unclean; but now are they holy).

Children should be expected to make their beds, tidy their rooms and help with the day to day work of the household. They must be polite and obedient, anything lacking in regard to this must be dealt with by firm discipline.

There is a great promise for those who believe and therefore obey God's Word:

Proverb:22:6: Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

This is not a maybe / maybe not promise as some have falsely taught; God fulfils His Word if we obey the conditions; not as we think but as God has told us.

It is vital that parents take away every influence of the world (the work of Satan) and give their children every blessing of God.

James:1:27: Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

(The qualifications for widows are given in 1 Timothy 5 v 3-16)

Revelation:12:9: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

1John:2:15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

What we do, the way we dress, the way we eat etc. must all be in accordance with what God has told us in His Word. Make the pattern of God's Holy Word the pattern of your family home.

A HUSBAND'S OBEDIENCE TO GOD TESTED THROUGH HIS WIFE

1Timothy:2:11: Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

1Tm:2:12: But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

1Tm:2:13: For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

1Tm:2:14: And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

Adam sinned against God, not because he was deceived by the serpent, but because he gave into his wife Eve. Adam listened to Eve when he should have corrected her in obedience to God's Holy Word. Adam put his wife first, instead of God's Word. Satan was able to deceive and speak through Eve even when she was perfect. This is a lesson men desperately need to understand. A woman's work is not to dictate what is right and wrong, this is the work of the husband in accordance with God's Holy Word.

Note: A woman is likewise tested through her children. Children need to be obedient at all times.

Note: By God's grace, in time, a family that was displeasing to God will become pleasing to God as the truth of God is applied. Great joy will be yours then.

PAGAN EDUCATION

There has been much harm done to the work of God in the lives of children by parents sending their children to the world to be educated. This education needs to be done at home and centred only on the Word of God. Teach your children to read and write from God's Holy Word, teach them true history (His- story) from God's Word, teach them true science (creation) from God's Word etc. and teach them how to share God's love and Judgment with others. God expects you also to teach them practical work with their hands which starts in the home.

Here is what God thinks of the educational systems of this world:

1Corinthians:3:18: Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

1Co:3:19: For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

1Co:3:20: And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

1Co:3:21a: Therefore let no man glory in men.

Psalms:62:9b:men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

1Corinthians:1:19: For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

1Co:1:20: Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

1Co:1:21: For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

1Co:1:22: For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

1Co:1:23: But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

1Co:1:24: But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

1Co:1:25: Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

1Co:1:26: For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

1Co:1:27: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

1Co:1:28: And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are:

1Co:1:29: That no flesh should glory in his presence.

1Timothy:6:20: O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

1Tm:6:21: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

Do not let the Devil deceive you into thinking that modern education is not included - it most certainly is.

Let me ask you some basic questions:

1. In your pagan education did your teachers teach you to love God with all your heart, soul, mind and strength, teach you to hate sin and the works of the Devil; teach you the uncorrupted Word of God; teach you how to preach / share the truth of God's Holy Word; teach you how to be fruitful for God and so on?

What education does teach you is how to make money:

1Timothy:6:9: But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

1Tm:6:10: For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

2. What are we here for? For Education or to obey what God has commanded us to do? Answer:

a). To be conformed to the image of His Son.

b). To fulfil the Great Commission - for tribulation - Revelation 14v 6-7, Matthew 24v14

3. Tell me what will remain of your pagan education when it goes through the fire of Judgment at the Judgment seat of Christ? (1Corinthians 3 v 11-20)

Those who are deceived by Satan to think I am too radical are wrong. What I have spoken is Bible basics; it is rather that they are lukewarm.

4. For foolish virgins; when you are left behind at The Lord's coming, tell me what good your precious education did for you?

The lies of Satan are taught time and time again in the schools and universities of the world. There is no God (evolution). The love of money (career). The love of men's praise (position). The fear of man - how great he is (pride), and so on and so on. One of these is enough to damn you eternally to The Lake of Fire, if you believe him (Satan).

Some use the argument that their children are there as salt and light (this is rarely true, as they are normally there to get a 'good' education and become as the world). God has commanded His people not to store up treasures on earth but rather to teach our children His Holy Word fully (day and night), that they might be true salt and light in fulfilling the Great Commission.

We are called to be salt and light, not watered down. I have preached the gospel to thousands of people - men of God, you go and do likewise - God has called us to be fishers of men.

Matthew:5:13: Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

M't:5:14: Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

M't:5:15: Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

M't:5:16: Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

The Devil wrongly uses Daniel, Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego as an example of pagan education:

1. Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah were in exile not on holiday.

2. Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah were not young children. Although they are called ‘the children of Israel’ this is a term applied in scripture to the people of God. In chapter 1v 4, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah were already skilful in all wisdom and cunning in knowledge and understanding science before they ever arrived in Babylon. This they had received from a godly upbringing as is clear in their deep love for God. Most of Israel had rebelled against God and many had been slaughtered in Israel, but God preserved Daniel and his friends.

3. The work God gave them to do was to uphold the truth and glorify His name at all times, whatever the cost; all of them laid their necks on the line in their obedience to God: Daniel (the lions den), Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah (the fire).

To try and marry their lives up with sending a toddler or child to school does not hold water. We have been commanded by God to train up a child in the way he should go; not turn them over to the Devil. Satan rarely appears as the Devil, he often appears as an angel of light to deceive.

BEWARE OF UNFRUITFUL GROUND

Luke:8:7: And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

Luke:8:14: And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

(Matthew 13, Mark 4)

Luke 8 v 7 / 14 is a summary by our Lord Jesus of the lukewarm church of Revelation 3. I praise God that because of the Great Tribulation (the hour of temptation - Rev. 3v 10), many of these cares, riches and pleasures will be stripped away from the lukewarm church giving them great opportunity to avoid being further deceived and to start bearing good fruit.

John:15:1: I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

Joh:15:2: Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

Joh:15:3: Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

Joh:15:4: Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

Joh:15:5: I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

Joh:15:6: If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

Joh:15:7: If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

Joh:15:8: Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

Joh:15:9: As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

Joh:15:10: If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

Matthew:7:13b broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Matthew:7:14: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Matthew:7:15: Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

M't:7:16: Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

M't:7:17: Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

M't:7:18: A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

M't:7:19: Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

M't:7:20: Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

RICHES

Luke:18:18: And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

Lu:18:19: And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

Lu:18:20: Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

Lu:18:21: And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

Lu:18:22: Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

Lu:18:23: And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

Lu:18:24: And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

Lu:18:25: For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

Luke:6:24: But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

Lu:6:25: Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

Lu:6:26: Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

Luke:16:13: No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Lu:16:14: And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

Lu:16:15: And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

1Timothy:6:6: But godliness with contentment is great gain.

1Tm:6:7: For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

1Tm:6:8: And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

1Tm:6:9: But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

1Tm:6:10: For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

1Tm:6:11: But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

1Tm:6:12a: Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life,

Mark:8:34b: Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

M'r:8:35: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

M'r:8:36: For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

M'r:8:37: Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

M'r:8:38: Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

HE IS NO FOOL WHO GIVES UP WHAT HE CANNOT KEEP TO GAIN WHAT HE CAN NEVER LOSE

FOOD

Luke:21:34: And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

Lu:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

Surfeiting means excess of food or drink; overindulgence.

Many of God's people are guilty of spending more time in their food than in God's Word. We need spiritual food far more than we need physical food. If we can not grasp this, we will not be ready for Judgment. Follow the pattern of God's Word e.g. Exodus 16v 11-15, 1 Kings 17v 1-6.

Romans:16:17: Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

Ro:16:18: For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

Philippians:3:17: Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

Ph'p:3:18: (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:

Ph'p:3:19: Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

Ph'p:3:20: For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

Ph'p:3:21: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

THE ARM OF FLESH - 2Chronicles 16 v 7 - 13:

2Chronicles 16 v 12-13: And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians. And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

Do not run to the doctor or the hospital. Go to God.

James:5:14: Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

Jas:5:15: And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

Mark:16:15: And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

M'r:16:16: He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

M'r:16:17: And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

M'r:16:18: They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

1Timothy:2:15: Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

Matthew:6:31: Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

M't:6:32: (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

M't:6:33: But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

M't:6:34: Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

(THE SAME GOES FOR HEALTH)

God's miraculous power at work moment by moment can be seen in all creation, why can't God's people trust God to heal. God has healed me many times, and has delivered me from death more than 5 times. I could easily write a book on just the miraculous works of God in my life. God heals and delivers today and God expects His people to trust Him.

Jeremiah:17:5: **THUS SAITH THE LORD; CURSED BE THE MAN THAT TRUSTETH IN MAN, AND MAKETH FLESH HIS ARM, AND WHOSE HEART DEPARTETH FROM THE LORD.**

God commanded us to go into all the world and preach the gospel and these signs and wonders would follow. The early church did not go around building hospitals and training doctors etc. They obeyed the Great Commission and they saw the sick healed and the dead raised to life - no need for hospitals and doctors.

Today it is evidently clear that doctors/hospitals etc. are under the Judgment of God. There is much blood on their hands and God's wrath will be poured out.

1. Abortion - The murder of millions of babies.

Doctors also prescribe contraception which actually in many cases kills the tiny forming baby, and also disobeys the command of God to be fruitful and multiply and disregards the teaching of God's Holy Word on the blessing of godly children.

2. Eastern cult practises (witchcraft) e.g. acupuncture, aromatherapy, homeopathy etc. These are the workings of Satan not of God.

3. The pride of man - Instead of praise being given to God for the marvellous way God has created the body, to function and heal; this praise is given to man (doctors). The work of a surgeon which is basically to cut and stitch would be rendered completely useless unless God had made the human body to heal itself.

4. Many drugs that are made by pharmaceutical companies are made to make money. If you read about the side effects drugs can have on you, it is amazing anyone takes them. Many of them have long term side effects that only reveal their true poison later e.g. thalidomide.

What God does has no short term or long term side effects, God's work is perfect. Modern medicine is not of God but is the arm of flesh, the love of money and will ultimately end in death. Trust in God not the arm of flesh.

This does not mean God does not want us to care for people, God does. This can clearly be seen for example in the parable of the 'Good Samaritan' (Luke 10), who bound up his wounds with oil and wine; or the apostle Paul speaking to Timothy to take a little wine for his often infirmities. But everyone is able to give such care and God has given His people common sense to do this. The Bible never tells us to go to the world for healing, God's Word tells us to go to the Great Physician Himself, and all who repent and believe will be satisfied (My testimony is living proof of this).

God would never tell you to go to a doctor who has blood on his / her hands (a murderer) and who practises that which is an abomination to God and who does not even know God. They are under God's Judgment and so are those who go to them. God commands us to come to Him and that means wholeheartedly burning all our bridges behind us.

Doctors are not in charge of life and death as the Devil has deceived many into believing by what he apparently floats on the surface before their eyes.

God alone gives life. God has delivered me more than 5 times from death because it was not His time for me and no doctor could have done anything about it. To him that has faith in God all things are possible in accordance with God's perfect will; but unbelief and fear kill.

Deuteronomy:32:39: See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

Many of God's people are sick because of sin - read 1 Corinthians 11v 29-32. The remedy is not medicine but repentance.

Your life is in the hand of Almighty God alone; tell me, what can harm you in life or in death - nothing.

Revelation:12:11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

FRUITFUL FOR GOD

John:15:16: Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

Matthew:28:18: And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

M't:28:19: Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

M't:28:20: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Matthew:5:14: Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

M't:5:15: Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

M't:5:16: Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Ephesians:2:10: For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

Galatians:5:22: the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

Ga:5:23: Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

John:4:23: the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

Joh:4:24: God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

Matthew:25:19: After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

M't:25:20: And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

M't:25:21: His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

M't:25:22: He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

M't:25:23: His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

To grow in God and be fruitful is straight forward; love God with all your heart, soul, mind and strength.

1. Meditate on God's Holy Word day and night, and love God's Word with all your heart - Psalm 1.

Psalms:1:1: Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Psalms:1:2: But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

Psalms:1:3: And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Joshua 1 v 7- 8)

Psalms:119:11: Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

Psalms:119:105: Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

2. Obey God's Word with all your heart.

John:14:21: He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

**Psalms:119:1: Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.
Psalms:119:2: Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.**

Psalms:119:3: They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

Psalms:119:4: Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

Psalms:119:5: O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

Psalms:119:6: Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

Psalms:119:7: I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments.

Psalms:119:8: I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

Psalms:119:9: Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

Psalms:119:10: With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

3.

1Thessalonians:5:16: Rejoice evermore.

1Th:5:17: Pray without ceasing.

1Th:5:18: In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

Matthew 11 v 29 - 30: Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Prophecy

Revelation:22:7: Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

Revelation:22:10: And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand

PROPHECY

Prophecy is not as straight forward as it may appear at a brief look. Revelation needs to be given by the Holy Ghost to give clear, concise understanding. Prophecy in one way is like a gigantic puzzle.

By the wonderful work of the Holy Ghost, this puzzle is dove tailed together to give clear understanding, so that God's people may see what lies ahead and have wisdom of what to do in the now, so that they bring glory to God in every situation.

2Peter:1:19: We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

Daniel:12:9: And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

Da:12:10: Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

Sadly, far too often God's people have a poor understanding of God's Holy Word. The condition that needs to be met to become wise is to seek God with all our heart.

Proverb:2:1: My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

Proverb:2:2: So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

Proverb:2:3: Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

Proverb:2:4: If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

Proverb:2:5: Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

Proverb:2:6: For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

Proverb:2:7: He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

Proverb:2:8: He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

Proverb:2:9: Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

Proverb:2:10: When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

Proverb:2:11: Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

Proverb:2:12: To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

Our Lord Jesus rebuked His disciples for being slow of heart to believe.

Luke:24:25: Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

Lu:24:26: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

Lu:24:27: And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

Mark:16:14: Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

Let us be quick to believe God's Word, His Word is faithful and true.

Matthew:24:35: Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

In the study of prophecy a careful examination of what God is saying will reveal whom / what He is speaking of. Understand that sometimes in prophecy there is a dual / triple fulfillment of God's Words running through a single passage of scripture. This multiple fulfillment found in some prophecies are so precise in reflecting one another that they render manipulation impossible, an infallible proof of God's divine working. The most common themes in prophecy, on which the majority of prophecies are centered, are our Lord's coming(s), the battle of Armageddon / Judgments, and our Lord's 1000 year Reign; coupled with the Judgment and deliverance of Israel. It should also be noted especially in Old Testament prophecy that old names / places are used by God for modern times, peoples and events. God does not lose sight of who is who from the beginning to the end - God created us. Note also that Satan (and for example Antichrist) are given a number of names in prophecy e.g. Gog, the king of Babylon, the king of Tyrus, the king of Assyria etc. Even though these names speak of God's dealings with old Babylon, Assyria etc. the same names are also used to speak of Satan's work e.g. Isaiah 14, Ezekiel 28. And a careful study of a particular passage will reveal who God is speaking of.

WILL WE KNOW THE SEASON / TIME OF OUR LORD'S COMING?

The answer depends on whether you are a wise virgin or foolish virgin.
The scriptures give 2 answers:

Wise virgins

Luke:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Lu:21:29: And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

Lu:21:30: When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

Lu:21:31: So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

1Thessalonians:5:1: But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

1Th:5:2: For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

1Th:5:3: For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

1Th:5:4: but ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

1th:5:5: ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

1Th:5:6: Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

Matthew:25:6: And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

It is obvious from these and other scriptures that those who are ready will know the season and time of The Lord's coming.

In fact even the foolish virgins will wake up, but it will be too late.

Our Lord commanded us in Luke 21 v 35-36:

Luke:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

Lu:21:36: Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

Our Lord Jesus would not have given us signs to look for nor told us to watch, if it was all in vain. What we will not know is the exact day and hour:

Matthew:25:13: Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

Foolish virgins

Luke:21:34: And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

Lu:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

Revelation:3:3b: If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

Matthew:25:11: Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

M't:25:12: But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

M't:25:13: Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

'NO MAN KNOWETH THE DAY NOR THE HOUR'

It is clear from God's Word that no man shall know the day nor the hour. But it is also clear from scripture that we shall know the approximate time of our Lord's coming.

When the midnight cry goes out;

Matthew:25:6: And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

It is obvious our Lord's coming is imminent. There is sufficient time for the virgins to get up and trim their lamps, but not sufficient time for the foolish to obtain oil.

The time scale is clearly very short.

GOD'S PEOPLE OFTEN MISUNDERSTAND

Many of God's people are led to believe, by the enemy, that it is not possible to know the time of our Lord's coming. They quote for example what our Lord Jesus said, in Mark 13 v 32-37, but they do not rightly divide the Word of God, and therefore lead others astray.

Mark:13:32: But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

M'r:13:33: Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

M'r:13:34: For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

M'r:13:35: Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

M'r:13:36: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

M'r:13:37: And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

The understanding our Lord gives us, is clear, He will be away a long time. It is obvious looking back over the last 2000 years since our Lord's Ascension, that to us it has been exactly this - a far journey.

Understanding this, it is clear why our Lord says in v 33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. It is only the last generation of God's people before His coming who will see the signs of His imminent coming and those who are

alive at His coming will hear the cry 'behold the bridegroom cometh, go ye out to meet Him.' Everyone else will have missed these signs and cry, simply because they are already with The Lord awaiting the appointed time of our Father in heaven.

Luke:21:31: So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

Lu:21:32: Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

Lu:21:33: Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

Note: One Bible generation = at least one hundred years.

Genesis:15:13: And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;

Ge:15:14: And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance.

Ge:15:15: And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

Ge:15:16: But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

The command in God's Word to 'watch' would be meaningless if God's people were not to know the season of His coming; the words 'be ready' would be sufficient otherwise.

SIGNS OF THE TIMES

Luke:21:8: And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

Lu:21:9: But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

Luke:21:10: Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

Lu:21:11: And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Lu:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Lu:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Lu:21:29: And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

Lu:21:30: When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

Lu:21:31: So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

Lu:21:32: Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

Lu:21:33: Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

Our Lord Jesus gives us at least 10 major signs in Luke 21 of His soon coming; these signs are called in Matthew 24 v 8 'the beginning of sorrows'. The beginning of sorrows is the period of time that speaks of the 'last generation':

Luke:21:32: Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

1. Before the specific signs of 'the beginning of sorrows' there are 2 general signs of the work of antichrist that have been continuous, which can also be seen in the first and 2nd seal of Revelation chapter 6.

a). False christs / messiahs claiming the time is near - this has clearly gone on time and time again over the last 2000 years, the more recent, at the beginning of last century, being the Jehovah witnesses claiming The Lord's coming was imminent a 100 years ago.

b). Wars and commotions - the work of Satan against the authority of The Lord Jesus Christ.

Matthew:28:18: And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

M't:28:19: Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Satan was stripped of his power (Luke 4 v 5-8) in the death and resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Revelation:1:18: I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

Satan has not been allowed to set up his world empire (the antichrist world system - Revelation 13) over the last 2000 years, although he has tried many times. But in the last 7 years of world history (Daniel 9) which commences after the rapture, he will be given power over the whole earth for a period of 3 ½ years, in the latter half of the last 7 years; after which he will be defeated at the battle of Armageddon (the Beast and False Prophet cast into the Lake of Fire, Revelation 19 v 20 and Satan cast into the bottomless pit for a thousand years Revelation 20 v 1-3).

Revelation:17:8: The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

Note: The Lord God Almighty is in control of all things including the Devil. Satan is used as a test to see whether man will listen to God in denying self or follow the Devil in loving self.

2. 'The beginning of sorrows'- the last generation, will end in the Great Judgments of God being poured out on the earth during the Great Tribulation: the 7 trumpets / 7 vials. Many of God's people have been slow to recognise the clear warning signs God has been giving, for almost 100 years now. All too often they have been busy listening to Satan trying to explain them away with false scientific explanations and by manipulating data; e.g. the clear increase in large earthquakes. Godless scientists

have been foremost in this work of Satan trying to explain away the Signs of the Times.

2Peter:3:3: Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

2Pe:3:4: And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

2Pe:3:5: For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

2Pe:3:6: Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

2Pe:3:7: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

1Timothy:6:20: O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

1Tm:6:21: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

SIGNS

Luke:21:10: Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

(Matthew 24 v 8b 'The beginning of sorrows')

The first major sign given to God's people signalling the beginning of sorrows, and hence the last generation was the 'first World War' (1914). The 'second World War' confirmed this as Satan through Hitler tried to set up his antichrist system and 1000 year reign!!

God warns by the prophet Joel:

Joel:2:30: And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

Joe:2:31: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

Out of the first major sign came the clearest of all signs - 'the rebirth of the nation of Israel in 1948'.

Matthew:24:32: Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

Note: God compares Israel at times to a fig tree / figs - Joel 1v 7, Jeremiah 24v 1-5, Hosea 9v 10.

For almost 2000 years, in fulfilment of God's Holy Word, Israel has been cast out of her homeland and scattered in all the earth (Luke 21 v 24, Deuteronomy 28 v 25, 37, 64). The rebirth of the nation of Israel in 1948 was a miraculous miracle in fulfilment of 'end time' prophecy in the face of the extermination of 6 million Jews by Hitler (instigated by the Vatican in Rome) through World War 2.

The restoration of Israel prophesied:

Ezekiel:37:21: And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

Eze:37:22: And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

Ezekiel 38 v 8 - speaking of the end time attack of Gog on restored Israel:

Ezekiel:38:8: After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

Ezekiel:37:12: Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

Eze:37:13: And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

Eze:37:14: And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

Ezekiel:34:11: For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

Eze:34:12: As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

Eze:34:13: And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

Isaiah:11:10: And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

Isa:11:11: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

Isa:11:12: And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

Read also the following other scriptures:

Isaiah 43 v1-6

Isaiah 14 v 1

Jeremiah 23 v 7-8

Jeremiah chapter 30 and 31

Ezekiel 11 v 16-21

Ezekiel 20 v 33-44

Ezekiel 36 v 22-28

(Note: some of the scriptures we have looked at here also speak of what The Lord will do at the beginning of His 1000 year Reign)

Luke:21:11: And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences;

Let us look at the first of these 3 signs our Lord gave us in Luke 21 v 11 'Great earthquakes'. Much scientific data, e.g. The British Geological survey, or the USGS would lead you to believe that the large increase in earthquakes this past century is no increase at all, but is rather the result of their now abundant scientific instruments which measure such earthquakes. They would also seek to deceive you into believing that earthquakes are 'random' - a product of mother nature.

Many of their records when compared with other geological data and historical records reveal a confused mix up of figures; showing clearly that manipulation has been going on.

They do not know, because they are blind guides, that the Word of God equates great earthquakes primarily with the death toll of people and secondly by its size; and they are not random but specific Judgments of God.

These scientists have their instruments trained to feel even the least tremor, for which they have much discourse; forgetting, for they do not believe the Word of God, that the vaults of Hell lie deep beneath their feet (Isaiah 66 v 23-24, Revelation 9 v 1-3, Revelation 20 v 1-3 'with' Isaiah 14 v 12-19 etc.)

Scientific establishments of today are riddled with the lies of Satan, such as evolution; and much of their data and methods used to achieve such data are perverted; leading people to believe the lie that the earth is several billions of years old and is going on as it ever has; instead of the truth that this world is under Divine Judgment - 2 Peter 3 v 3-7 (Note: the earth is 6000 years old).

Psalms:62:9: Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

1Corinthians:3:19: For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

1Co:3:20: And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

God alone is in control:

Isaiah:45:7: I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Deuteronomy:32:39: See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

De:32:40: For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

De:32:41: If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

Amos:3:6: Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it?

Am:3:7: Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

Am:3:8: The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

God's Love to those that fear Him:

Matthew:10:29: Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

M't:10:30: But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

M't:10:31: Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

An earthquake that kills even one person is according to God's working in the earth.

I have tabulated the approximate death toll of people from large earthquakes over the last 19 centuries, comparing a number of different sources. Overall it is clear to see that in the last 90 years, there has been at minimum, a 3 fold increase of death by earthquakes when compared to all other centuries. For all centuries apart from 3, there has been in the last 90 years a massive increase many times greater than any other century before.

(Note: Large earthquakes that have killed many people have been recorded throughout world history going back many centuries.)

Warning: With what will take place in the closing years of world history, any doubters as to the increase in death by great earthquakes will be silenced. The final great earthquake on the eve of our Lord's return to Reign for 1000 years shall level every city on earth.

Revelation:16:18: And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Re:16:19: And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell; and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

Re:16:20: And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

Regarding our Lord's warning of famines, pestilences and wars, the same is true. Many more millions have perished in the last 90 years than ever before, except for the great worldwide flood of Noah's day.

Luke:21:11b; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Luke:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

The sun, moon and stars were created on day 4 firstly for signs, Genesis 1 v 14, then also for seasons, days, and years. Luke 21 v 25-26 (11b) are the imminent signs of our Lord's return as shown for example in Revelation 6 v 12-13 and Joel 2 v 31; but a foreshadowing of these signs have been given many times as a clear warning that the end is nigh.

Here is an account of 2 of the many heavenly signs God has been showing:

1. 'Blood red' moons over Jerusalem in 1996 and 1997, precisely on the Passover Sabbath and other important feast days.

The first came on the evening of the 3rd April 1996, which was the beginning of the Feast of Passover. The second came on the evening of 26-27 September 1996, which was 'Erev Hag HaSuccoth' (the eve of the feast of tabernacles). The third came precisely on the feast day of 'Purim' 23rd March 1997. The fourth came in the middle of the 'Days of Teshuva' (the days of repentance) on the 16th of September 1997.

**2. Revelation:12:1: And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:
Re:12:2: And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.
Re:12:3: And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.
Re:12:4: And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.
Re:12:5: And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.**

Precisely at the time of the Feast of Trumpets in Israel over a period of 4 years - 1996, 97, 98 and 99, God gave a wonderful sign to His people in the heavens. This occurred 4 times and has never occurred before and will never occur again. The new moon (symbolic of the Messiah in Jewish tradition), was 'born' in the constellation of Bethulah (The virgin) about to give 'birth', exactly on the feast of trumpets (Tishrei 1). Within 24 hours the new moon moved directly to the feet of the virgin. The sun was just below the horizon, so that Bethulah, the virgin, was 'clothed with the sun': Positioned over the virgin's head is the constellation known as 'Bernice's hair' - this is the crown of twelve stars; and higher, above her legs, is the dragon (Draco), poised to devour her child when it is born.

It may be asked, what is the reason for this sign in the heavens since our Lord's first coming was 2000 years ago? Several reasons come to mind: firstly our fight with the Devil (Ephesians 6 v 11-18) is not yet over; the 'woman' speaking of the elect of Israel and the true church of Jesus Christ (her seed v 17) - Revelation 12 v 13-17 speaking of the Great Tribulation. In God's great mercy we are assured final victory and this will be concluded at our Lord's final coming at the battle of Armageddon when the dragon is cast into the bottomless pit. Secondly this revelation is found in the book of Revelation chapter 12, just before the heavenly battle in which the Archangel Michael, with God's holy angels, fight and defeat the Devil and his fallen angels. This battle has not yet taken place, contrary to what some have thought, and actually takes place on the eve of our Lord's 2nd coming (this I will show later); hence the heavenly signs are very significant since v 6 shown before the battle speaks of v 14 shown after the battle which speaks of the woman.

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

1Thessalonians:5:3: For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

Coupled with a great earthquake, the raging seas swept many thousands to their death suddenly without warning a few months ago (the tsunami). The sea and the waves roaring is one of the clear warning signs of our Lord's imminent return. This is part of God's warning to a Godless world bent on pleasure, who ignore His laws / commandments, that Judgment day is coming.

Luke:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

These signs including Luke 21 v 25 shall be seen by the whole world as our Lord Jesus Christ returns for his bride after 2000 years.

Revelation:1:7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

FURTHER SIGNS AND WARNING GOD HAS GIVEN

2Thessalonians:2:1: Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2Th:2:2: That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

2Th:2:3: Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

THE FALLING AWAY

What is the Apostle Paul speaking of when by the Holy Ghost he prophesies of ‘the falling away’. The answer is given to us in verse 10-12

2Thessalonians:2:10: And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

2Th:2:11: And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

2Th:2:12: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

The Apostle Paul is speaking of a great turning away from the truth of God’s Holy Word to a love of this world (i.e. love of pleasure), amongst once Godly nations. This has been fulfilled without a shadow of doubt, especially in the western world.

1Timothy:4:1: Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

1Tm:4:2: Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

1Tm:4:3: Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

(Note: the above speaks of the Roman Catholic Church who teach many false doctrines including forbidding marriage e.g. ordained priests and abstaining from certain foods at certain times. Many protestant churches who once preached against Rome and her popes are now happily having ‘fellowship’ with the Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18.)

2Timothy:4:2: Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

2Tm:4:3: For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

2Tm:4:4: And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

2Tm:4:5: But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

(The once sound preaching of God's Holy Word in true repentance has been watered down and replaced with a false love gospel which tickles the ears of millions today.)

2Timothy:3:1: This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

2Tm:3:2: For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

2Tm:3:3: Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

2Tm:3:4: Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

2Tm:3:5: Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

2Peter:3:3: Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

2Pe:3:4: And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

2Pe:3:5: For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

2Pe:3:6: Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

2Pe:3:7: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

(The Devil's lie of evolution and attached sciences have played a great part in undermining the western world; but only because people turned away from the truth of God to believe fables.)

Romans:1:18: For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

Ro:1:19: Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

Ro:1:20: For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

1Timothy:6:20: O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

1Tm:6:21: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith.

The prophet Isaiah speaks of these last days and the Judgment that shall be meted out during the last 7 years of world history (the great tribulation) because the world having had the truth of God has turned its back on God and has rejected His Holy Word.

Isaiah:24:1: Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

Isaiah:24:3: The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

Isa:24:4: The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.

Isa:24:5: The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

Isa:24:6: Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

THE MAN OF SIN BE REVEALED

The man of sin / the son of perdition speaks of the rise of the final Antichrist which is now upon us, but it also reveals to us the climate in which he will rise, as prophesied in Daniel 8.

Daniel:8:23: And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

A). Our Lord Jesus shall return in the day (season) the 'man of sin is revealed'

Luke:17:26: And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

Lu:17:27: They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

Genesis:6:5: And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

Ge:6:6: And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

Ge:6:7: And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

Luke:17:28: Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

Lu:17:29: But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

Lu:17:30: Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed

Genesis:18:16: And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.

Ge:18:17: And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

Ge:18:18: Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

Ge:18:19: For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

Genesis:18:29: And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

Genesis:18:20: And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

Ge:18:21: I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

Genesis:19:4: the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

Ge:19:5: And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

Genesis:19:23: The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

Ge:19:24: Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

Ge:19:25: And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

Ge:19:26: But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

Note; Sodomite - a person who practises sexual perversion / i.e. homosexual - sodomy.

The foreshadowing of the man of sin has most certainly been revealed in our day. The telltale markings are everywhere. This is certain evidence from God's Holy Word of our Lord's soon coming and the rise of the final Antichrist.

2Thessalonians:2:7: For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

2Th:2:8: And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

2Th:2:9: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

2Th:2:10: And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish;

Note v7: the times are NOT in Satan's hand but in GOD's only.

THE SON OF PERDITION

Another clear sign of our Lord's very soon coming is a foreshadowing of the mark of the beast and his number '666'.

Revelation:13:16: And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Re:13:17: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Re:13:18: Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

The mark of the beast spoken of in Revelation 13 v 16-18 will be inserted in the form of a computer chip into the right hand or forehead of those in the Antichrist system. This system of Satan will be used for buying and selling by which he will control the masses of this present world through the beast and false prophet.

A fore warning by God of the 'mark of the beast' can be found today on almost every product we buy or sell in the western world.

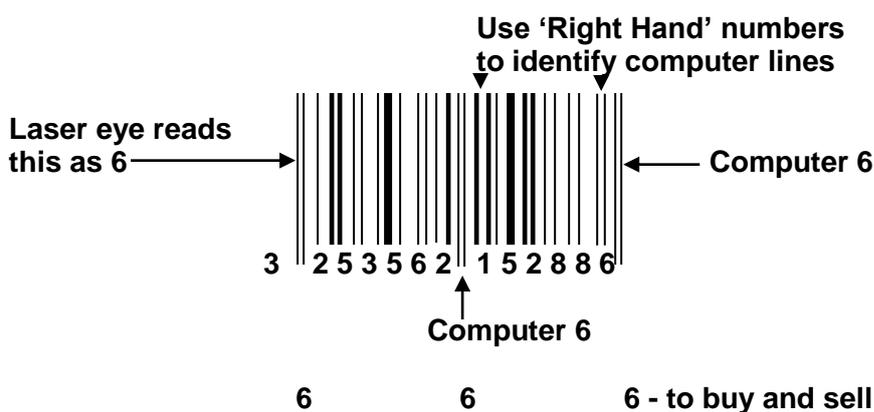
BAR CODES:

Bar codes are made up of a series of lines of different thickness and spacing. Each set of 2 vertical lines is equal to a number. A laser eye reads these upright lines to identify the product and therefore charge the customer.

Numbers are also normally printed below the vertical lines. The numbers on the right hand side of the bar-code correspond to what the laser or red eye reads (the numbers on the left do not); this speaks of the right hand of which God has given us warning. Using the right hand numbers only, you can identify what the number 6 equals.

Above a number 6 and slightly to the left hand side you will find 2 thin lines close together. These 2 thin lines close together are a computer 6. Each set of upright lines can be identified in this same manner. Bar codes begin middle and end with these 2 thin, close together lines, which are longer than the rest. A laser eye reads these 3 sets of 2 lines as a computer 666 each time a product is bought or sold.

See diagram:



PLASTIC CARDS

Plastic cards such as credit / debit cards etc. and the computer chips now being placed in them are a stepping stone to the cashless society and the coming mark of the beast. Plastic cards are not the mark of the beast but are a forewarning of it and may well be used in conjunction with it.

WARNING not to receive the mark of the beast:

Revelation:14:9: And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

Re:14:10: The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Re:14:11: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Re:14:12: Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

THE SIGN OF THE COMING 'PEACE TREATY' CONFIRMED BY ANTICHRIST

Daniel 9:24: Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

Daniel:9:27: And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

This last week (7 years), speaks of the peace treaty that will be made with Israel and Arab / Muslim nations at the time of Antichrist, which he shall confirm. Attempts of this peace treaty have been going on in the Middle East for quite some time now. The time is soon approaching when Antichrist shall rise to confirm the final peace treaty.

SUMMARY OF SIGNS OF THE TIMES

I have given you some of the signs, of which our Lord Jesus Christ warned us to be watchful. These have been given very briefly, for a book could be written on these and many more signs such as the increase of knowledge and mans travel in the earth (Daniel 12 v 4, verse 10 speaking of the understanding of the elect) or the mixing of people groups among the nations at the time of the end (Daniel 2 v 43-44) etc.; but sufficient has been written for any true born again believer to understand the warning of the nearness of our Lord's return.

Let us hear again the warning God has spoken to His bride.

1Thessalonians:5:3: For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

1Th:5:4: But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

1Th:5:5: Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

1Th:5:6: Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

Revelation:3:3: Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

OUR LORD'S 2nd COMING / RAPTURE

The body of Christ is much divided as to:

1. When the 2nd coming / rapture actually takes place in conjunction with the last 7 of Daniel chapter 9 e.g. pre- tribulation, mid- tribulation etc.
2. Whether or not there is a 'rapture' before Christ's coming at the battle of Armageddon.

I will show in this section there is most certainly a 'rapture' of the bride of Christ. But also the leaving behind of half the bride to be purified through The Great Tribulation. The word 'RAPTURE' does not appear in the Bible, but it is a good word to show the difference between our Lord's second coming, which shall not be to the earth but in the air, and our Lord's final coming (3rd coming) at the battle of Armageddon to Reign for a thousand years.

4 RESURRECTIONS, 3 CALLED THE FIRST RESURRECTION

First Resurrection:

a). **Matthew:27:50:** Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

M't:27:51: And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

M't:27:52: And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

M't:27:53: And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

The Apostle Paul speaks of this resurrection in Ephesians 4 v 8-10

Ephesians:4:8: Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

Eph:4:9: (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?

Eph:4:10: He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

The first resurrection was for God's people from Adam to our Lord Jesus Christ. Christ's precious blood shed and suffering on the cross for us, needed to be completed before the first resurrection took place. The awaiting place of God's saints before the cross is called by our Lord Jesus Christ- 'Abraham's bosom'; Hell was seen from here.

In Luke 16 v 19-31 our Lord Jesus gives us some detail, warning us not to serve mammon - The love of riches, the love of pleasure, the love of this world (service to self and Satan).

Luke:16:22: And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

Lu:16:23: And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

b). Our Lord's 2nd coming, but not to earth, and the 2nd resurrection.

Luke:17:34: I tell you, in that night there shall be two in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

Lu:17:35: Two shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Lu:17:36: Two shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Lu:17:37: And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

(The words men v 34, women v 35, men v 36 are in italics)

1Thessalonians:4:13: But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

1Th:4:14: For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

1Th:4:15: For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

1Th:4:16: For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

1Th:4:17: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

1Th:4:18: Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

This 2nd resurrection is the rapture. I will come back to this later and go through more scriptures speaking clearly of this.

c). Our Lord's 3rd coming and the 3rd resurrection.

The 3rd resurrection clearly outlined in scripture is just after the battle of Armageddon with the beast and false prophet being cast alive into the lake of fire and Satan being chained in the bottomless pit.

Revelation Ch. 19 - The battle of Armageddon

Revelation:20:1: And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

Re:20:2: And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

Re:20:3: And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Re:20:4: And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

Re:20:5: But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

Re:20:6: Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

The foolish virgins - now wise virgins - and all those who repented at the preaching of the everlasting gospel to all nations during the Great Tribulation (Revelation 14); who are beheaded shall be resurrected to reign with our Lord Jesus Christ on earth, with all the saints. Those who are not beheaded who love God shall also inherit the Kingdom of God on earth at this time. Revelation 20 v 4 is speaking of the sheep and

goat Judgment of Matthew 25 as also spoken of in Revelation 11 v 18 and Daniel 12 v 2-3 (note: the wicked slothful servants of God shall be raised at this time to receive the 'greater damnation'- being cast into the lake of fire 1000 years early). Those killed / beheaded shall receive their resurrected bodies; those who are elect who are not killed shall not; but shall be able to repopulate the earth (if sexually pure), and shall be subject to death, to be raised at the Great White Throne Judgment.

d). The final resurrection is the Great White Throne Judgment at the end of the 1000 year Reign of Christ on earth. This final resurrection and Judgment is not included as part of the first resurrection; but is for the wicked/world from Eden to Armageddon and also for those who have died in the 1000 year Reign.

Revelation:20:5: But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished.

Revelation:20:11: And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

Re:20:12: And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Re:20:13: And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

Re:20:14: And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

Re:20:15: And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

The first resurrection:

It is therefore clear from scripture, Revelation 20 v 4-6 , that as this resurrection is called the first resurrection, so must also the prior 2 resurrections be part of the first resurrection. The name 'first resurrection' therefore applies to the fact that God's people are raised first; the wicked of the world are raised at the Great White Throne Judgment. This is amplified by Revelation 20 v 6a speaking of God's faithful servants:

Revelation:20:6: Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection:

THE RAPTURE IN MORE DETAIL

Much confusion about the rapture, of which Satan has been the Primary source, is due to God's people, for the most part, being unaware of the fact that only half the bride is raptured and taken into heaven while the other half remain on earth to go through the Great Tribulation to be made wise (Holy) virgins.

Matthew:25:1: Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins,

Our Lord makes it clear that He will not lose any of His bride (elect) because they are all called 'the Kingdom of heaven'. What our Lord does not reveal here in Matthew 25 is that the foolish virgins, because they have no oil (they do not know Him), will be made to go through the final Great Tribulation, to be made pure.

Our Lord does not judge to damnation the foolish virgins in Matthew 25 who do not know him as He does those whom He 'NEVER' knew in Matthew 7 v 22-23. The foolish virgins are given time to repent and seek God so that they do not perish. Matthew 7 v 22-23 speaks of those who have no more time to repent and seek God, it is Judgment

day for them. Matthew 7 v 22-23 is speaking of the sheep and goat Judgment of Matthew 25 v 31-46 at our Lord's return to earth to Reign.

There are a number of passages in scripture which show that the rapture must take place before our Lord's coming to Reign on earth. Here I will go through some of them.

1. Revelation 3 v 10- 11 Speaking of the Philadelphian church.

Revelation:3:10: Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

Re:3:11: Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

It is clear our Lord is speaking about taking His Philadelphian church out of the world to spare them from a time of tribulation / Judgment. Unlike the Laodicean church whom He will spue out.

What is the hour of temptation? The answer is given later on in Revelation Ch 17 v 12,

Revelation:17:12: And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

The hour of temptation is clearly the Great Tribulation of the Antichrist system, for there is no other time of temptation like it.

2. Our Lord Jesus speaks of this time again in Luke 21

Luke:21:34: And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

Lu:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

Lu:21:36: Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

Noah was saved before the Flood, Lot was saved before the fire. God's wise virgins will be taken out before the final 7 years of Daniel 9 just before God's Wrath is poured out on the earth (Revelation 8 to 19).

There would be nothing for the elect to be saved from, escape from if our Lord Jesus was speaking about His return at the battle of Armageddon for the 1000 year Reign. This can only be speaking of one thing, the Antichrist system and the Judgments of God poured out as shown in the book of Revelation.

3). Luke:17:34: I tell you, in that night there shall be two in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

Lu:17:35: Two shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Lu:17:36: Two shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Lu:17:37: And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

(The words men v 34, women v 35, men v 36 are in italics)

It is clear normal life is going on, as our Lord Jesus speaks in v 26- 28 of Luke 17. On one side of the earth it is night (two in one bed), on the other it is day (Two shall be in

the field). Our Lord also highlights the poorer countries of the world (Two shall be grinding together) for many more shall be taken from these than the rich West. This is not the situation of our Lord's coming at the battle of Armageddon. The earth is destroyed along with the Antichrist system; man shall be at this time as rare as the golden wedge of Ophir (Isaiah 13 v 12). The Lord Jesus Christ has come with ten thousands of His saints to execute Judgment- Jude v 14-16 (our Lord is not taking them into heaven, as must happen before He comes to Reign - Matthew 25 v 1-13). These verses of Luke 17 v 34-37 are speaking of the rapture when, God's wise virgins and the dead in Christ raised to life, are taken into the presence of Almighty God to worship Him - Revelation 7 v 9-17.

4). Although in many parts of the earth life will be going on as normal when our Lord comes, it is clear also that certain major signs of His coming will be taking place and will have taken place at our Lord's 2nd coming (both can be seen in scripture).

Luke:21:10: Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

Lu:21:11: And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Lu:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Lu:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

It is clear that the wise virgins will only see the beginning of God's great Judgments being poured out, hence why in Matthew 24 v 8 they are called the beginning of sorrows. The wise virgins are found worthy to stand before the Son of man in heaven and escape the Judgments of Revelation - Luke 21 v 35-36.

Compare this to Isaiah 24 v 6,19-20 speaking of God's Judgment poured out during the final Great Tribulation or just 3 of these many Judgments given in more detail in Revelation.

Isaiah:24:6: Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

Isaiah:24:19: The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

Isa:24:20: The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

Revelation:8:7: The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

Re:8:8: And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

Re:8:9: And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

Revelation:9:17: And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

Revelation:9:18: By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

5). The Lord's 2nd coming and afterwards The Lord's final coming at the battle of Armageddon are clearly written in Zechariah 12 v 10-14 and 13 v 1 and 14 v 1-5.

A). Our Lord's 2nd coming / rapture as given to us in Revelation 1 v 7.

Revelation:1:7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

Zechariah:12:10: And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: **AND THEY SHALL LOOK UPON ME WHOM THEY HAVE PIERCED, AND THEY SHALL MOURN FOR HIM, AS ONE MOURNETH FOR HIS ONLY SON, AND SHALL BE IN BITTERNESS FOR HIM, AS ONE THAT IS IN BITTERNESS FOR HIS FIRSTBORN.**

Zec:12:11: In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

Zec:12:12: And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart;

Zec:12:13: The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;

Zec:12:14: All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

Zec:13:1: In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

Note: Every eye shall behold The Lord at His coming, even those in Hell who pierced him 2000 years ago - Matthew 26v 64:

Matthew:26:64: Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

M't:26:65b: Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy;

Sitting on the right hand of power speaks of God The Father hence Revelation 6 v 16:

Revelation:6:14: And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

Re:6:15: And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

Re:6:16: And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

B). The Lord's final coming at the battle of Armageddon after that God's elect from Israel (and Gentile nations) have been made holy through the Great Tribulation.

Zechariah:14:1: Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

Zec:14:2: For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

Zec:14:3: Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

Zec:14:4: And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

Zec:14:5: And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

Jude:1:14: And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

Jude:1:15: To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

6). **1Thessalonians:5:3:** For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

1Th:5:4: But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

1Th:5:5: Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

1Th:5:6: Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

The day the Apostle Paul is speaking of is the rapture, of which he has just spoken (1 Thessalonians 4 v 13 to Ch 5), Paul is speaking to the wise virgins.

Our Lord Jesus warns the foolish virgins to watch, Revelation 3 v 3b - the church of Sardis.

Revelation:3:3: If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

These scriptures will suffice to make this truth clear. The wise virgins will be raptured; the foolish virgins will be left behind (Matthew 25 v 1-13). There are many other scriptures which speak of the foolish virgins left behind: it is here that the confusion has come, because of people not rightly dividing the Word of God.

God's 'Time Scale' hidden in Scripture

2Peter:3:8: But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

Psalms:90:4: For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

Daniel:12:10b: none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

2 Peter 3 v 8 and Psalms 90 v 4 are God's precise measurement of time not a vague one. For example, the 6 days of creation speak of the 6000 years of world history thus far from Adam (4000 years from Adam to the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ can be calculated from Old Testament and New Testament genealogies, ages and events). The 7th day being the day of rest speaks of our Lord's golden 1000 year Reign on earth (Revelation 20 v 6). 7 days or 7000 years speak of the complete work of God in Salvation and Judgment regarding man. Hence the New Heaven and New Earth at the end of our Lord's 1000 years Reign:

Revelation:21:1: And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

Re:21:2: And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Re:21:3: And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

Re:21:4: And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

Re:21:5: And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

Re:21:6: And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Re:21:7: He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Re:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Understanding God's 'Time Scale' is essential when perceiving what is revealed in certain scriptures regarding the work of God given in 'days' which equals the same in '1000 years'.

1. GOD'S WORK CONCERNING ISRAEL

Hosea:6:1: Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

Ho:6:2: After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

By the Holy Ghost, the prophet Hosea foretells of God's dealings with rebellious Israel for 2000 years. Anyone familiar with Israel's history will know the fulfilment of these words.

Luke:21:24: And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

Note: 'The times of the Gentiles' are NOT yet fulfilled for Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles during the Antichrist's reign of 42 months.

Revelation:11:2: But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

Re:11:3: And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

The 3rd day of which Hosea speaks is our Lord's 1000 year Reign - 'the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.'

2. GOD'S WORK THROUGH HIS BODY ON EARTH FOR 2000 YEARS

1Corinthians:12:27: Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

Ephesians:5:30: For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

Jesus said:

Luke:13:32: And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

Luke:13:33: Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

In verse 32, our Lord Jesus is not speaking of 3 periods of 24 hours. This is evident by v 33 and a number of other reasons e.g. our Lord's death and resurrection was yet to come - which is the only other explanation for our Lord Jesus being perfected on the 3rd day, apart from His 1000 year Reign on earth when all the elect of God (His Body) will be redeemed and perfected into the New Heaven and the New Earth. (We must remember that during our Lord's 1000 year Reign, people who are born at that time will either repent or rebel against God - read Revelation 20 v 7-10, Isaiah 65 v 19-25).

The 3 days our Lord is speaking of are 3 thousand years from His first coming to the new heaven and new earth.

'Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow' speaks of the work of God through His body the true church over 2000 years. Our Lord Jesus speaks of 'casting out of devils' for only 2 days (2000 years), because the Devil and his fallen angels will be cast into the bottomless pit at the beginning of our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth.

The Great Commission:

Mark:16:15: And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

M'r:16:16: He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

M'r:16:17: And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

M'r:16:18: They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

(‘Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow’)

John:15:5: I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

I can testify of God doing this work today for He has done it through me and all who Love Him. I have seen devils cast out and flee as I have spoken the all-powerful name of Jesus; in the name of Jesus I have seen, many times, those who believe healed from sickness. In the name of Jesus I have seen a large Limousin bull about to smash a man against a barn wall in anger, instantly stop dead, turn around and walk off. I have seen God’s deliverance in my own life many times including from death.

Note: We are presently in the ‘2nd’ dispensation of God’s working:

1. The 1st being from Adam to our Lord’s 1st coming, approx. 4000 years (4 days) - ending in the Resurrection of God’s people - Matthew 27 v 50-53, Ephesians 4 v 8-10.

2. From our Lord’s first coming beginning when scripture records our Lord Jesus was first about His ‘Father’s business’ at 12 years of age - Luke 2 v 42 - 49 to our Lord’s final coming at the battle of Armageddon being the 2nd dispensation of approx. 2000 years - 2 days - ending in a double Resurrection 7 years apart - First Resurrection, 1Thessalonians 4 v 13-18, Luke 17 v 34-37, Matthew 25 v 1-13, Revelation 7 v 9-17. Second Resurrection - Revelation 20 v 4, Revelation 11 v 15-18.

3. Our Lord’s 1000 year Reign on earth being the 3rd dispensation (1 day) - ending in the final Resurrection and final Judgment - Revelation 20 v 11-15.

Each following dispensation is half of the first: 1000 = ½ of 2000, 2000 = ½ of 4000

Romans:9:28: For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

‘Go ye, and tell that fox’:

The work of Satan is clearly seen through Herod. The Pharisees reported that Herod wanted to kill Jesus (Luke 13 v 31), even as the earlier Herod had sought to slay our Lord as a young child. This was the direct work of the Devil as shown in Revelation 12 v 4-5. What our Lord Jesus spoke to the Pharisees in relation to Herod was directed primarily at the Devil behind them.

1John:3:8b: For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

3. OUR LORD JESUS ROSE EARLY ON THE 3RD DAY BEFORE DAWN SO SHALL GOD'S ELECT BE RAISED

Matthew:16:21: From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day
(See also: Matthew 17 v 23, Matthew 20 v 19, Mark 9 v 31, Mark 10 v 34, Luke 9 v 22)

Matthew:28:1: In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

M't:28:2: And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

M't:28:3: His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

M't:28:4: And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

M't:28:5: And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

M't:28:6: He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. (read also John 20 v 1 'when it was yet dark')

In accordance with scripture (2 Peter 3 v 8), 2 days (2000 years) have almost passed since our Lord's first coming; the dawn of the 3rd day is now imminent. The Resurrection of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ just after the midnight hour, early the 3rd day is the blueprint for those who shall be raised from the dead at His 2nd coming.

Matthew:25:6: And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

1Thessalonians:4:16: For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

1Th:4:17: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

(1 Corinthians 15 v 51-54)

The 3rd day (resurrection day), speaks of our Lord's glorious 1000 year Reign.

Note: The term 'latter days or last days' in scripture speaks of the last 3 days (3000 years) of creation: from our Lord's first coming to the end of our Lord's 1000 year Reign, (7 days / 7000 years altogether).

Daniel:10:14: Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

(see also Numbers 24 v 14, Deuteronomy 4 v 30, Deut. 31 v 29, Jeremiah 23 v 20, Jer. 30 v 24, Jer. 48 v 47, Jer. 49 v 39, Ezekiel 38 v 16, Daniel 2 v 28, Hosea 3 v 5)

Hebrews:1:1: God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

Heb:1:2: Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

Job:19:25: For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

Job:19:26: And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God:

Job:19:27: Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me.

(Job, by the Spirit of God is prophesying the Resurrection and our Lord's 1000 year Reign upon earth - 'latter day', the last of the 3 latter days.)

The Sign of the prophet Jonas (Jonah):

Matthew:12:39: But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

M't:12:40: For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

M't:12:41: The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

M't:12:42: The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

In this sign, our Lord Jesus does not 'highlight' His Resurrection as we might expect but rather 3 days and 3 nights in the heart of the earth.

Our Lord Jesus cannot only be speaking to the Pharisees about His coming death and resurrection, because our Lord speaks of 3 days and 3 nights. This would mean, His resurrection being after 3 days and 3 nights, would have been early on the 4th day and not the 3rd day. Scripture also reveals that from our Lord's death on Good Friday (the day before the 'Sabbath' day or Saturday - John 19 v 31, Mark 15 v 42-43, Luke 23 v 50-54) to our Lord's Resurrection, 'early' Sunday morning (the day straight after the Sabbath day (or first day of the week) - Matthew 28 v 1, Mark 16 v 1-2, Luke 24 v 1, John 20 v 1) is not 3 days and 3 nights but rather no more than 2; hence our Lord rose (early) on the 3rd day as He said (Matthew 17 v 23, Matthew 20 v 19, Mark 9 v 31, Mark 10 v 34, Luke 9 v 22). So what else is our Lord speaking of when He speaks of 3 days and 3 nights in the heart of the earth as is understood by our Lord Jesus descending into the heart of the earth to lead captivity captive (Ephesians 4 v 8-10).

I believe our Lord Jesus is also speaking about His body (1 Corinthians 12 v 27 - God's people), for our Lord speaks using the name 'the Son of man' v 40; hence the 3 days and 3 nights. What do I mean you might ask?

God's elect have been subject to death over the last 2000 years and those who are born during our Lord's 1000 year Reign will also be subject to death until the Great White Throne Judgment (death being cast into the Lake of Fire at the end of the Great White Throne Judgment - Revelation 20 v 14). These 3000 years or 3 days (which include 3 nights) fit perfectly into God's 'Time Scale' of 2 Peter 3 v 8 hidden in Matthew 12 v 40. God is not aloof from His people but one with them; hence our suffering is His suffering:

John:17:20: Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

Joh:17:21: That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

Joh:17:22: And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

Joh:17:23: I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

1Corinthians:12:26: And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

1Co:12:27: Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

1Corinthians:15:22: For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

1Co:15:23: But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

1Co:15:24: Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

1Co:15:25: For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

1Co:15:26: The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

Revelation:20:14: And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

Straight after our Lord Jesus has spoken about the 3 days and 3 nights in Matthew 12 v 40, He goes on in v 41 to speak of the Final Great White Throne Judgment 3000 years later; this amplifies what our Lord has just spoken regarding the 3 days and 3 nights; hence the Final Resurrection and Final Judgment :

Matthew:12:41: The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

M't:12:42: The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

(Note: the wicked/world are not Judged until the end of our Lord's 1000 year Reign - Revelation 20 v 5)

Revelation:20:11: And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

Re:20:12: And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Re:20:13: And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

Re:20:14: And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

Re:20:15: And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

4. WHY 3 MEASURES, AND WHO IS THE WOMAN?

Matthew:13:33: Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

M't:13:34: All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

M't:13:35: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

Have you ever thought about this mystery of the Kingdom of Heaven and what it means? Leaven is used in scripture almost exclusively to illustrate the work of sin / self / Satan. The 2 exceptions to this are found in Matthew 13 v 33 and Luke 13 v 21. Our Lord Jesus is clearly not speaking of 'leaven' in these 2 verses regarding sin for a number of reasons: 1) the verses preceding v33 / 21 speak of the Kingdom of heaven / God. 2) Jesus states 'the kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven'. Jesus doesn't say 'the kingdom of darkness is like unto leaven'. There is no darkness 'old leaven' in the kingdom of heaven; and certainly our Lord's words 'till the whole was leavened' would speak of victory for Satan if 'leaven' here spoke of his evil work - the gates of hell cannot prevail against the kingdom of God. Jesus also speaks of himself as the bread of Life (John 6 v 35). There are a number of things God has created which are used by God in scripture to speak of the righteous and of the wicked, the context therefore needs to be understood e.g. Vine and grapes - Righteous - John 15; Isaiah 27 v 2-6 (speaking of our Lord's 1000 year Reign) Wicked - Revelation 14 v 18-20

It should also be noted that leaven was not to be used for 7 days only, during the Passover; for the rest of the year leaven could be used freely (we will come back to this in a minute). The same application can be seen in the unclean meats of the Old Testament, while as in the New Testament we are free to eat all meats in thanksgiving to God - for God created all things 'Good'. These differences / separations given in God's Word (of which there are many in scripture) are there to teach us the absolute and vital need of being separate from sin / self and the Devil.

Old Leaven:

Exodus:12:19: Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

- Leaven here speaks of sin
- Where was this commandment first given by God? In the land of Egypt; a type of this present evil world in scripture.
- 'Israel' speaks of all God's people - stranger / born in the land.
- Why 7 days? The battle against sin / the flesh (Romans 8 v 13) has continued now in God's sight for 6 days (6000 years). The work of God is not yet complete and will continue during our Lord's 1000 year Reign in those who repopulate the earth at that time. Hence why our Lord Jesus Christ will rule with a rod of iron (Revelation 12 v 5, Psalm 2 v 9, Revelation 2 v 26-27 - speaking of God's faithful people) and hence why there is a final rebellion against God even in the 7th day (Revelation 20 v 7-10).

But after this time there will be no more 'old' leaven of sin / self / Satan:

2Peter:3:13: Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

The only Leaven to be found will be 'the Leaven of the Kingdom of Heaven' - Righteousness. Hence the 'women' and what she does speaks of the work of God through His body (God's elect e.g. Revelation 12, Ephesians 5 v 30, 1Corinthians 12 v 27). This will continue during our Lord's 1000 year Reign, hence 'till the whole was leaved'. The leaven here is the righteousness / kingdom of God in the hearts and lives of believers - Luke 17 v 20-21, Romans 14 v 17.

The '3 measures of meal' can be understood in 2 ways:

1) The 3 dispensations of God's work to redeem His elect (1 day = 1000 years):

1. From Adam to our Lord's first coming - 4 days
2. From our Lord's first coming to His final coming - 2 days
3. Our Lord's 1000 year Reign - 1 day

2) The 3 days or 3000 years from our Lord's 1st coming to the Great White Throne Judgment:

Luke:2:49: And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

Mark:1:14: Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

M'r:1:15: And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

Revelation:20:15: And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

(Scripture has 'hidden' in it far more than what meets the eye. God is not limited as we are to speak of only one thing at a time. God can speak once but say 10 things; I have been staggered by this as I have studied God's Wonderful Perfect Word. One way of understanding this is to look at a beautiful, highly complex, patterned carpet; the more you look the more individual patterns you see woven together.)

5. THE GOOD SAMARITAN (Luke 10 v 30 -35)

Luke:10:30: And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

Lu:10:31: And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

Lu:10:32: And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

Lu:10:33: But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

Lu:10:34: And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

The Good Samaritan speaks of our Lord Jesus Christ and God's wonderful work of Salvation. He was rejected by the Jews and 'Religious' leaders who cried crucify Him (Jews rejected Samaritans), even as God's people will be rejected by the world.

The man who fell among thieves, was going from Jerusalem to Jericho. He was going away from God (Jerusalem) to the world (Jericho); broad is the road that leads to destruction / 1Peter:5:8b: your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

The Lord came and had compassion and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine. The oil and wine speak of the work of the Holy Ghost (1 Samuel 16 v 13, Matthew 25 v 3-9, Matthew 9 v 17-18, Revelation 6 v 6b) given to us by our Lord Jesus Christ. The Good Samaritan set him on his own beast and took care of him. By grace we are saved through faith that not of ourselves. God has done all for us, without His wondrous Love and Mercy we all would have perished.

Luke:10:35: And on the morrow when he departed, he took out TWO PENCE, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

This speaks of our Lord's departing, and coming again. The two pence = 2 days wages (Matthew 20 v 2).

The wages for 2 days speaks of the work of God through His body for 2000 years, up until His second coming. Those who have used the money / talents God has given to them well, He will repay for being faithful servants when He returns - Luke 19 v 11-27, Matthew 25 v 14-30.

Luke:10:36: Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

Luke:10:37: And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

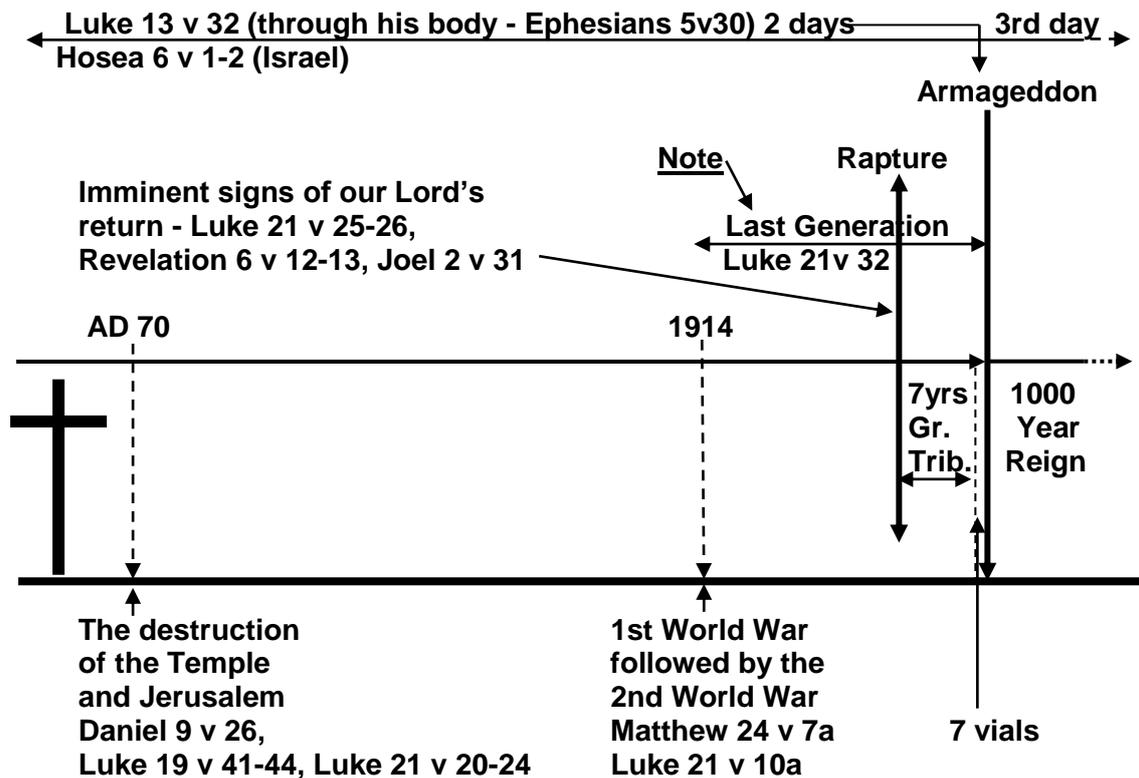
What God has done for us, we must do for others. Freely we have received freely give.

Summary of God's time scale in Scripture

Showing points 1 and 2 - Hosea 6 and Luke 13

2Peter 3 v 8: But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

Psalms 90 v 4: For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.



Note: Matthew 24 v 33- 34: So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

Our Lord Jesus spoke these words after giving us the signs of His soon return in Luke 21, Mark 13 and Matthew 24. Genesis 15 v 13 and 16 combined show us what God's generation is. It is not less than 100 years and can be no more than 125 years (an exact figure we are not told). If we were to take Genesis 6 v 3 as God's exact generation it would be 120 years. The words of our Lord Jesus Christ above tell us that all the signs of His soon return will be fulfilled within 1 generation. There is only one place from which this final generation can be taken and that is when 'Nation shall rise against Nation and Kingdom against Kingdom'. This is because it is the first sign of 'the beginning of sorrows' in Matthew 24 and is pre-empted by the word 'then' in Luke 21. What Jesus speaks before this are clearly 2 general signs over the last 2000 years classified by the words 'but the end is not by and by'. Hence when our Lord speaks the 4 signs for 'the beginning of sorrows' this must begin the last generation. In all of history there has never been a World War followed by a 2nd World War. This sign marks the beginning of sorrows / the beginning of the last generation. This is confirmed to us by another prophetic sign that has not taken place in 2000 years - the rebirth of Israel in 1948 (Ezekiel 37v21, 38v8). This sign took place shortly after the 2nd World War. All things will be complete within this generation including Armageddon.

The Wise and Foolish Virgins

Matthew:25:1: Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

M't:25:2: And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

WISE VIRGINS - LUKE 21
FOOLISH VIRGINS - MATTHEW 24 V 1-28

2Timothy:2:15: Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

RIGHTLY DIVIDING SCRIPTURE

It is by the Spirit of God that we learn to rightly divide God's Holy Word. We must study carefully God's Word day and night that by the grace of God at work in us, we might come to a fuller understanding of the truth.

John:16:12: I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

Joh:16:13: Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

Joh:16:14: He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

Psalms:1:1: Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Psalms:1:2: But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

Psalms:1:3: And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

MATTHEW 24 AND LUKE 21

In Matthew 24 v 1-28 our Lord Jesus is speaking to those who will be left behind at His second coming to go through the final Great Tribulation. Of God's people this will be most of Israel, the foolish virgins, and all who will repent at the preaching of the Gospel during the Great Tribulation.

In Luke 21 our Lord Jesus is speaking to the wise virgins including all who will be resurrected at His second coming.

Let us look at why this is the case. Read carefully Luke 21 and then Matthew 24 v 1-28.

THE SETTING OF LUKE 21 AND MATTHEW 24:

LUKE 21:

There is no record in Luke 21 that Jesus has left the temple when he is speaking to His disciples about what is to come. In fact they are watching the rich and poor cast their money into the treasury. I believe our Lord Jesus wanted this to be a setting scene of His speaking about His second coming, for several reasons.

A). The poor widow speaks of the wise virgins.

Luke:21:3: And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

Lu:21:4: For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

The condition necessary for us to be wise virgins is to give all to God, nothing held back. We must forsake the love of this world and deny self.

Mark:8:34b: Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

M'r:8:35: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

- Have you done this? It must continue daily.

As far as others could see the poor widow has given very little, 2 small coins. The truth is she had given more than all of them, she had given everything.

This poor widow speaks of 2 churches (even as her 2 mites) in Revelation chapter 2 and 3 of which our Lord Jesus speaks only good.

Revelation 2 v 9 - The Smyrna church:

Revelation:2:9: I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

Revelation 3 v 8 - The Philadelphia church (which speaks of whole hearted love for God)

Revelation:3:8: I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

These are the wise virgins of God.

B). The rich speak of the lukewarm church.

Luke:21:1: And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

Luke:21:4a: For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God:

Revelation 3 v 15-17 The Laodicean church:

Revelation:3:15: I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

Re:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Re:3:17: Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

What appears prosperous on the surface to the world is very often spiritually dead.

MATTHEW 24:

In Matthew 24 there is no mention of the treasury and Jesus has 'departed from the temple' (v 1) and is sitting on the Mount of Olives (v 3).

Matthew:24:3: And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

THE WORDS OF OUR LORD JESUS:

1. Our Lord Jesus starts by speaking in both Luke 21 v 8-11 and Matthew 24 v 4-8 in the same way (this speaks of the first four seals of Revelation chapter 6 of which I will speak about in the section: The 7 seals of Revelation); but when you come to verse 9 of Matthew 24 and verse 12 of Luke 21, our Lord is clearly speaking about 2 different groups of people.

In Luke 21 v 10-11 Jesus gives the signs for 'the beginning of sorrows' (Matthew 24 v 8), but then speaks something completely different in verse 12 to Matthew 24 v 9:

Luke:21:10: Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

Lu:21:11: And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

Lu:21:12: BUT BEFORE ALL THESE, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

In Matthew 24 v 9, our Lord Jesus speaks the opposite.

Matthew:24:7: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

M't:24:8: All these are the beginning of sorrows.

M't:24:9: THEN SHALL THEY DELIVER YOU UP TO BE AFFLICTED, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

M't:24:10: AND THEN SHALL MANY BE OFFENDED, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

M't:24:11: And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

M't:24:12: And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

M't:24:13: But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

In Matthew 24 our Lord is speaking of:

A). Israel who will go through the Great Tribulation of the antichrist system of the end time. Israel will turn to The Lord in repentance at our Lord's second coming (rapture) - Zechariah 12 v 10 -14 chapter 13 v 1-2, Revelation 1 v 7, Romans 11 v 25-27, Joel 2 v 32 etc.

Matthew 24 v 15-22 speak in detail of Israel going through the Great Tribulation, which we will look at later.

B). The foolish virgins who are left behind at our Lord's second coming to be made Holy through the Great Tribulation / Antichrist system - Matthew 25 v 1-10, Revelation chapters 13, 14 and 15 etc.

In Luke 21 v 12-19 our Lord Jesus Christ is speaking of His bride who has suffered for 'His name sake' from the beginning (the early church of the Acts of the Apostles) right through until His second coming - the wise virgins.

2. In Matthew 24 v 14 our Lord speaks of the gospel being preached to all nations just before 'the end'; as shown to us in Revelation 14 during the Great Tribulation.

Matthew:24:14: And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

Revelation:14:6: And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Re:14:7: Saying with a loud voice, FEAR GOD, and GIVE GLORY TO HIM; FOR THE HOUR OF HIS JUDGMENT IS COME: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

You will not find this 'end time' preaching of the gospel in Luke 21 because the wise virgins are raptured just before the Great Tribulation. The gospel has already been preached many times to the world from the time of the Apostles and forwards and we are now in the time of the great 'falling away' (2 Thessalonians 2 v 3).

The Apostle Paul speaks several times in his Epistles about the gospel being preached to all nations in his time. Listen carefully to what the Apostle Paul says, for example in 1 Colossians 1 v 19-23:

Colossians:1:19: For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;

Col:1:20: And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

Col:1:21: And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

Col:1:22: In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreprouvable in his sight:

Col:1:23: If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of THE GOSPEL, WHICH YE HAVE HEARD, AND WHICH WAS PREACHED TO EVERY CREATURE WHICH IS UNDER HEAVEN; WHEREOF I PAUL AM MADE A MINISTER;

God has not waited 2000 years for the lukewarm church to come along before preaching the gospel to all nations. It was done from the start. People often forget that this world is a speck in God's sight.

Isaiah:40:15: Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance:

People limit God to modern transport and modern methods etc., they forget that God can place His evangelists anywhere He likes in less than a second.

Acts:8:39: And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

Ac:8:40: But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

To look at this in detail read section: 'WORLD MISSION, THE GOSPEL TO ALL NATIONS.'

What our Lord Jesus Christ is speaking of in Matthew 24, is the 'final' preaching of the gospel to all nations, before His return at the battle of Armageddon; hence this is prophesied in Revelation 14 v 6-7 and hence 'then shall the end come'.

3. Many have thought that what our Lord Jesus speaks in Matthew 24 v 15-22 is the same as Luke 21 v 20-24. This is not so and the time gap between them is almost 2000 years. The situation is very similar in that it takes place at Jerusalem; there is terrible destruction and Jesus tells them to flee; but there are also several clear differences, showing they are 2 different events. In Luke 21 v 20-24 our Lord Jesus is speaking of the fall of Jerusalem in AD 70, and the captivity of Israel into all nations for almost 2000 years. This has clearly taken place and now we have seen the rebirth of Israel as prophesied in scripture for the end time. (Note: Israel will yet be trodden down of the Gentiles during Antichrist's Reign - Revelation 11 v 2; in other words Luke 21 v 24b is not yet complete).

Luke:21:24: And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

When our Lord speaks of 'the days of vengeance' (v 22) Jesus is speaking about what He said in Luke 19 v 41-44 (Daniel 9 v 26):

Luke:19:41: And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,

Lu:19:42: Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

Lu:19:43: For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

Lu:19:44: And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

As they cried 'crucify Him crucify Him, His blood be on us, and on our children' they sealed their destruction.

In Matthew 24 v 15 -22 our Lord is not speaking of Israel being led away captive into all nations but rather about the final Great Tribulation and 'the abomination of desolation, (of Antichrist) spoken of by Daniel the prophet standing in the Holy place'. (In the next point we will look at the final Great Tribulation shown in Matthew)

This abomination of desolation in the Temple of God is spoken of several times in the book of the prophet Daniel, and each time, the setting of this abomination is placed at

the time of the Antichrist (the beast) during the Great Tribulation of the end time - study Daniel Chapters 8 'the transgression of desolation', 9 'the desolate', 11 and 12 'the abomination that maketh desolate'. 2 Thessalonians 2 v 3-9 and Revelation 13 reveal that the abomination of desolation in the Temple of God will be the Antichrist himself and his image; the 'image of the beast'. There have been several foreshadowings of this down through history.

Note: The Temple will be rebuilt at Jerusalem following the rapture and the confirming of the peace treaty by Antichrist (the beast). Revelation 11 v 1-3 is one of several scriptures which show that the Temple of God will be in place during the Reign of Antichrist when God's 2 witnesses prophesy bringing Judgment upon the earth.

4. Matthew:24:21: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.
M't:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved; but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

Our Lord Jesus is speaking of the final 7 years of world history before He comes to Reign and more particularly the last 3 ½ years which shall see the greater part of God's wrath poured out and the work of Antichrist against God's people. Antichrist will be destroyed at the battle of Armageddon.

You will not find this final Great Tribulation in Luke 21 but only a general tribulation of God's people throughout the last 2000 years. God's wise virgins have already gone through their 'great tribulation'.

Luke:21:16: And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.
Lu:21:17: And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.
Lu:21:18: But there shall not an hair of your head perish.
Lu:21:19: In your patience possess ye your souls.

5. In Matthew 24 verses 23-28 our Lord Jesus gives a 3rd and very much extended warning of not being deceived by the lies of Satan during the last 7 years of world history. God's people who are left behind need to heed this warning very carefully, for they have already been deceived by Satan to have missed The Lord's second coming. You will not find this extended warning in Luke 21 for obvious reasons.

Matthew:24:23: Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.
M't:24:24: For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.
M't:24:25: Behold, I have told you before.
M't:24:26: Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.
M't:24:27: For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.
M't:24:28: For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

(The 'carcase' speaks of the Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18 - the 'False Church'. The eagles speak of God's people coming out of the 'False Church' during the Great Tribulation)

(The eagles spoken of by our Lord Jesus in Luke 17 v 37 speaks of the wise virgins at 'The Rapture', hence the 'body' of our Lord Jesus Christ)

The Greatest danger to the Lukewarm church left behind will be the 'False Church', which they have been part of - The Great Whore, 'MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH'. Many will find it hard to believe that their church systems have been infiltrated by Satan, for they have drunken and been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. For someone with spiritual eyes it is obvious that the love of this world and false doctrine has made lean the body of Christ which shall be left on earth; these and much more have come subtly flowing from the Great Whore (the Vatican, the False Church of Rome and her many churches throughout the earth). Protestant and orthodox churches have become part of her tentacles, God calls His people to come out of her and live as the earlier church of the Acts of the Apostles.

**Revelation:18:4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.
Re:18:5: For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.**

She has taught the Lukewarm church to love and serve 'mammon', the love of this world, riches, pleasures: the lust of the eyes and the pride of life (to satisfy the flesh instead of crucifying it).

Revelation:18:3: For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

1John:2:15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

1Jo:2:16: For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

The Vatican has many faces and clever disguises, but the Word of God has warned us from the beginning:

Revelation:18:24: And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

The work of Satan against God through false religion and occult practices can be traced historically from Babel (through Nimrod) in the land of Shinar (Genesis 10 v 8-10), ancient Babylon, to 'Mystery Babylon' the Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18. (Read the historical evidence in 'The Two Babylons Romanism and its Origins' by Alexander Hislop). The Vatican today is now busy uniting world religions through the arm of the 'New Age', into her One World Super Church.

Many today do not realise that Rome and her popes are responsible for the torture and death of many millions of God's people over the centuries (they lie under the altar of God awaiting her Judgment - Revelation 6 v 9-11, Revelation 18 v 20-21, 24).

Under the Vatican lie miles of tunnels which fan out like a spider's web; this is the nerve centre of the Vatican. In some of these underground tunnels are held the records of millions murdered by them (her sins are recorded beneath her, ready for Judgment).

Little do God's people realise that the Great Whore has been responsible for the many wars that has shed the blood of many millions.

This machine of destruction has been given many names, and in the last 450 years much of this work has been carried out by the Jesuits under the black Pope (Jesuit General), Founded by Ignatius de Loyola. The Vatican controls through the Jesuits such organizations as the Illuminati, the Masons, the Mafia, the Club of Rome, the C.F.R., the Opus Dei, International Bankers and so on. The Jesuit mandates are to destroy the true church of Jesus Christ, to destroy the 'Textus Receptus' - the unpolluted pure Word of God - and bring all into submission to Satan (the mother church).

The rise of Communism, Hitler, Mussolini, Franco etc. last century, are some examples of her many children.

The rise of Islam 1400 years ago was the direct work of the Vatican to kill Christians and Jews. Muhammad was carefully tutored by undercover Vatican agents. Unknown to most Muslim people, Muhammad's first wife Khadjiah, was a faithful follower of the Pope; and as a wealthy widow had given her wealth to 'the mother church', and had retired to a convent, before she was called upon to marry Muhammad. Her cousin Waraquah, a Roman Catholic agent, influenced Muhammad greatly, and helped interpret the false visions which he received in Mt. Hira near Mecca (2 Corinthians 11 v 14). Later as Islam grew, the Vatican financed the building of massive Islamic armies in exchange for special favours. The Muslim armies were to kill Jews and Christians, Protect Roman Catholics, and conquer Jerusalem for the Pope.

After Islam's taste of blood and power they refused to give Jerusalem to the Vatican and instead started to undo the wicked work of the Vatican by conquering Turkey and attacking Spain and Portugal. The work of the Vatican through the crusades is well known history, in their attempt to capture Jerusalem and hold onto it - millions perished.

Muslims today are deceived by Satan into worshiping the black stone as they bow down to the 'Kaaba' in Mecca. Above them on top of many of their mosques is the crescent moon - the moon god 'Allah', which was worshipped before Islam by the Sabeen Arabs. This 'moon god' is now worshipped by millions of Muslims unknowingly as they bow down under the crescent moon and pray to Allah.

The Great Whore has been quick to cover her blood stained tracks. In world war 2, as the Vatican ordered through Hitler the killing of millions of Jews; over 1000 Roman Catholic Jews were kept hidden under the hills of the Vatican for the duration of the war, just in case Hitler lost: to be produced as evidence to the world that she, the Great Whore, was a loving mother church and 'Neutral'.

I repeat the words of Revelation 18 v 24:

Revelation:18:24: And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

The Lukewarm church has been deceived by her many lies. The Roman Catholic hierarchy pretend to uphold marriage, the life of the unborn child etc. While behind closed doors there is gross sexual perversion and the sacrificing of babies in occult practices, which go right back to the time of Nimrod. None has escaped the eyes of God and Judgment is near at hand.

Revelation:18:4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Re:18:5: For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

Re:18:6: Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

Re:18:7: How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

Re:18:8: Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

Revelation:18:20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

Re:18:21: And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

The Great Whore has infiltrated and polluted all churches left behind at our Lord's coming, AND GOD'S PEOPLE MUST COME OUT. Many of these church leaders are wolves in sheep's clothing as well as many in their congregations. Some will disappear to make it seem they were the servants of God, some will reappear claiming to have been sent back to help God's people -DO NOT BE DECEIVED, FEAR GOD, WALK IN OBEDIENCE TO HIS HOLY WORD, AND YOU HAVE NOTHING ELSE TO FEAR.

God warns His people to have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them (Ephesians 5 v 11.)

2Timothy:3:1: This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

2Tm:3:2: For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

2Timothy:3:4: lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

2Tm:3:5: Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: FROM SUCH TURN AWAY.

1Timothy:6:3: If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

1Tm:6:4: He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

1Tm:6:5: Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, SUPPOSING THAT GAIN IS GODLINESS: FROM SUCH WITHDRAW THYSELF.

2John:1:10: If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, RECEIVE HIM NOT INTO YOUR HOUSE, NEITHER BID HIM GOD SPEED:

2Jo:1:11: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

God wants His people to live as did the early church:

Acts:2:41: Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

Ac:2:42: And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

Ac:2:43: And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

Ac:2:44: And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

Ac:2:45: And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

Ac:2:46: And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,
Ac:2:47: Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

6. In Luke 21 v 28 - 33, the wise virgins are told they will only see the beginning of sorrows before they are raptured.

Luke:21:28: And when these things BEGIN TO COME TO PASS, then look up, and lift up your heads; for YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH.

Lu:21:29: And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

Lu:21:30: When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

Lu:21:31: So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

Lu:21:32: Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

Lu:21:33: Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

In Revelation 3 v 10:

Revelation:3:10: Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

Re:3:11a: Behold, I come quickly:

A warning is also given that they remain wise and be counted worthy to stand before God and escape the final Great Tribulation.

Revelation:3:11b hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

Luke:21:34: And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

Lu:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

Lu:21:36: Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

Note: Feasting and drunkenness also speak of the Great Whore and her deceiving:

Revelation:18:3: For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

Re:18:4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Revelation:12:9: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

In Matthew 24 v 1-28, the foolish virgins and Israel go through the final Great Tribulation / Antichrist system to be made pure, and holy and therefore wise.

Matthew:24:21: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

M't:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

(What a wonderful promise to God's elect left behind).

OTHER POINTS TO NOTE:

7. In Matthew 24 v 27, our Lord Jesus is speaking about His return at the battle of Armageddon.

Matthew:24:27: For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Our Lord Jesus warns of false christs and false prophets who will do great signs and wonders speaking lies, saying that 'Christ' is on earth during the Great Tribulation. The foreshadowing of this has been seen many times in false religion and cults; just as the Antichrist system has had a foreshadowing in Hitler etc.

Matthew:24:26: Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

Note: This is spoken especially for Israel.

8. Matthew 24 v 29 speaks of Matthew 24 v 7-8.

The words used in Matthew 24 v 29 are not 'Great Tribulation' as in v 21 but 'tribulation' speaking of the beginning of sorrows.

Matthew:24:7: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

M't:24:8: All these are the beginning of sorrows.

Matthew:24:29: Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

Therefore the order in which our Lord Jesus speaks Matthew 24 v 7-28 is the order in which events will take place regarding those left behind, i.e. The Lord's coming is shown in reverse order: our Lord's coming after the Great Tribulation at the battle of Armageddon (Rev 19) is shown first, Matthew 24 v 21-27, for this is when The Lord comes for those left behind and to defend Israel. 'The Rapture' is spoken of in detail afterwards in verses 29-51+ chapter 25 v 1-10. This is not the case in Luke 21 which only shows the beginning of sorrows - 'And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh'- and 'the Rapture'.

This can also be understood by verse 30 and 31 of Matthew 24. Firstly the tribes of the earth mourn, which will take place at The Lord's second coming / Rapture - Revelation 1 v 7 and Zechariah 12 v 10-14.

Matthew:24:30: And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

Secondly, the great trumpet is sounded and the angelic hosts gather God's elect. The gathering of the elect can be seen more clearly in Mark 13 v 27.

Matthew:24:31: And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (The 'Great Trumpet' is sounded at 'The Rapture'- 1Thessalonians 4 v 16, - 1 Corinthians 15 v 52)

Mark:13:27: And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven. (This speaks of the Rapture / Resurrection- the dead in Christ over the last 2000 years)

This is not the case at the battle of Armageddon, when our Lord Jesus Christ returns with His saints, (who have already been gathered at the Rapture and have their new bodies), to judge the ungodly. It is only after the battle of Armageddon that those who are beheaded during the Antichrist system will be raised - Revelation 20 v 4.

Jude:1:14: And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

Jude:1:15: To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

(Revelation 19 v 11 to chapter 20 v 4, Psalm 149 v 5-9, Zechariah 14 v 1-15)

The rest of Matthew 24 v 32 onwards amplifies what our Lord Jesus is speaking of in verses 30 and 31, showing He is speaking of the rapture.

For example verses 40 - 42:

Matthew:24:40: Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

M't:24:41: Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

M't:24:42: Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

(As with Luke 17v 26-37, this is clearly NOT speaking of the battle of Armageddon. Isaiah 24 shows us what the world will be like by the end of The Great Tribulation)

There is only one rapture of God's people, as shown in the taking of Enoch (Genesis 5 v 24) and Elijah (2 Kings 2 v 11), and that is the gathering up of the wise virgins of the end time generation who will not taste death, who are gathered with all who are raised from the dead at The Lord's 2nd coming.

SUMMARY OF MATTHEW 24 AND LUKE 21

Sufficient has been said to show that our Lord Jesus is speaking to 2 different groups of His people. The wonderful blessing to me is that most of God's people will be 'wise virgins' by the end of the Great Tribulation; never more to be ashamed, but instead rejoicing in God's Great Goodness, Love and Mercy towards us. We deserve God's Eternal Judgment and yet we have received His forgiveness. At Great Cost We have been washed in the blood of the Lamb.

Revelation:5:6: And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Re:5:7: And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

Re:5:8: And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

Re:5:9: And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

Re:5:10: And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Re:5:11: And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

Re:5:12: Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

Re:5:13: And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Re:5:14: And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

Romans:8:38: For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

Ro:8:39: Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

WORLD MISSION, THE GOSPEL TO ALL NATIONS

**Colosians.1:19: For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;
Col:1:20: And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.**

Col:1:21: And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

Col:1:22: In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreprouvable in his sight:

Col:1:23: If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from THE HOPE OF THE GOSPEL, WHICH YE HAVE HEARD, AND WHICH WAS PREACHED TO EVERY CREATURE WHICH IS UNDER HEAVEN; WHEREOF I PAUL AM MADE A MINISTER;

Revelation:14:6: And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Re:14:7: Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; FOR THE HOUR OF HIS JUDGMENT IS COME: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

Re:14:8: And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Re:14:9: And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

Re:14:10: The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Re:14:11: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Matthew:24:14: And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

(The end = the battle of Armageddon and not the rapture which takes place before - see sections 'Wise virgins and Foolish virgins', and 'Our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture')

Note: What I will speak about regarding the gospel to every nation does not mean that men of God are not responsible for the preaching of the gospel and teaching all things He has commanded, as commissioned by our Lord Jesus in Matthew 28, Mark 16 and Luke 24. For God's elect in each generation must be born again. Secondly all God's people are commanded to be salt and light bearing fruit that endures, pleasing unto God. Not to do so is to be a wicked slothful servant.

Note: Do not use corrupt modern bible versions but the uncorrupted Word of God 'The Authorized / King James Bible 1611', see section 'Unholy hands on God's Holy Word'.

Many have made the mistake of believing that the gospel has not yet been preached to all nations. This is not true and scripture clearly teaches that the gospel has been preached to all nations starting from the time of the Acts of the Apostles (this I will show shortly).

But there is in scripture a final preaching of the gospel to all nations at the end time. This final preaching of the gospel to all nations does not take place before our Lord's second coming (rapture) but afterwards, during the final Great Tribulation before the battle of Armageddon. It is false teaching to state, in the context of what some modern missions mean, that The Lord Jesus Christ cannot come back until all ethnic people groups have been reached. This is why I have included this section.

(Note: In Matthew 24 v 14 / Mark 13 v 10 where our Lord Jesus prophesied this 'end time' preaching of the Gospel, the word He uses is 'NATIONS' as in Acts 2 v 5 'NATION'; not ethnic people group and whatever is meant by this, for many have different parameters regarding the dividing of people groups)

1. THE GOSPEL TO ALL NATIONS BEGAN ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST:

The preaching of the gospel to all nations took place on the day of Pentecost at Jerusalem, and was demonstrated in the outpouring of the Holy Ghost in tongues; every nation hearing their own tongue, as a clear witness to all nations (God's Word does not agree with modern mission regarding their many extra ethnic groups). What God calls all nations is not the same as what modern missions call all nations.

Acts:2:1: And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.

Ac:2:2: And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

Ac:2:3: And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

Ac:2:4: And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

Ac:2:5: **AND THERE WERE DWELLING AT JERUSALEM JEWS, DEVOUT MEN, OUT OF EVERY NATION UNDER HEAVEN.**

Ac:2:6: **NOW WHEN THIS WAS NOISED ABROAD, THE MULTITUDE CAME TOGETHER, AND WERE CONFOUNDED, BECAUSE THAT EVERY MAN HEARD THEM SPEAK IN HIS OWN LANGUAGE.**

Ac:2:7: And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galilaeans?

Ac:2:8: **AND HOW HEAR WE EVERY MAN IN OUR OWN TONGUE, WHEREIN WE WERE BORN?**

Ac:2:9: **PARTHIAN, AND MEDES, AND ELAMITES, AND THE DWELLERS IN MESOPOTAMIA, AND IN JUDAEA, AND CAPPADOCIA, IN PONTUS, AND ASIA,**

Ac:2:10: **PHRYGIA, AND PAMPHYLIA, IN EGYPT, AND IN THE PARTS OF LIBYA ABOUT CYRENE, AND STRANGERS OF ROME, JEWS AND PROSELYTES,**

Ac:2:11: **CRETES AND ARABIANS, WE DO HEAR THEM SPEAK IN OUR TONGUES THE WONDERFUL WORKS OF GOD.**

Ac:2:12: And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

DEVOUT MEN OUT OF EVERY NATION UNDER HEAVEN:

These devout men are clearly mainly Gentile men who by the Spirit of God were at Jerusalem and had become part of the nation of Israel (as in the Old Testament Covenant, strangers could become part of Israel if they walked in accordance with

God's Holy Word). Their native tongue was clearly not Hebrew nor was their background / upbringing; they were Gentiles who had become Jews because of God's Holy Spirit drawing them to Himself that they might be born again (just as we Gentile believers today are grafted into the Olive tree - Romans 11 v 11- 26) - Parthians, Medes, Elamites, strangers of Rome, JEWS and proselytes, Cretes, Arabians etc.

Acts:2:8: and how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

Note: Jews and Gentiles in Christ Jesus are the real Israel of God.

Ephesians:2:12: That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:

Eph:2:13: But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

Eph:2:14: For he is our peace, who hath made BOTH ONE, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

The Apostle Peter did not understand this on the day of Pentecost even though he was used by God to preach the gospel that day. Later in Acts 10 through Cornelius this was made clear to Peter by the Holy Ghost.

2. GOD HAS DIVIDED THE NATIONS

God reminds us in Deuteronomy 32 how He has divided the nations - not man.

Deuteronomy:32:6: Do ye thus requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? is not he thy father that hath bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee?

De:32:7: Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

De:32:8: When the most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

De:32:9: For the LORD's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.

The apostle Paul speaks of this in Acts 17 v 26 - 27:

Acts:17:26: And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;

Ac:17:27: That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:

It is not man who determines what is a nation and what is not - GOD DOES.

Note: As recorded in the Old Testament; a nation having come to full rebellion is rooted up and cast into exile for a time, or it is ruled by another nation; in some cases God will destroy a people altogether from off the face of the earth.

Note: The work of Satan has been to try and mix the nations of the earth to build a New World Babylon / Tower of Babel (global village, world government etc.) - The Antichrist system will complete this work for a temporary period of time.

(Note: I am not speaking here about God's people; for we are called by God from every nation to be one together - the body of Christ.)

Daniel:2:43: And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

Da:2:44: And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

God will destroy this work at the battle of Armageddon and men shall flee into their own nations appointed from the beginning by God.

Isaiah 13 speaks of the battle of Armageddon:

Isaiah:13:13: Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

Isa:13:14: And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

It is not wrong to be united, but only in God.

Note: during our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth, all nations of the earth shall dwell in their earlier appointed places, but there will be some major change to topography, Revelation 16 v 20:

Revelation:16:20: And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

TONGUES:

As well as misunderstanding about what a nation is, there can be misunderstanding about tongues / languages. God divided the 'single' language of the earth at the tower of Babel (Genesis 11 v 1-9) into the tongues He chose to give man, to set them in their lands as nations.

Genesis:10:31: These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

Ge:10:32: These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

(Study Genesis 10 and 11 to understand more about the 'Table of Nations')

Note: From one language / tongue, you can get several dialects, or splinter languages; but all dialects in any particular area of the earth are normally from one or two common tongues. Dialects / splinter languages should not be confused with tongues. Note also that many people are able to speak more than one tongue; especially those whose first language is not English.

3. THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST TO EVERY CREATURE UNDER HEAVEN AT THE TIME OF THE APOSTLE PAUL.

Colossians:1:19: For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;

Col:1:20: And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

Col:1:21: And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

Col:1:22: In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unproveable in his sight:

Col:1:23: If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of THE GOSPEL, WHICH YE HAVE HEARD, AND WHICH WAS PREACHED TO EVERY CREATURE WHICH IS UNDER HEAVEN; WHEREOF I PAUL AM MADE A MINISTER;

God's Word is Truth and cannot be broken; when God speaks through the Apostle Paul 'to every creature which is under heaven' God means exactly that.

John:10:35b: the scripture cannot be broken;

The gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ was first preached to every creature under heaven almost 2000 years ago, this has continued over the last 2000 years.

In Acts 13 the Apostle Paul and Barnabas speak of the Great Commission God has given them:

Acts:13:46: Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles.

Ac:13:47: For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I HAVE SET THEE TO BE A LIGHT OF THE GENTILES, THAT THOU SHOULDEST BE FOR SALVATION UNTO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.

Romans:10:11: For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

Ro:10:12: For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

Ro:10:13: For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

Ro:10:14: How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

Ro:10:15: And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

Ro:10:16: BUT THEY HAVE NOT ALL OBEYED THE GOSPEL. For Esaias saith, LORD, WHO HATH BELIEVED OUR REPORT?

Ro:10:17: So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

Ro:10:18: BUT I SAY, HAVE THEY NOT HEARD? YES VERILY, THEIR SOUND WENT INTO ALL THE EARTH, AND THEIR WORDS UNTO THE ENDS OF THE WORLD.

The Apostle Paul highlights that the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and therefore the preaching of the gospel as prophesied by Esaias (Isaiah chapter 53) has not been believed by all. This is very event today. Narrow is the way and few there be that find it.

Modern man tries to limit God's great power to man's transport systems, questioning how the gospel could reach the ends of the earth, or be preached to every creature under heaven (Colossians 1 v 23) so quickly? They forget that all things are possible with God and that this world is but a speck in His sight.

Isaiah:40:15: Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

Isa:40:16: And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

Isa:40:17: All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

God can transport His evangelists as He pleases:

Acts:8:39: And when they were come up out of the water, THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD CAUGHT AWAY PHILIP, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

Ac:8:40: BUT PHILIP WAS FOUND AT AZOTUS: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

How was the prophet Elijah transported?

2Kings:2:11: And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

2Kings:2:15: And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

2Ki:2:16a: And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley.

(The way in which 'the sons of the prophets' speak, makes you think that this was not unusual)

Obadiah understood this also :

1Kings:18:12: And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

God has not waited 2000 years for the Lukewarm church to come along before preaching the gospel to all nations. God has redeemed His elect in every generation.

People speak about the 10/40 window being the least evangelized area of the world, but this is not so, the early church was in fact most prominent in this area. Take Islam for example, the greater portion of the 10/40 window. It is not that muslims have not heard the gospel, but rather, they do not believe. You have only to tell a muslim religious leader (an imam) or any real muslim, as I have, that Jesus Christ is the Son of God and the only way to God the father, and that Mohammed is a false prophet, and you will soon find out by their response that they have rejected and hate the True Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I have given the Word of God to many muslims and some have received it for they are God's elect). God's people, who are being persecuted and killed in muslim countries today, would tell you that they are hated and killed because of the Gospel of The Lord Jesus Christ. The Lukewarm western church today, which knows little of persecution and suffering, will shortly undergo persecution and suffering as the Antichrist system comes into being.

The true state of the world that our Lord Jesus describes at His coming is as it was in the days of Noah, and as it was in the days of Lot. Man had begun to greatly increase in the earth and so had wickedness of every kind (Genesis 6). The Holy Ghost speaking through the apostle Paul in 2 Thessalonians 2 v 1-12 tells us that as well as the man of sin being revealed, the son of perdition (Antichrist), there will be a falling away. This has clearly been fulfilled in the church in the western world. As Islam, the new age etc., has accelerated in the western world, the church has been dwindling. As mosques are being built, many churches are being shut down and sold off for anything from a fancy house to a Hindu temple - speaking of England.

Isaiah 24 speaks of the true world situation at The Lord's second coming and what will take place in the day of His Great wrath being poured out in Judgment upon the earth (Revelation chapter 8 - chapter 19).

Isaiah:24:1: Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

Isaiah:24:5: The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; BECAUSE THEY HAVE TRANSGRESSED THE LAWS, CHANGED THE ORDINANCE, BROKEN THE EVERLASTING COVENANT.

Isa:24:6: Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

It is not that the people of the earth do not know what the truth is, but rather they have rejected God's truth and changed it to suit themselves, to continue in their sin.

We have come to the day of God's great wrath being poured out. Our Lord Jesus is coming to take His wise virgins home and shortly afterwards (approx. 3 ½ years), God's Judgment of Revelation chapter 8-19 will begin to be poured out in the earth. (God's foolish virgins will be made wise during this time of Great Tribulation, for they are His people).

4. THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL TO EVERY NATION DURING THE FINAL GREAT TRIBULATION

Revelation:14:6: AND I SAW ANOTHER ANGEL FLY IN THE MIDST OF HEAVEN, HAVING THE EVERLASTING GOSPEL TO PREACH UNTO THEM THAT DWELL ON THE EARTH, AND TO EVERY NATION, AND KINDRED, AND TONGUE, AND PEOPLE, Re:14:7: SAYING WITH A LOUD VOICE, FEAR GOD, AND GIVE GLORY TO HIM; FOR THE HOUR OF HIS JUDGMENT IS COME: AND WORSHIP HIM THAT MADE HEAVEN, AND EARTH, AND THE SEA, AND THE FOUNTAINS OF WATERS.

Re:14:8: And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Re:14:9: And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, Re:14:10: The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Re:14:11: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

It is clear that the final preaching of the gospel to all nations which is spoken of in Matthew 24 v 14 takes place during the Great Tribulation, Antichrist system.

GOD'S ELECT AND GOD'S ALL

Romans:11:25: For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

Ro:11:26: And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

In verse 25, the Apostle Paul speaks of the time of God's Great Grace and Salvation outpoured on the Gentile nations instead of on Israel. This speaks of the last almost 2000 years in which Israel has been as a whole rejected by God (Matthew 21 v 33- 43, Romans 10 v 19-21, Romans 9 v 29-33) and punished for their rebellion to God (there has always been a remnant- Romans 9 v 27). But this will change dramatically at The Lord's second coming / rapture when Israel shall behold the Messiah and repentance will be granted on a large scale - Zechariah 12 v 10-14, chapter 13 v 1-9 before the battle of Armageddon chapter 14.

The reverse of this can be seen in the Old Testament when Israel had almost exclusively the grace and salvation of God poured out on them, some Gentiles believed and became part of Israel, but few, the rest perished. Our Lord Jesus speaks of this to the Syrophenician woman - Mark 7 v 24-30, Matthew 15 v 21-28.

Matthew:15:24: But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

M't:15:25: Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

M't:15:26: But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.

M't:15:27: And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

M't:15:28: Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

Scripture clearly teaches that as God is Sovereign in all things, God also calls certain people (His elect) and rejects others. This choice of God has nothing to do with us, that no man may boast, but is solely God's will from the beginning, before the foundation of the world.

Ephesians:1:4: According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

How does scripture reveal we are chosen?

Romans:9:11: (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, NOT OF WORKS, BUT OF HIM THAT CALLETH;)

Ro:9:12: It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.

Ro:9:13: As it is written, JACOB HAVE I LOVED, BUT ESAU HAVE I HATED.

Ro:9:14: What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

We all deserve hell and damnation; that God spares any of us is His great mercy and love; but God will, because He will have a people, holy and acceptable to Him.

John:15:16a: Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit,

John:6:44: No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

God rejects others:

Matthew:13:10: And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

M't:13:11: He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

M't:13:12: For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

Mark:4:11: And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

M'r:4:12: That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.

John:12:38: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

Joh:12:39: Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,

Joh:12:40: He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

The Apostle Paul clearly argues this truth in Romans 9 v 15 - 26:

Romans:9:15: For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

Ro:9:16: So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

Ro:9:17: For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

Ro:9:18: Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

Ro:9:19: Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?

Ro:9:20: Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

Ro:9:21: Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

Ro:9:22: What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

Ro:9:23: And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

Ro:9:24: Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?

Ro:9:25: As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

Ro:9:26: And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

God's own people have been slow to see this truth clearly, because of heeding the subtle voice of the enemy and turning to feelings, rather than standing fast in God's truth. God has worked this principle out in creation so that we, God's elect by grace, might have understanding in what God has made.

Matthew:7:16: Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

M't:7:17: Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

M't:7:18: A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

M't:7:19: Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

M't:7:20: Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Our Lord Jesus speaks of the 2 completely different groups of people upon the earth. The one, thorns and thistles, cannot bring forth good fruit; thorns produce thorns and are destined for burning, the lake of fire. The second are God's chosen people, fruit trees, created to produce good fruit for God; they cannot produce thorns. The warning our Lord Jesus gives is if we do not produce fruit for which we were made, but bury our talent, our end will be the same as the thorns - the lake of fire (John 15 v 6, Matthew 25 v 24-30). God's people must bear good fruit and not allow Satan to deceive them; this is the test we are given, as Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden.

God's elect must be very careful not to be deceived by 'WORDS', many a wolf in sheep's clothing has deceived God's people in the pulpit by speaking fair words, when slowly and subtly sowing lies and false doctrine. Satan appears as an angel of light and so do His ministers; they use truth and then subtly sow doubt. God's people must be very watchful, vigilant and sober. You will always find, although this too is often subtly disguised, that their lives do not match God's Holy Word, despite their fair speech. To God's people who are watching and vigilant this will become apparent in time, God will open their eyes to it.

These wolves in sheep's clothing produce a scented flower, like the thorned rose tree, or even fruit like the bramble: but as the unclean meats of the Old Testament, none are acceptable at God's table. Dear people of God - do not be deceived, test all things according to God's Holy Word, if what you see does not add up, it is because it is not from God. Do not add to God's Holy Word nor take from it, either side is the work of Satan through the flesh and is designed for your destruction. Satan cannot harm spiritually those who walk whole heartedly after God in obedience to God's Holy Word / obeying His commandments (John 15 v 10).

BEWARE:

Romans:16:17: Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences **CONTRARY TO THE DOCTRINE WHICH YE HAVE LEARNED; AND AVOID THEM.**

Ro:16:18: For they that are SUCH SERVE **NOT OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST,** but their own belly; and by **GOOD WORDS AND FAIR SPEECHES DECEIVE** the hearts of the simple.

1John:3:7: Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

1Jo:3:8: He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

1Jo:3:9: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

1Jo:3:10: In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

Romans:8:13: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Ro:8:14: For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

GOD'S ELECT:

Our Lord Jesus speaks of His elect, before going to the cross, in obedience to the will of His Father:

John:17:5: And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

Joh:17:6: I have manifested thy name UNTO THE MEN WHICH THOU GAVEST ME OUT OF THE WORLD: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

John:17:9: I PRAY FOR THEM: I PRAY NOT FOR THE WORLD, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

(I have heard much prayer in church over the years which has not been in-line with God's Word. In preaching the undiluted Gospel you soon find out who believes - John 15v 20b - 'if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also', Mark 16 v 16 - 'He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned'. Contrary to the Lukewarm church, there are NO 'grey areas' with God. The parable of the 'Sower' shows clearly what is good ground and what is not.)

John:17:12: While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

John:17:14: I have given them thy word; AND THE WORLD HATH HATED THEM, because they are NOT OF THE WORLD, even as I AM NOT OF THE WORLD.

John:17:16: They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

Joh:17:17: Sanctify them through thy truth: THY WORD IS TRUTH.

John:17:20: Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

Joh:17:21: That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

God has His chosen people, His own elect. We are to be completely separate from the ways of the world - we are not of this world:

1John:2:15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

1Jo:2:16: For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

1Jo:2:17: And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

James:4:4: Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

Jas:4:5: Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

God gives a clear warning to His elect that they obey His will (His Word) and do not turn away from Him. We are in the hollow of His hand; God puts us there and we had no choice in the matter (John 15 v 16, John 6 v 44), and there are none who can take us out. But one thing we are able to do, which God allows to test whether we Love Him, is to wilfully walk out of His gracious hand. Those who do so perish with the world. (The prodigal son did not know God until he repented: Luke 15 v 18: -'I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, AND before thee,')

Hebrews:6:4: For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,
Heb:6:5: And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,
Heb:6:6: If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

Hebrews:10:26: For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

Heb:10:27: But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

Heb:10:28: He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

Heb:10:29: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

Heb:10:30: For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

Heb:10:31: It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

(God's Word cannot be broken)

Matthew:5:13: Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

Luke:9:62: And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

One of God's elect, a servant of God - Matthew 25 v 24-30:

Matthew:25:24: Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

M't:25:25: And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

M't:25:26: His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

M't:25:27: Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

M't:25:28: Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

M't:25:29: For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

M't:25:30: And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Note: Was the wicked and slothful servant right in his accusation against God? Certainly not; God allowed his own foolish heart to deceive him. We are given the great privilege to have a part in the work of the Kingdom of God, which will reap eternal blessing; God does not need us, God can speak from heaven and cause all men to hear Him if He so desires. God can use angels; or whatever He chooses - Balaam's donkey, rocks that cry out and so on. The truth is, God does all the work from the beginning to the end, God does all the hard work, we are only the vessel, we hinder that work of God through us, if we do not fully obey.

John:15:4: Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

Joh:15:5: I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

Joh:15:6: If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

John:5:16: And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

Joh:5:17: But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

Isaiah:59:16: And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

Isa:59:17: For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

Isa:59:18: According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

Isa:59:19: So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Matthew:11:28: Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

M't:11:29: Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

M't:11:30: For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

(How Wonderful)

The apostle Paul speaks of God's mighty grace at work through him:

1Corinthians:15:9: For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

1Co:15:10: But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

The proof of all proofs that all is God's most wonderful work is the Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world:

Revelation:5:6: And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Re:5:7: And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

Re:5:8: And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

Re:5:9: And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

Re:5:10: And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Re:5:11: And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

Re:5:12: Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

Re:5:13: And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Re:5:14: And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

Ephesians:2:8: For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Eph:2:9: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Eph:2:10: For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

SUMMARY OF GOD'S CALLED / CHOSEN / ELECT

God has a called, a chosen and elect people. Vessels of mercy, called and chosen only because God wants them; not based on anything we could do, for all is given of God. To Love God with all our heart , soul, mind and strength, is God's first and great commandment; to walk in obedience, to be salt and light, conformed to the image of Jesus bearing much fruit. To be perfect even as our Father in heaven is perfect.

Our Just Reward should be Hell and Damnation; but by God's Grace we are Saved.

GOD'S ALL

When God speaks of All, or a word that means the same, God is often speaking of His elect. God is not speaking as might be thought, of every man and woman He has created. When God's people grasp this, it gives clearer understanding to a number of verses in scripture, which otherwise would be veiled to them.

Romans:11:26: And so ALL ISRAEL SHALL BE SAVED: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the DELIVERER, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

The apostle Paul is speaking of our Lord's second coming (rapture), when Israel will look on The Lord Jesus Christ whom they have pierced, and mourn for Him as for an only son (Revelation 1 v 7, Zechariah 12 v 10) and the battle of Armageddon.

It is obvious that the Spirit of God speaking through the Apostle Paul does not mean every Israelite ever created. Neither is God speaking of all Israel at the time of His appearing. This can be understood from Zechariah 13 v 8-9:

Zechariah:13:8: And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

Zec:13:9: And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

In verse 9 God is clearly speaking of His elect, therefore 'All Israel' speaks of all God's chosen people in Israel. All others are not counted but are cut off.

1Corinthians:15:22: For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.
1Co:15:23: But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

The apostle Paul is not speaking of every created man but God's elect- God's family.

Isaiah 25 speaks the same. Isaiah 24 speaks of the Judgment of God poured out on the earth during the final great tribulation ending with Satan and His host and the Kings of the earth being cast into the bottomless pit for 1000 years (Revelation 20 v 1-4, 7-15).

Isaiah 25 v 1-5 speaks of our future praise to God for all He has done, Babylon's (Rome's) destruction and Satan and all his work being brought down (Revelation 18, Isaiah 13 and 14, Isaiah 34).

Verses 6 to 9 speaks of the wedding feast of the Lamb which commences in heaven (Revelation 19 v 7-9) and continues on earth after the battle of Armageddon and our Lord's 1000 year Reign.

Isaiah:25:6: And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto ALL PEOPLE a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

Isa:25:7: And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.

Isa:25:8: He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off ALL FACES; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

Isa:25:9: And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

Verses 6 and 8 speak of 'ALL' God's elect and we shall worship Him in mount Zion and the nations of the earth shall come and worship The Lord of Hosts (Isaiah 66 v 18-24, Zechariah 14 v 16 -21, Micah 4 v 1-3, Isaiah 2 v 1- 4).

What our Lord Jesus speaks in John 12 v 32 can be easily understood in the light of this:

John:12:32: And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

Joh:12:33: This he said, signifying what death he should die.

As our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ has been lifted up, ALL, must be drawn unto Him. This speaks of God's elect, not ALL people ever created, most of whom are already damned awaiting final Judgment in hell.

Revelation:21:6: And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Re:21:7: He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Re:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

In the light of this truth many other scriptures can be understood more clearly:

John:3:16: For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Joh:3:17: For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

Joh:3:18: He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

Joh:3:19: And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

Joh:3:20: For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reprov'd.

Joh:3:21: But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

Our Lord Jesus is not speaking about 1 united world, but 2 separate worlds:

To the Pharisees Jesus said: John 8 v 23b 'ye are of this world; I am not of this world.'

Speaking of the eleven disciples (not Judas), in prayer to The Father Jesus said: John 17 v 16 'They are not of this world, even as I am not of the world.'

Salvation is not by chance or our own effort but by election:

Ephesians:1:4: According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

Eph:1:5: Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

John:15:16a: 'Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you'

John:6:44: 'No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him'

Romans:9:13: As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

Romans:9:15: For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

Ro:9:16: So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

Matthew:7:14: 'strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it'

Therefore 'For God so loved the world' is not speaking of those who shall perish having never been elected of God; but rather of God's chosen, elect, predestinated people.

God speaks to us through the Apostle John:

1John:2:15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

1Jo:2:16: For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

1Jo:2:17: And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

There are 2 worlds; The 'Kingdom of Light' and the 'kingdom of darkness'.

Understanding this truth, which speaks of election, teaches us about the complete Sovereignty of God over all things. In every generation God has redeemed His elect. Amos 9 v 9; For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

GOD IS SOVEREIGN - FEAR NOT - FEAR GOD

Deuteronomy:32:39: See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

De:32:40: For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

De:32:41: If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

De:32:42: I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

De:32:43: Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

Isaiah:54:16: Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

Isa:54:17: No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Romans:8:31b: If God be for us, who can be against us?

Matthew:28:19: Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

M't:28:20: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

THE 7 SEALS OF REVELATION

Revelation:5:5b: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

Revelation:5:1: And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

Re:5:2: And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

Re:5:3: And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

Re:5:4: And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

Re:5:5: And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

Re:5:6: And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Re:5:7: And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

Re:5:8: And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

Re:5:9: And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

Re:5:10: And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Re:5:11: And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

Re:5:12: Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

Re:5:13: And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Re:5:14: And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

1st SEAL - REVELATION 6 v 1-2

Revelation:6:1: And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

Re:6:2: And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

This rider on a white horse is not The Lord Jesus Christ but the work of Satan through antichrists throughout history, and the final Antichrist of the Great Tribulation. This can be understood through a number of scriptures, some of which I will now go through.

1) Our Lord Jesus Christ is the rider on the white horse of Revelation 19 not 6.

Revelation:19:11: And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

Re:19:12: His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

Re:19:13: And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

Re:19:14: And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Re:19:15: And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

Re:19:16: And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

Some clear differences stand out between our Lord Jesus Christ of Revelation 19 and Antichrist of Revelation 6:

1). Our Lord Jesus Christ is crowned with many crowns, Antichrist has only one crown.

2). Our Lord Jesus has many names, THE WORD OF GOD, KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS (every name is under Him). Antichrist has no name; although Antichrist will use a name, claiming he is God on earth, his claim is false; blasphemy.

3). Out of the mouth of our Lord 'goeth a sharp sword'. Antichrist has a bow.

4). Our Lord Jesus Christ Judges and makes war, He will smite the nations and rule them with a rod of Iron.

Antichrist pretends to come peacefully (Daniel 9 v 27, Daniel 11 v 21-24, 2 Thessalonians 2 v 9-10, John 5 v 43) hence he has no arrows for his bow (the sword comes later, seal 2 and 4).

Note: The bowed rod of the false Christ can be seen in the hand of the Pope today.

5). The armies of heaven on white horses clothed in fine linen, white and clean follow The Word of God, KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS. The rider on the red horse with a great sword follows Antichrist.

MATTHEW 24 v 3-9

In 5 verses, Matthew 24 verse 5-9, our Lord Jesus Christ speaks in words, the same sequence / pattern in which He opens the first 5 seals of Revelation Chapter 6.

Matthew 24 v 3-5:

Matthew:24:3: And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

M't:24:4: And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

FIRST SEAL:

Matthew:24:5: For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

Antichrist(s) ride a white horse in pretence of being 'The Christ' - the promised of God, the Messiah / or more subtly, in place of Him (His representation).

This work of Satan can be seen in all false religions and cults. The pinnacle of this work of Satan is the Vatican in Rome (The Great Whore who sits upon many waters- Revelation 17, 18). Even as many antichrists / popes have come from her over the centuries, so will the final Antichrist / beast of Revelation 13; hence she will shortly ride the scarlet coloured beast of Revelation 17 until her destruction (see section on 'Antichrist').

2nd SEAL REVELATION 6 v 3-4

Revelation:6:3: And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

Re:6:4: And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

Matthew:24:6: And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

M't:24:7a: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:.

3rd SEAL REVELATION 6 v 5-6

Revelation:6:5: And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

Re:6:6: And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

Matthew:24:7b: and there shall be famines,

The 'oil and the wine' speaks of God's elect and the work of the Holy Ghost through His people, the body of Christ on earth (1 Corinthians 12 v 27).

Oil:

1Samuel:16:13: Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward.

Matthew:25:4: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

(The lamp speaks of the Word of God; the oil speaks of the work of the Holy Ghost in the life of a believer)

Vine / Wine:

In the Old Testament Israel is described a number of times as God's vineyard / vine (e.g. Isaiah 5 v 1-7, Ezekiel 19 v 10-14), instead of bringing forth good grapes she brought forth wild grapes and was therefore uprooted and scattered among the nations.

Israel has now been gathered again into her own land in fulfilment of end time prophecy, and during the final Great Tribulation, All (elect) Israel will be saved (Romans 11 v 25 -27, Zechariah Chapters 12, 13, 14, Revelation 7 v 1-8 etc.) culminating at the battle of Armageddon.

Isaiah:27:1: In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

Isa:27:2: In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

Isa:27:3: I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

Isa:27:4: Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

New Testament vine / wine.

John:15:1: I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

Joh:15:2: Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

Luke:5:37: And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

Lu:5:38: But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

The promise given to God's people, His elect, is that they will not die in famine, but be preserved through it. This truth is clearly seen in both Old and New Testaments, (study the famines of God's Word), sufficient food is provided to keep God's elect alive.

Psalms:33:18: Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

Psalms:33:19: To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Psalms:37:18: The LORD knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.

Psalms:37:19: They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

Psalms:37:20: But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

This promise is only given to God's elect, those who obey His commandments in the fear and love of God; many who call themselves Christians are not God's people.

This does not mean that God's people will not be killed through persecution, we most certainly will be. Many of God's people over the last 2000 years have been left to die in dungeons without food and water (the fifth seal speaks partly of this), but this is not God's Judgment through famine, but rather the body of Christ on earth suffering for His great name's sakes.

Revelation:7:14: And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Re:7:15: Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

Re:7:16: They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

Re:7:17: For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

4th SEAL REVELATION 6 v 7-8

Revelation:6:7: And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

Re:6:8: And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

Matthew 24 v 7

Note: As well as the 4th seal speaking of the remainder of verse 7 (which shall be seen in a moment), it also speaks of the whole of verse 7 (as can be seen by the sword of seal 2 being shown again in seal 4)

Matthew:24:7: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

4 destructions are shown in seal 4 as are 4 destructions in Matthew 24 v 7:

This is how they match:

1). The sword = Wars and blood shed; Nation against nation, Kingdom against kingdom.

2). Hunger = Famines

3). Beasts of the earth = Pestilences

note: beasts of the earth speak of all creatures which God has made both great and small which can kill, these include for example, Locusts (working in combination with drought to destroy food), Mosquitoes (malaria), bacteria and viruses (which again often work in combination with insects to spread diseases) and so forth. More people are killed by these (small beasts) than large beasts.

4). Death = earthquakes

note: earthquakes bring death rapidly often within seconds.

5th SEAL - REVELATION 6 v 9-11

Revelation:6:9: And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

Re:6:10: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

Re:6:11: And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

Matthew:24:9: Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

Note: Matthew 24 v 9 is speaking specifically about the final Great Tribulation, Antichrist system, whereas the 5th seal is specifically speaking of those who have

been martyred from the early church (Acts of the Apostles) to The Lord's 2nd coming (Rapture). The martyrs of the 5th seal are found in Luke 21 v 12-19. What has taken place in world history will be repeated during the final Great Tribulation (7 years), only more intensely. (To understand the difference between Matthew 24 v 9 and Luke 21 v 12-19, turn to section 'Wise virgins - Luke 21, Foolish virgins - Matthew 24 v 1-28.)

6th SEAL - REVELATION 6 v 12 TO CHAPTER 7 v 17

Note: To understand the 6th seal in more detail, read sections 'Our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture' and 'God's time scale hidden in scripture'.

Some have thought that the 6th seal speaks of the golden vials of Revelation 16, climaxing in the battle of Armageddon, because the language spoken is similar. This is not so, for which I will show; but instead the 6th seal speaks of our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture - the resurrection of God's people who have died over the last 2000 years and the gathering of the wise virgins (Matthew 25) -1 Thessalonians 4 v 13-18. The 6th seal also speaks of the 144 000 of Israel who are sealed in preparation for the time of the final Great Tribulation.

Our Lord's 2nd coming is not at the battle of Armageddon (see 2 sections at '**Note**' for more detail), which is our Lord's final (3rd) coming. There is a 7 year gap between the Rapture and the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ at the battle of Armageddon (see section 'The 70, 7's of Daniel 9' and 'Antichrist').

The rapture is not a silent event, but a heaven and earth shaking event, and every eye shall see our Glorious Lord Jesus Christ coming on the clouds of heaven with great power and glory (Revelation 1 v 7, Luke 21 v 25-28, Matthew 24 v 29-31).

DIFFERENCES THAT SHOW THE 6th SEAL IS THE RAPTURE AND NOT THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON (Read Revelation 6 v 9 to chapter 7 v 17, 16 v 12-21, 19 v 11-21)

(The Rapture is in seal 6; the battle of Armageddon is in seal 7)

1). Revelation 6 v 16 speaks of the throne of God The Father and our Lord Jesus as in Matthew 26 v 64 and hence the clouds of heaven as in the Rapture - Luke 21 v 25-28, Revelation 1 v 7 etc.

This is not so at the battle of Armageddon which speaks only of our Lord Jesus coming riding upon the white horse, not seated on the throne, with the armies of heaven following on white horses - Revelation 19 v 11-21.

The Rapture:

Revelation:1:7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;
Lu:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Lu:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Matthew:26:64: Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Sitting on the right hand of power speaks of God The Father hence Revelation 6 v 16:

Revelation:6:14: And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

Re:6:15: And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

Re:6:16: And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

The throne of God the Father is the same throne upon which our Lord Jesus is seated - Revelation 3 v 21:

Revelation:3:21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

The battle of Armageddon (read Revelation 19 v 11-21, Revelation 16 v 12-21):

The situation at the battle of Armageddon is very different to the Rapture. Our Lord is not seated upon the throne; but is riding the white horse. God The Father remains in heaven for our Lord Jesus has come with His saints to Reign on earth for 1000 years until the 'Great White Throne Judgment' and the New Heaven and New Earth.

Understand "he that hath seen me hath seen the Father" John 14 v 9 and Isaiah 9 v 6 (The everlasting Father).

The armies of the earth are gathered together to fight The Lord at the battle of Armageddon and are slain with the sword that proceeds from the mouth of God; this is not so in the 6th seal where no battle array is shown and the wicked of the earth hide themselves in dens and in the rocks of the mountains.

2). The Rapture Revelation 6 v 14-17:

Revelation:6:14: And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

Re:6:15: And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

Re:6:16: And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

Re:6:17: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

It is clear to see that the world has been taken by surprise; this will include many in the church - Revelation 3 v 3b (the church of Sardis), Luke 21 v 35-36:

Revelation:3:3: Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

Luke:21:35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

Lu:21:36: Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

Revelation:3:10: Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

Re:3:11: Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

What shall we escape if we are wise virgins (Matthew 25); and where shall we go?

Revelation:6:17: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

The 'Great' day of God's Wrath is triggered by our Lord's 2nd coming (rapture) which starts the last 7 years of world history (see section 'The 70, 7's of Daniel 9) / final Great Tribulation. This is the time of which the 7th seal speaks, when the Great Judgments of God are poured out on the earth - 7 trumpets / 7 viols.

Where shall the wise virgins go?

Revelation 7 v 9-17 (the 6th seal):

Revelation:7:9: After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Re:7:10: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

Re:7:11: And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

Re:7:12: Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

Re:7:13: And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

Re:7:14: And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Re:7:15: Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

Re:7:16: They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

Re:7:17: For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

Note: 'Great Tribulation' speaks of God's people suffering and over coming in the last 2000 years as well as of those who go through the Antichrist system / the final Great Tribulation.

Note: Those who are ready at The Lord's coming shall not be caught as a thief in the night:

1Thessalonians:5:4: But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

1Th:5:5: Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

1Th:5:6: Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

The battle of Armageddon:

This is not the situation at the battle of Armageddon when God's people return from heaven with The Lord Jesus Christ to judge and Reign on the earth for 1000 years.

Jude:1:14: And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

Jude:1:15: To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

Read Revelation 19 v 11-21:

Revelation:19:14: And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Read Revelation 20 v 1-6:

Revelation:20:4a: And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them:

(Read Psalm 149)

Read Zechariah 14 v 1-16:

Zechariah:14:5b: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

Deuteronomy:33:2: And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them.

Therefore the 6th seal speaks of God's people being gathered into heaven to worship God. And the 7th Seal speaks of God's people returning to earth at the battle of Armageddon.

3). The 144 000 of Israel are sealed in the 6th seal, before the Judgment of God is poured out on the earth, commencing in the 7th seal.

Revelation 7 v 2-4:

Revelation:7:2: And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

Re:7:3: Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

Re:7:4: And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Note: This clearly shows that the day of God's 'Great Wrath' commences in the 7th seal and not before; the 6th seal being the wake up call, that the day has now come.

4). Rapture - Revelation 6 v 14b:

Revelation:6:14b: and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

Battle of Armageddon - Revelation 16 v 20:

Revelation:16:20: And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

- At the Rapture they are moved, at the battle of Armageddon they are not found.

5). The sun is turned to darkness and the moon to blood 'BEFORE', the great and terrible day of The Lord come. The great and terrible day of The Lord speaks of the 7 trumpets and 7 vials of God's wrath poured out on the earth, starting from the 7th seal and climaxing at the battle of Armageddon.

Joel 2 v 31 (Acts 2 v 20):

Joel:2:31: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

Rapture: Revelation 6 v 12b

Revelation:6:12b: and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

Battle of Armageddon - You will not find these 2 signs in the 7 vials of Revelation 16. The 6 Judgments given before, and leading into the battle of Armageddon, are:

- 1). A noisome and grievous sore upon men**
- 2) and 3). The waters of the earth being turned to blood.**
- 4). The sun given power to scorch men with fire.**

5). A specific Judgment of darkness upon the seat of the beast and his kingdom as with Pharaoh (Exodus 10 v 21-23). This does not speak of the whole earth for 3 reasons 1). Two of the 10 kings who give their power for 42 months to Antichrist, combine and attack Antichrist and dethrone him as world ruler at the end of the 42 months, before the battle of Armageddon (Daniel 11 v 40-45, Revelation 9 v 13-21, read section on 'Antichrist' for detail). 2). The approximate boundaries of the seat and Kingdom of Antichrist are shown to us in Daniel 8 v 9-12, hence the power Antichrist receives from the kings of Revelation 17 does not include all their Kingdoms but rather that they agree to give Antichrist authority for a short period of time (note: 3 Kings / Kingdoms are uprooted by Antichrist which make up his Kingdom Daniel 7 v 8 and v 24; 7 kings / kingdoms are not conquered). 3). Revelation 16 v 10 does not say the whole world but rather specifies Antichrist's seat and Kingdom (note also that in v 12 the Kings of the east are spoken of coming to war, clearly denoting that they are separate from Antichrist's Kingdom).

Note: The Judgment of Revelation 8 v 12 is again a separate Judgment that takes place during the final Great Tribulation, Antichrist system (7th seal). The sun and moon do not lose their power to rule over the day and night at our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture, but are used by God for signs (Genesis 1 v 14).

6). The way of the Kings of the east prepared.

6). At the Rapture the heavens are shaken and the stars fall to earth.

Luke 21 v 25-28:

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Lu:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Lu:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Matthew 24 v 29-31: (Note: Matthew 24 v 9-28 speak of Israel and the foolish virgins left behind on earth to go through the Antichrist system to become wise. Verses 29-31 and following fit chronologically between verses 8 and 9 of Matthew 24; see section wise virgins Luke 21, foolish virgins Matthew 24, and read Revelation 1 v 7 and Zechariah 12 v 10 to chapter 13 v 1)

Matthew:24:29: Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

M't:24:30: And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

M't:24:31: And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (note: the trumpet and gathering God's elect is the Rapture -1Thessalonians 4 v 13-18, 1Corinthians 15 v 51-52)

Revelation 6 v 13 (6th seal):

(The sun darkened, the moon to blood Revelation 6 v 12, before the great and notable day of The Lord come. Acts 2 v 20)

Revelation:6:13: And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

Note: This sign of the stars from heaven falling to the earth is not found at our Lord's 3rd coming at the battle of Armageddon.

WHAT ARE THESE STARS WHICH FALL FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH?

What are stars? Stars are heavenly bodies, created by God, that shine in the heavens (Genesis 1 v 16); But stars also speak of Angelic hosts - Angels:

Revelation 9 v 1-2:

Revelation:9:1: And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

Re:9:2: And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

note: The bottomless pit speaks of Hell which is situated in the earth (but is not the lake of fire although both have fire), Satan and his angels are cast in here at the battle of Armageddon and also the kings of the earth who will await Judgment at the Great White Throne Judgment (Isaiah 24 v 19-23, Revelation 20 v 1-3, Isaiah 14). Hell is cast into the lake of fire and brimstone at the Great White Throne Judgment - Revelation 20 v 7-15.

Revelation:20:1: And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

Re:20:2: And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

Re:20:3: And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

The Star of Revelation 9 v 1-2 is an Angel.

Job 38 v 1-7:

Job:38:1: Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

Job:38:2: Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

Job:38:3: Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

Job:38:4: Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

Job:38:5: Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

Job:38:6: Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

Job:38:7: When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

Stars and Angels are spoken of simultaneously. (See also Revelation 1 v 20a)

Note: What does 'The Corner Stone' speak of (Job 38 v 6): Isaiah 28 v 16, 1Peter 2 v 6-8, Ephesians 2 v 19-22, Matthew 7 v 22-25, 1Corinthians 10 v 1-11, Luke 20 v 17-18 (Matthew 21 v 42, 44) - Why were people stoned to death in the Old Testament for breaking the Law of God? The answer is given in Luke 20 v 18 and Matthew 21 v 44. By The Holy Ghost, the Apostle Paul speaks in Hebrews 10 v 26 to 31:

Hebrews:10:26: For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

Heb:10:27: But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

Heb:10:28: He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

Heb:10:29: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

Heb:10:30: For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

Heb:10:31: It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

Those who continue to break God's Word / Law will be cast into the Lake of Fire -
1Corinthians 6 v 8-10:

1Corinthians:6:8: Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

1Co:6:9: Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

1Co:6:10: Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Revelation:3:3: Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

Revelation:21:7: He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Re:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Revelation:20:10: And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Revelation 12 v 9).

Continuation of 'Stars' Revelation 12 v 3-4 and 7-8:

Revelation:12:3: And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

Re:12:4: And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Revelation:12:7: And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Re:12:8: And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

Note: The third part of the stars of heaven speak of Satan's angels (devils); a third of the angelic host rebelled with Satan in his attempt to usurp the Throne of God (Isaiah 14 v 12-15, Ezekiel 28 v 12-18).

Judges 5 v 20-21, speaks of the Angelic hosts:

Judges:5:20: They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

J'g:5:21: The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

THE STARS OF REVELATION 6 v 13 ARE THE SAME STARS (DEVILS) OF REVELATION 12 v 9

Revelation:6:13: And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

These stars are not good stars for they are as untimely figs (figs that cannot be eaten / bad fruit).

Revelation:12:7: And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Re:12:8: And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

Re:12:9: **AND THE GREAT DRAGON WAS CAST OUT, THAT OLD SERPENT, CALLED THE DEVIL, AND SATAN, WHICH DECEIVETH THE WHOLE WORLD: HE WAS CAST OUT INTO THE EARTH, AND HIS ANGELS WERE CAST OUT WITH HIM.**

Re:12:10: **AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE SAYING IN HEAVEN, NOW IS COME SALVATION, AND STRENGTH, AND THE KINGDOM OF OUR GOD, AND THE POWER OF HIS CHRIST: FOR THE ACCUSER OF OUR BRETHREN IS CAST DOWN, WHICH ACCUSED THEM BEFORE OUR GOD DAY AND NIGHT.**

Re:12:11: **AND THEY OVERCAME HIM BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB, AND BY THE WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY; AND THEY LOVED NOT THEIR LIVES UNTO THE DEATH.**

Re:12:12: **THEREFORE REJOICE, YE HEAVENS, AND YE THAT DWELL IN THEM. WOE TO THE INHABITERS OF THE EARTH AND OF THE SEA! FOR THE DEVIL IS COME DOWN UNTO YOU, HAVING GREAT WRATH, BECAUSE HE KNOWETH THAT HE HATH BUT A SHORT TIME.**

Re:12:13: And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

Re:12:14: And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

This heavenly battle has not taken place yet for a number of clear scriptural reasons:

1). Until this heavenly battle takes place God's people on earth must continue to overcome Satan who is accusing us before God day and night (v 10-11).

It must be understood that the Lukewarm church and Israel left on earth during the Great Tribulation to be made pure and holy will need to overcome Satan likewise - Revelation 12 v 12 to chapter 14 v 13.

Satan is waging war against God's people day and night and we must overcome him. The Apostle Paul speaks of this clearly in Ephesians 6 v 10-18, 2 Corinthians 10 v 4-6. We as God's people wrestle against Satan, his principalities and powers, his rulers of darkness, his powers of spiritual wickedness - their wiles and fiery darts, which are multitudes of lies, Satan's wicked deceptions, fear, doubt, all manner of evil temptations, blasphemies, wicked language, accusations, and every form of evil which Satan hurls and subtly brings against the mind. These must be utterly rejected and his lies pulled down making every thought obedient to God -2 Corinthians 10 v 4-6. Satan is allowed to wage this war against the people of God so that we learn to hate sin as God hates sin (Ephesians 5 v 11, Proverbs 8 v 13, Psalm 119 v 21)- to crucify the flesh by the power of The Holy Ghost (Romans 8 v 12-14, 1 John 3 v 3-10)- and fear only God, no longer man or the Devil (Psalm 23 v 4-5), the fear of man is a snare (Proverbs 29 v 25, Luke 12 v 4-5, Psalms 111 v 10, Proverbs 1 v 7, Proverbs 9 v 10, Proverbs 16 v 6, Proverbs 14 v 26-27, Psalms 19 v 9, Isaiah 11 v 2-3, Psalm 25 v 14, Revelation 14 v 7,). We stand our ground in God's strength - Greater is He that is in you, and in the armour of God (Ephesians 6 v 13-18) - believing (faith) and therefore walking in obedience to God's Holy Word. As we do this, the work of God in us will overcome all the works of Satan - I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Revelation:12:11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Note: Some may ask, what is the casting down of Satan in Luke 10 v 18?

Luke:10:18: And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. The answer is clearly given in what Jesus speaks in verse 19:

Luke:10:19: Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Our Lord Jesus is not speaking of the heavenly battle between the Archangel Michael and his Angels fighting the Devil and his devils, but rather that He has given us Authority over the Devil and all his works; hence in God's name we are able to cast out devils.

The authority God has given His people is to fulfil The Great commission. The preaching of the Gospel is needed in every generation and has been and will be fulfilled.

Matthew:28:18: And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

M't:28:19: Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

M't:28:20: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Luke:12:4: And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

Lu:12:5: But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Lu:12:6: Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

Lu:12:7: But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

Lu:12:8: Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

Lu:12:9: But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

2). Satan is cast down to the earth and his time is short - Revelation 12 v 9, 10, 12:

This casting down of Satan is for the time of the final Great Tribulation - Revelation 12 v 13 to chapter 14 v 20 (v 20 speaks of Armageddon. Chapters 8, 9, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19 of Revelation amplify this time). The 'short' period of time Satan has left before he is cast into the bottomless pit at the battle of Armageddon is 7 years; Satan / Antichrist (the beast) are given authority to rule the world for the latter 3 ½ years.

3). The language of Revelation 12 v 10 is in the same vein as Revelation 11 v 15:

Revelation:11:15: And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

Revelation:12:10: And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the

accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Revelation 11 v 15-19 speaks of the final trumpet being sounded climaxing in the battle of Armageddon and the beginning of our Lord's 1000 year Reign.

Revelation 12 v 10 speaks of The Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture approximately 7 years before the battle of Armageddon. The stars falling from heaven to earth at The Lord's 2nd coming speaks of the casting down of Satan and his devils for the time of the final Great Tribulation. 'Now is come salvation, and strength and the Kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ' speaks of the Resurrection and ingathering of God's elect as, and into the Kingdom of heaven - e.g. Matthew 25 v 1- 13 ' The Kingdom of heaven shall be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom' (Luke 21 v 25- 36, Luke 17 v 26-37, 1Thessalonians 4 v 13 to chapter 5 v 6, Matthew 24 v 29-51, Revelation 6 v 12 to chapter 7 v 17, Revelation 1 v 7, Zechariah 12 v 10-14 etc.)

SUMMARY OF HEAVENLY BATTLE

Sufficient has been said to show that this battle is yet to come

Luke:21:25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Lu:21:26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Lu:21:27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Lu:21:28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Revelation:6:12: And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

Re:6:13: And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

Re:6:14: And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

Revelation:12:7: And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Re:12:8: And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

Re:12:9: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Re:12:10: And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

7th SEAL - REVELATION CHAPTER 8 TO CHAPTER 22

God has revealed to His people in the 7th seal what will take place during the final Great Tribulation / hour of temptation (Revelation 12 v 12 to chapter 14 / Revelation 17 v 12, Revelation 3 v 10, Luke 21 v 35-36). This is for the benefit of those left on earth during the Great Tribulation who seek God with all their heart. To give them

understanding and strength to endure and fulfil His will. The 7th seal also shows the 1000 year Reign of our Lord Jesus Christ on earth, the final rebellion, the Great White Throne Judgment and on into eternity in the New Heaven and New Earth in Praise to God.

WHEN DOES THE 7TH SEAL COMMENCE, TIME-WISE?

The 7th seal commences straight after our Lord's 2nd coming (rapture). The peace treaty / covenant which the Antichrist confirms will almost be in parallel with the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. The last 7 years of world history, apart from the vials being poured out (Revelation 16 - which are poured out very quickly), should be counted from the confirming of the peace treaty by Antichrist. The last week or seven of Daniel 9 is understood to be biblical Jewish years (360 days = 1 year, 7 years = 2520 days). This can be established by understanding that the beast / Antichrist is given authority for 42 months / 3 ½ years (time, times and half a time) / or 1260 days (Revelation 13 v 5-10, Revelation 11 v 2-3, Daniel 7 v 25, Daniel 12 v 7), which commences when Antichrist breaks the covenant with Israel by causing the sacrifice and oblation to cease in the midst (middle) of the week / the latter half of this last seven - Daniel 9 v 27. At this time Antichrist also sets himself up as God with the abomination of desolation in the Temple of God at Jerusalem (Daniel 11 v 31, 2Thessalonians 2 v 4) - to understand this in more detail, read sections on 'Antichrist' and '70 7's of Daniel 9'.

THE OPENING OF THE 7th SEAL

In our Lord Jesus opening the 7th seal there is a mystery as to when the Judgment of God begins to be poured out on the earth.

Revelation:8:1: And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

It is clear that there is an interval before the Judgments of God begin to be poured out on the earth - 'half an hour silence'.

What is this half an hour of silence?

My understanding is as follows:

1). 3 times in Revelation we are shown that an hour speaks of this final time of Great Tribulation.

Revelation:3:10: Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

Revelation:14:7: Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

Revelation:17:12: And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

Note: 'hour' is spoken of 10 times in Revelation, but 6 of these clearly are not speaking of the whole length of time of Great Tribulation e.g. Revelation 8 v 10. The other hour of Revelation 3 v 3 speaks of The Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture.

It is clear from Revelation 3 v 10, that our Lord Jesus is comparing the whole time of the Great Tribulation to one hour.

I understand that the hour of Judgment of which the angel in Revelation 14 v 7 is speaking is the same whole hour as Revelation 3 v 10 (not just part of it); this is for 3 reasons:

A). The angel of Revelation 14 v 7 speaks as do the men of Revelation 6 v 17 in reference to the fact that the time of Judgment / God's wrath 'is come' - it is therefore unlikely that any of the major Judgments of Revelation 8 v 7 onwards have been poured out as yet. It is also clear from what the angel says in reference to the sea and fountains of waters that they are not yet turned to blood. For when they are, the angel of the waters in Revelation 16 v 5-6 says:

Revelation:16:5: Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

Re:16:6: For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

B). The everlasting gospel which the angel is given to proclaim to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, would need to be proclaimed before the final Judgment of God is poured out to give time for repentance. This can be seen in Matthew 24 and Mark 13 where the preaching of the gospel to all nations takes place before the abomination of desolation is set up and the time of Greatest Tribulation (Matthew 24 v 21-22).

Matthew:24:21: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

M't:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

This does not mean that the gospel is not preached during the second half of the last 7 years; but I believe that by far, the larger part of the preaching of the gospel will be carried out in the first three and a half years. Men of God are called to do this preaching, and all God's people are called to be salt and light.

C). The words 'And I saw ANOTHER ANGEL' in verse 6 do not relate to any other immediate angel before, since there is no angel spoken of earlier in chapter 14, neither in chapter 13.

The words 'ANOTHER ANGEL' last appear in chapter 8 v 3, just before the 7 trumpets of Judgment begin to be sounded. This ties in perfectly with the angel of Revelation 14 proclaiming the everlasting gospel and warning that the hour of God's Judgment is come just after the showing of the 144 000 of Israel in chapter 14 v 1-5, shown 7 chapters earlier in chapter 7 v 1-8.

2). Likewise I understand Revelation 17 v 12 to be speaking of the same whole hour. I do not believe it is speaking only of the 42 months / 3 ½ year world rule of Antichrist for 3 reasons:

A). The 10 kings receive power as kings before Antichrist and his 42 month world rule - Daniel 7 v 7-8, Daniel 7 v 23-25.

B). 3 of these 10 kings are plucked up by Antichrist.

C). The 10 kings give their power to Antichrist; to do so means they must first before Antichrist, possess such authority.

Therefore the hour must be speaking of the whole period of seven years.

THE HOUR OF JUDGEMENT

Revelation 14 v 6-7:

Revelation:14:6: And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Re:14:7: Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; FOR THE HOUR OF HIS JUDGMENT IS COME: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

God's Judgment will be given in 2 halves or 2 half hours:

THE FIRST HALF HOUR

For the first 3 ½ years of the Great Tribulation before the world rule of Antichrist, none of the major Judgments from God are poured out on the earth (not any of the 7 trumpets are sounded, none of the 7 vials are poured out). The Judgment is instead, God dealing with His lukewarm church left on earth, so that they are made pure and holy (wise), so that they do not perish with the world.

1Peter:4:17: For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?

1Pe:4:18: And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

1Peter:4:19: Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

Hebrews:12:5b: My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

Heb:12:6: For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

Heb:12:7: If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

Heb:12:8: But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

Much of this chastisement of God's people shall be done with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men.

Matthew:24:9: Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

M't:24:10: And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

Mark:13:12-13: Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

(The above 4 verses speak of antichrist world rule)

2Samuel:7:14: I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

2Sa:7:15: But my mercy shall not depart away from him,

1Corinthians:11:32: But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

Revelation:3:19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Re:3:20: Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Re:3:21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

Re:3:22: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Through the suffering, there will be much opportunity given to God's people, to be fruitful and therefore pleasing to Him.

Mark:13:9: But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

M'r:13:10: And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

M'r:13:11: But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

Matthew:24:12: And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

M't:24:13: But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

M't:24:14: And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

SECOND HALF HOUR OF GOD'S JUDGEMENT

When Antichrist attacks Israel halfway through the final 7 years (Daniel 9 v 27), before the battle of Armageddon and sets up the abomination of desolation (the image of the beast) in the temple of God at Jerusalem, the Judgments of God Almighty begin to be poured out on the earth. It is at this time that the 2 witnesses of God of Revelation 11 arrive at Jerusalem. They are given power by God to cause rain to cease on the earth for 3 ½ years, and power to bring down the Judgments of God upon the earth.

It is at this time that Satan / Antichrist is given authority for 42 months (1260 days).

Satan will make all nations, through the false prophet (Revelation 13 v 11-17

(Revelation 16 v 13)), worship the beast (Antichrist) and his image during this time.

The life given to the image of the beast is Satan himself (Satan's evil desire being that all men worship him). Satan will also make all nations receive the mark of the beast inserted into the right hand or forehead for buying and selling.

Many of God's people will at this time be killed and beheaded for refusing to worship the beast and receive his mark (Revelation 13 v 7-10, Revelation 13 v 15, Revelation 14 v 12-16, Revelation 15 v 2-4, Revelation 20 v 4-6, Daniel 11 v 31-35), but God shall vindicate His people at this time as titanic Judgments are poured out on the earth. These great Judgments of God are not poured out on God's people but upon the wicked of the earth. Even as Noah was kept secure in the ark as God's great flood Judgment thundered around him, so God's people shall rejoice as they see the Judgments of God fall; for they shall not be harmed by them (read Psalm 91).

Isaiah:24:12: In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

Isa:24:13: When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

Isa:24:14: They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

Isa:24:15: Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

Isa:24:16a: From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous.

Verse 16b speaks of Israel being deceived by Antichrist as war is declared on them by him and the image of the beast is set up.

(Read Isaiah Chapter 24)

Isaiah 42 v 8-16 - God's mighty Judgment in the earth:

Isaiah:42:8: I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

Isa:42:9: Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

Isa:42:10: Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

Isa:42:11: Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

Isa:42:12: Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

Isa:42:13: The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

Isa:42:14: I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.

Isa:42:15: I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

Isa:42:16: And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

Isaiah 59 v 18-20 (God's people fear and rejoice in His Judgments).

Isaiah:59:18: According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

Isa:59:19: So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Isa:59:20: And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

**PRAISE GOD, HIS WORK IS PERFECT
AND ALL HIS WAYS ARE JUST.**

SUMMARY OF THE HOUR OF JUDGEMENT

1). 'Judgment must begin at the house of God'- 1Peter 4 v 17. The 'half hour of silence' in heaven speaks of a 3 ½ year interval when God deals with His elect preparing them to enter His Holy presence; they become wise virgins.

2) As Antichrist comes to world power halfway through the Great Tribulation / the hour of temptation, and attacks Israel / sets himself up in the temple of God at Jerusalem; demanding world worship and the implantation of his mark; the Great Judgments of God begin to be poured out on the earth.

The beginning of these Judgments coincide with the arrival of God's 2 witnesses from heaven at Jerusalem.

THE 7 ANGELS AND THE 7 TRUMPETS, THE 7 ANGELS AND THE 7 VIALS

These Great Judgments of God poured out upon the earth can be divided in 2 main groups and 2 specific time scales. The 5th, 6th and 7th trumpets are also called woes, the final trumpet being also the 7 vials.

Group 1: 6 Angels sound the first 6 trumpets - 4 trumpets + 2 woes.

Group 2: 7th Angel sounds the final trumpet of Judgment which unleashes the 7 vials of God's wrath in quick succession - 3rd woe.

The timing of these Judgments can be understood by studying the 2 witnesses of Revelation 11 in conjunction with Daniel 11 v 31 to chapter 12 v 12, along with understanding how the Judgments are ordered in Revelation 8, 9, (11), 14, 16 and 19 (not as easy as one might think, for one chapter shows in detail, what another chapter passes over quickly). Much additional detail of these Judgments can be found in the Old Testament e.g. Isaiah 24, 34, 13 etc., Joel, Zechariah, Ezekiel etc.

Revelation 8 v 7 to chapter 9 v 21 speaks of the same period of Judgment as Revelation chapter 11 v 1-14. This can be seen in a number of ways. The 2nd woe / 6th trumpet ends at verse 14 of chapter 11 which is shown to us in detail in chapter 9 v 12-21. The 2 witnesses are given power to smite the earth with all manner of plagues; this power includes fire, turning water into blood and causing worldwide drought / famine. It is the 2 witnesses who are blamed by the world for causing their torments even up until the 2nd woe, hence they are the ones who are calling down the Judgments of God of at least Revelation chapter 8, even as the angels sound. The working of God by His angels and by His people together can be seen for example in 2 kings 6 v 12-23, 2 kings 1 v 3-15. A sad example of the disobedience of God's people is found in Judges chapter 2.

Revelation:11:10: And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

The time scale of these first 6 trumpets can therefore be understood to be from the time the 2 witnesses arrive at Jerusalem until they are taken into heaven. This is 1260 days (time of their prophecy / testimony) + 3 ½ days (time of their death and resurrection) = 1263 ½ days; this is when the 2nd woe ends. This is the time of Antichrist's world rule (Revelation 13), hence verse 2 of chapter 11 speaks of the same 42 months as Revelation 13 v 5. And shows Antichrist and his people treading under foot the temple of God, Jerusalem, Israel, as shown in Daniel 8 v 11-12, Daniel 9 v 27, Daniel 11 v 31, 2 Thessalonians 2 v 4, Matthew 24 v 15-22 / Joel 1 to chapter 2 v 18 /

Zechariah 13 v 8-9 (including the Judgments of God) etc. Verse 7 of Revelation 11 also speaks of verse 7 of Daniel 12, the 2 witnesses being the last of God's people to be killed by the beast, hence Antichrist's power being broken even in the death of the 2 witnesses.

The 6th trumpet / 2nd woe brings the world rule of Antichrist to an end as 2 of the 10 kings combine to dethrone Antichrist, hence even as the 2 witnesses are taken into heaven after their 1260 days of prophecy the 2nd woe is ended (Revelation 11 v 12-14). This battle of Revelation 9 v 13-21 (6th trumpet / 2nd woe) is shown to us in Daniel 11 v 40-45 and precedes the battle of Armageddon (7th trumpet / 6-7th vial - Revelation 16 v 12-21 / Revelation 19 v 11- 21), by only a few months.

Daniel:11:40a: And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind,

(Note: to understand this in more detail read section on 'Antichrist' in 'Understanding the visions given to the prophet Daniel'.)

In Daniel chapter 12 God shows to us the time scale of the final trumpet (7 vials / 3rd woe) and the time gap of Revelation 11 v 14 between the 2nd and 3rd woe - 'The second woe is past; and behold, the third woe cometh quickly'. Even as Daniel 11 closes with the 6th trumpet of Revelation 9, so Daniel 12 opens with the final Judgments of God.

Daniel:12:1: And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

Israel being 'delivered' speaks of the battle of Armageddon read Zechariah 14. The 'time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time' speaks of the final 7th trumpet in who's sounding the 7 vials are poured out and all the nations / cities of the earth collapse - Revelation 16 v 18-21.

The 7th angel is therefore revealed to us as being Michael the great prince / Archangel (Jude v 9) of Israel, this should not surprise us as he is the angel who heads the angelic hosts of God against Satan and his devils in Revelation 12 and also is most likely the angel who chains and casts Satan into the bottomless pit - Revelation 20 v 1-3.

Verse 7 of Daniel 12 which shows the time scale of Antichrists power over God's people, 'time, times, and an half' being 3 ½ years or 42 months / 1260 days (as shown in Revelation 11, 13, 14) also speaks of Revelation 10 v 5-7. Both the angel and the man, hold up their hand(s) to heaven and swear by Him who lives forever 'THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER: But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHOULD BE FINISHED, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.' - Revelation 10 v 6b-7, Daniel 12 v 7 'ALL THESE THINGS SHALL BE FINISHED'. These 2 verses also speak of Daniel 9 v 24 which is understood more clearly by reading Revelation 11 v 15-19. The 2 remaining verses of time scale in Daniel 12, verses 11 and 12 therefore reveal to us the days allotted after 'Time is no more' (Revelation 10 v 6, Daniel 12 v 7b speaking of the end of the Authority given to man to rule on earth - 4th beast of Daniel 7 / Rev. 13) in which the '3rd woe cometh quickly' and the voice of Michael the Archangel is sounded. Daniel 12 v 11 speaks of 30 days after Antichrist's / Satan's 1260 day rule of Daniel 12 v 7 (Daniel 7 v 25, Revelation 11 v 2 (3), Revelation 12 v 6, 14, Revelation 13 v 5 - Old Testament lunar calendar used), in which world worship of Antichrist ceases and his image is cast out of the temple of God: hence at the end of 1290 days the abomination of desolation is no more.

3 ½ days of these 30 days is the time in which the bodies of the 2 witnesses remain unburied in Jerusalem while the world rejoices, until they are raised and 7 thousand are killed. The remaining 26 ½ days, is the gap between the 2nd and 3rd woe. God gives the world yet another 26 days to repent before the 7 vials are poured out. Daniel 12 v 12 speaks of our Lord's coming at the battle of Armageddon as shown in Daniel 12 v 1b, hence there are 45 days in which the vials are poured out. If these days of Judgment were much longer no one would survive on earth:

Speaking of the Great Tribulation:

Matthew:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved; but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

Isaiah:13:9: Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

Isa:13:10: For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

Isa:13:11: And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

Isa:13:12: I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

Isa:13:13: Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

For more detail on what I have written in the last few pages, read the section on 'Antichrist' in 'Understanding the visions given to the prophet Daniel'.

SUMMARY OF THE TIME SCALE AND JUDGEMENTS OF REVELATION

1 - Revelation 6 v 12 to chapter 7 v 17 - our Lord's second coming / Rapture, on the eve of the Great Tribulation, and the sealing of the 144 000 of Israel on earth.

Some additional scriptures : Revelation 3 v 10-11, Revelation 1 v 7, Matthew 25 v 1-10, Luke 21 v 25-36, Luke 17 v 26-37, 1 Thessalonians 4 v 13 to chapter 5 v 6, Matthew 24 v 29-44, Mark 13 v 24-37, Zechariah 12 v 10 to chapter 13 v 1, Malachi 3 v 1-2, Revelation 12 v 10-12a.

2 - Revelation 8 v 1, Revelation 12 v 12b -17, Revelation 14 v 6-7 - the first 3 ½ years of the Great Tribulation from the rapture. The elect of Israel seek God; God deals with His elect foolish virgins left on earth to make them wise. The preaching of the gospel to all nations.

Some additional scriptures: Revelation 3 v 18-22, Matthew 24 v 9-14, Mark 13 v 9-13 (Note: Matthew and Mark also speak of God's people suffering for His name's sake during the 2nd half of the Great Tribulation.)

(Malachi 3 v 3-6, Zechariah 12v 11 to chapter 13v 9 speak of points 2 and 3)

3 - Revelation 8 v 2 to chapter 9 v 21, Revelation 11 v 1-14, Revelation 13, Revelation 14 v 8-16, Revelation 15 v 1-4, Revelation 17 and 18 - 2nd or final 3 ½ years of the Great Tribulation: Antichrist's world rule of 42 months / 1260 days, the wicked worship Antichrist and his image and receive his mark, God's people led captive and

beheaded, the Judgment of the Great Whore / Rome to be burnt by Antichrist / 10 kings, the first 6 trumpets are sounded / 2 witnesses at Jerusalem. The preaching of the gospel continues.

Some additional scriptures: Isaiah 24 v 1-18, Matthew 24 v 9-26, Daniel 11 v 31-45, Mark 13 v 9-23, 2 Thessalonians 2 v 4, 8-12, Daniel 7 v 21, 25, Daniel 8 v 11-12, 24-25, Zechariah 13 v 8-9 / Malachi 3 v 5 chapter 4 v 1 / Joel 1 to chapter 2 v 17 - speaking of Israel, The Lord's Great army speaks of the 2 witnesses and also the armies of heaven (the saints / God's people) at the battle of Armageddon.

4 - Last 75 days (minus 3 ½ days if not including the death and resurrection of the 2 witnesses) - Revelation 10 v 1-7, Revelation 11 v 14-19, Revelation 14 v 17-20. Revelation 15 v 5 to chapter 16 v 21, Revelation 19 - Antichrist's power broken, time no longer, 7th angel sounds, our Lord Jesus Christ anointed King of Kings and Lord of Lords (Daniel 9 v 24 - Revelation 11 v 15), 7 vials poured out, marriage supper of the Lamb begins, the battle of Armageddon.

Some additional scriptures: Isaiah 24 v 19-22a, Isaiah 13 (most of Isaiah 34), Daniel 12, Daniel 7 v 9-11, 26, Daniel 2 v 34, Malachi 4 v 1-3, Zechariah 14 v 1-15, Zechariah 12 v 1-4, Habakkuk 3, Nahum 1, Joel 3 v 2-17, Joel 2 v 1-11, 18-20, Isaiah 2 v 10-21 (many more references for the battle of Armageddon / Judgment can be found at the end of the section 'The 7th trumpet / 7 vials and the battle of Armageddon' in 'Understanding the visions given to the prophet Daniel').

Note: The Great whore / Rome / Babylon receives a double Judgment. A). An earlier Judgment by Antichrist during his world rule - Revelation 14 v 8, Revelation 17 v 16-18, Revelation 18. B). Final eternal Judgment by God in the 7th vial - Revelation 16 v 19, Revelation 19 v 1-3, Isaiah 34 v 8-17, Isaiah 13 v 19-22 etc.

5 - Revelation 20 v 1-6 - Satan cast into the bottomless pit, God's elect killed during the Great Tribulation Resurrected to Reign with Christ, the Sheep and goat Judgment (all God's wicked servants also resurrected to receive the 'greater damnation' - Matthew 23 v 13-15, Mark 12 v 40, Luke 20 v 47- cast into the Lake of fire 1000 years earlier than the rest of the dead) - Matthew 25 v 14-45, Luke 19 v 11-27, Daniel 12 v 2-3, Matthew 7 v 22-23. Our Lord's 1000 year Reign.

Some scriptures speaking of our Lord's 1000 year Reign:

Zechariah 14 v 16-21, Micah 4 v 1-8 (note verse 5 is speaking of the name of God in the different languages of the nations e.g. Jesus, Yeshua, Esa etc., verse 5 is not speaking of Idols, so God should be capital 'G'), Zephaniah 3 v 14-20, Amos 9 v 13-15, Joel 2 v 21-29, (note, last 2 verses also speak of our Lord's 1000 year Reign), Joel 3 v 17-21, Hosea 14 v 4-9, Daniel 2 v 44, Ezekiel 47, 48, Isaiah 66 v 18-24, Isaiah 65 v 19-25, Isaiah 61 v 3-11 and chapter 62 v 1-5, 8-12, Isaiah 60 v 4-22, Isaiah 56 v 4-8, Isaiah 55 v 12-13, Isaiah 54, Isaiah 52 v 1-3, 6-15, Isaiah 51 v 1-11, Isaiah 49 v 7-13, 16-26, Isaiah 44 v 1-8, Isaiah 43 v 18-21, Isaiah 35 v 1-2, 5-10, Isaiah 33 v 17-22, Isaiah 32 v 1-5, 15-20, Isaiah 29 v 17-24, Isaiah 27 v 1-6, Isaiah 25 v 1-3, 6-9, Isaiah 19 v 23-25, Isaiah 14 v 1-20, Isaiah 12,

Isaiah:9:6: For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Isa:9:7: Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

Isaiah:2:2: And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

Isa:2:3: And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

Isa:2:4: And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Isa:2:5: O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.

Isaiah:11:2: And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

Isa:11:3: And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

Isa:11:4: But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

Isa:11:5: And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

Isa:11:6: The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

Isa:11:7: And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

Isa:11:8: And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.

Isa:11:9: They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

Isa:11:10: And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

Isaiah:66:22: For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

Isa:66:23: And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

Isa:66:24: And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

6 - Revelation 21 and 22 v 1-5 -The Eternal Reign of God and the New Heaven and New Earth: Isaiah 65 v 17-19 (Isaiah 66 v 22), Daniel 7 v 13-14, 18, 27 - note, the verses in Daniel also speak of our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth before the New Heaven and New Earth. God's people who will receive their resurrected bodies will start their Eternal Reign with Christ from the beginning of The Lord's 1000 year Reign, but those who will repopulate the earth in our Lord's 1000 year Reign shall still be subject to death and sorrow and will receive their resurrected bodies at the Great White Throne Judgment just before the New Heaven and New Earth. This is why both everlasting joy and people subject to death can be seen in the scriptures speaking of our Lord's 1000 year Reign and also why both the 1000 year Reign and God's Eternal Reign are often seen merged together e.g. Isaiah 65 v 17-25, Isaiah 51 v 1-11, Isaiah 9 v 6-7, (1Corinthians 15 v 24-28).

SUMMARY OF THE SEVEN SEALS

The 7 seals as a whole show the pattern of what has happened throughout world history and finally what will happen in the closing 7 years of the Great Tribulation. This is the working of Satan as Antichrist followed by death and bloodshed resulting in God's Judgments being poured out on the wicked, but God saving and keeping His people through these Judgments.

Let us look at this pattern revealed in scripture:

The rider on the white horse can first be seen in the Garden of Eden. Satan's first Antichrist being in the form of a serpent - hence Satan is named in scripture as 'Leviathan that crooked serpent'.

Isaiah:27:1: In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

(This speaks of the battle of Armageddon, and of Satan's final destruction in the Lake of Fire - Revelation 20. The sea speaks of the multitudes of people on the earth e.g. Revelation 17 v 15, Isaiah 8 v 6-8, Daniel 7 v 2 onwards, Revelation 13 v 1 onwards, etc.)

Genesis:3:1b: And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

Genesis:3:4: And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:
Ge:3:5: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Satan casts doubt against the truth of God's Word, he speaks lies being the father thereof, his intent to destroy God's people.

Bloodshed soon follows:

Genesis:4:6: And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

Ge:4:7: If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

Ge:4:8: And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

(Note: sin = Satan and 'Self- the old man': Ephesians 4 v 22, Romans 6 v 6, Colossians 3 v 9)

Genesis:6:11: The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.

Ge:6:12: And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

God's Judgment is final:

Genesis:7:11: In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

Genesis:7:21: And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

God spares His elect through Judgment:

Genesis:7:23: And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

- See also the Judgment of Sodom and Gomorrah in Genesis 19, and what the Apostle Peter speaks of in 2 Peter 2.

- This pattern can be seen throughout the Old Testament concerning Israel.

- Our Lord Jesus speaks of this pattern in warning the disciples what would take place over the next 2000 years (ending in the final great Judgments of Revelation).

Matthew:24:4: And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

M't:24:5: For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

M't:24:6: And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

M't:24:7: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

M't:24:8: All these are the beginning of sorrows.

The 5th seal of Revelation 6 which speaks of God's people martyred over the last 2000 years is also seen in the blood of righteous Abel shed in Genesis, the blood of the prophets of God of the Old Testament and finally in God's elect who will be beheaded during the Great Tribulation.

Matthew:24:9: Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

The 7 seals and the Great Tribulation

The final riding of the 4 horsemen of the apocalypse is about to begin. The coming of our Lord Jesus Christ (6th seal) will commence the final 7 years of the Great Tribulation, the 7th seal.

The riders of the red, black and pale horses coupled with the final Judgment of God will make man as rare as the golden wedge of Ophir (Isaiah 13) in a matter of just over 7 years.

The rider on the white horse:

The final Antichrist / beast of Revelation 13 is about to be revealed. He will come from the papal seat of Rome and will confirm the peace treaty in the Middle East. The world shall be deceived by him and shall worship him / his image aided by the false prophet and many others.

Our Lord Jesus warns us in Matthew 24 v 23-25:

Matthew:24:23: Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

M't:24:24: For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

M't:24:25: Behold, I have told you before.

(The false church will do much of this evil work.)

The rider on the red horse:

Antichrist and his words of peace will turn to war as he uproots 3 kings (Muslim nations) and after 3 ½ years destroys 2/3rds of Israel - Daniel 7 v 8, 24, Daniel 8 v 9-10, Daniel 11 v 22-31, Matthew 24 v 15-21, Zechariah 13 v 8, Joel 1 v 5-9, Ezekiel 38 v 1-17 etc.

The killing of God's people on a large scale will follow - Revelation 13 v 7-10, Daniel 11 v 33, Daniel 7 v 21, 25, Daniel 8 v 10, 24, Revelation 14 v 12-13, Revelation 15v 2-4.

The rider on the black horse:

The Judgments of God begin to fall by the 2 witnesses at Jerusalem. The heavens are shut and the earth dries up, hail, fire and blood consume the earth - Revelation 11 v 6, Revelation 8 v 7-9, Isaiah 24 v 1-12, Joel 1 v 10-20, Habakkuk 3 v 17 etc. The whole earth is under divine siege as worldwide famine takes hold, but God will keep His people by His Spirit (the oil and the wine) and they shall praise Him - Isaiah 24 v 13-16a, Isaiah 42 v 9-16.

The rider on the pale horse:

As the Judgments of God increase, the rider of the pale horse can be seen ever more clearly riding abreast the red and black horse, but this time their power is not limited as before the 6th seal.

As God's final Judgments are poured out in the closing days of the Great Tribulation, the 3 horsemen thunder across the earth, hell following close behind. Their charge is halted only for the elect's sake:

Matthew:24:21: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

M't:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

Those of God's elect who are appointed to come through the Great Tribulation will not forget God's Great Judgment, nor will any of God's people.

Here is the song of Moses and of the Lamb sung by God's elect who will be martyred during the Great Tribulation:

Revelation:15:2: And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

Re:15:3: And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

Re:15:4: Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

Revelation:16:18: And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Re:16:19: And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

Re:16:20: And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

Re:16:21a: And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven

Revelation:19:11: And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

Re:19:12: His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

Re:19:13: And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

Re:19:14: And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Re:19:15: And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

Re:19:16: And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

UNDERSTANDING THE VISIONS GIVEN TO THE PROPHET DANIEL CHAPTERS 7 (2), 8, 11, and 12: INCLUDING WHO IS / ARE:

- The 4 Kings of Daniel 7 v 17
- The 7 Kings of Revelation 17 v 10
- The Antichrist / Beast and what is his mark / number 666
- The Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18
 - The Scarlet Beast, that was, and is not, and yet is - Revelation 17

Plus: ISRAEL and the last 7 years of world history / The Great Tribulation - the Temple / sacrifice, Final Judgment, deliverance and the battle of Armageddon.

Plus: Summary Diagrams

PLUS: THE 70, 7'S OF DANIEL CHAPTER 9, INCLUDING THE 2ND COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS AND THE HIDDEN 7 CHURCHES OF REVELATION.

**DANIEL:12 V 8 - 10 ' AND I HEARD, BUT I UNDERSTOOD NOT:
THEN SAID I, O MY LORD, WHAT SHALL BE THE END OF THESE
THINGS?**

**AND HE SAID, GO THY WAY, DANIEL: FOR THE WORDS ARE
CLOSED UP AND SEALED TILL THE TIME OF THE END.**

**MANY SHALL BE PURIFIED, AND MADE WHITE, AND TRIED; BUT
THE WICKED SHALL DO WICKEDLY: AND NONE OF THE WICKED
SHALL UNDERSTAND; BUT THE WISE SHALL UNDERSTAND.'**

GOD REVEALS TO DANIEL BY DREAMS AND VISIONS WORLD HISTORY FROM THE BABYLONIAN EMPIRE RIGHT THROUGH TO OUR LORD'S ETERNAL REIGN

Note: before reading this section please read the book of Daniel and the book of Revelation (King James - AV 1611). Read carefully Daniel chapters 2, 7 - 12 and Revelation chapters 12 - 22.

A brief summary of the 4 dreams / visions given to the prophet Daniel:

1). Daniel Chapter 7 - World history from the Babylonian Empire right through to our Lord's eternal Reign. (This is given also in chapter 2)

2). Chapter 8 - World history from the Mede and Persian Empires to the battle of Armageddon.

3). Chapter 9 - Church history (Israel and Gentile believers) from the commandment given by God through the Persian King Cyrus to restore and build Jerusalem (Isaiah 44 v 28, chapter 45 v 1-6, Ezra 6 v 14), fulfilled in Daniel's lifetime, to the Anointing of The Most Holy, that of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the battle of Armageddon.

4). Chapters 10, 11, 12 - World history from the last 3 Persian Kings to the battle of Armageddon and God's Judgment of His people and the faithful (wise) rewarded.

I will use Daniel chapter 7 as a base to start with as it is the summary of World history from the Babylonian Empire through to the Eternal Reign of our Lord Jesus Christ.

DANIEL 7

Daniel:7:2: Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

Da:7:3: And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

1). The 4 winds of heaven speak of God's working in, and striving with, the whole of mankind (north, south, east, west) even as the 4 beasts show, God's sovereignty over man and His working through the duration of 4 world empires.

Genesis:6:3: And the LORD said, MY SPIRIT shall not always STRIVE with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

John:3:7: Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

John:3:8: The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

2). The great sea speaks of the peoples and nations of the earth.

Revelation:17:1b: I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

Revelation:17:15: And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.
(Isaiah 57 v 20, 21. Armies are spoken of as waters e.g. Isaiah 8 v 7-8)

What our Lord Jesus speaks of in John 3 v 5-8 and John 16 v 8-11 can be seen in summary form in Daniel 7 v 2 - the work of God, striving with man, by the Holy Ghost, to bring him to repentance.

John:16:8: And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

John:3:5: Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

Joh:3:6: That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Note: As physically (flesh) we are born by our mother through water into this world; so spiritually we are born again, by the will of God The Father, through the seed of The Word of God, our Lord Jesus Christ, by the working of The Holy Spirit, through the water of God's Holy Word and His precious blood into the Kingdom of Heaven - Alleluia.

John:6:44: No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

(John 17 v 6)

John:1:1: In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John:1:14: And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Luke:8:5a: A sower went out to sow HIS seed:

Luke:8:11b: The seed is the word of God.

John:3:5b:, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

John:4:13: Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

Joh:4:14: But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

John:6:47: Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

Joh:6:48: I am that bread of life.

John:6:54: Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

John:6:63: It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

1John:5:6: This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

1Jo:5:7: For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

1Jo:5:8: And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

Let all that love God continue, by the power and working of the Holy Ghost in us, to be washed in the water of His Word (Ephesians 5 v 26-27) and in His precious blood (Revelation 7 v 14), feeding on the milk and meat of His Word day and night and walking in obedience to it; that we be a living sacrifice, holy and acceptable in His sight.

3). The 4 beasts are clearly 4 world Empires / kingdoms. In understanding the extent of a world empire it needs to be understood that at God's chosen time and for a limited period each empire has power over the other nations of the earth, even if these nations are not invaded and conquered. The empire is the focus of power on earth as a king of kings. The exception to this are the 4 heads of the 3rd beast which are smaller kingdoms. I will take the Babylonian world empire under King Nebuchadnezzar as an example to show the power given by God and its extent.

Daniel:2:37: Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

Da:2:38: And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

Daniel:4:20: The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

Da:4:21: Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

Da:4:22: It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

Note: The 4th world empire under Antichrist is not only given power over the whole earth but devours it.

Daniel:7:23: Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

1st BEAST

Daniel:7:4: The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

1). The 1st beast is the Babylonian empire (Daniel 2 v 37, 38).

2). The eagle's wings plucked off speak of King Nebuchadnezzar being humbled by God - Daniel chapter 4.

Daniel:4:14: He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

3). The man's heart given by God speaks of Nebuchadnezzar's restoration by God and his repentance toward God.

Daniel:4:34: And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

Da:4:35: And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou?

Da:4:36: At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me.

Da:4:37: Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

Several sermons could be written on King Nebuchadnezzar's confession to Almighty God, but I will highlight 2 truths. God used this world ruler some 2500 years ago to show to His people, that He, The Living God, is sovereign in all things and over all things at all times and in wisdom we must walk humbly before Him. Secondly, it is God alone that grants repentance and He does so to whom He chooses (Romans 9 v 11-28, John 12 v 38-40, Matthew 13 v 10-16, Mark 4 v 10-13, John 6 v 44, John 17 v 6).

Isaiah:45:6: That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.

Isa:45:7: I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Isa:45:8: Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

Isa:45:9: Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherd of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

Isa:45:10: Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begetteth thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

Isa:45:11: Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.

Isa:45:12: I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

2nd BEAST

Daniel:7:5: And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

1). The 2nd beast is the Mede / Persian empire(s) - Daniel chapter 5

Daniel:5:28: PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

Daniel:2:32b: and his arms of silver

Daniel:2:39a: And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee,

(Note: inferior being that the extremely large and powerful Babylonian empire was divided - Medes and Persians - Daniel 5 v 28).

Daniel:8:3: Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

Da:8:4: I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

Daniel:8:20: The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Media and Persia.

2). The 3 ribs speak of the Median, Persian and Babylonian Empires combined (note, as, the 4 wings and 4 heads of the 3rd beast speak of its kingdom).

3). The bear being raised up on one side speaks of the Persian Kings of this Empire(s); who were greater in power than the Kings of Media.

Daniel:8:3b: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

Daniel:8:20b: two horns are the kings of Media and Persia.

Daniel:10:13: But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Daniel:10:20: Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come.

Daniel:11:2: And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

3rd BEAST

Daniel:7:6: After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

1). The 3rd beast is the Grecian empire.

Daniel:2:32b: his belly and his thighs of brass,

Daniel:2:39b: and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

Daniel:8:5: And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

Da:8:6: And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had there seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

Da:8:7: And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

Da:8:8: Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

Daniel:8:21: And the rough goat is the king of Grecia: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.

Da:8:22: Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

Note: The great horn spoken of is clearly Alexander the Great (approx 356-323 BC), the son of Philip II of Greece (approx 382-336 BC).

'Touched not the ground' - he conquered the Persian empire (the higher horn that came up last - ram) very rapidly, but at the height of his power aged 33, he suddenly died of a fever - 'when he was strong, the great horn was broken.'

The dividing of his dominion is foretold in 2 ways. The 4 heads of the leopard and the 4 notable horns of the he goat speak of the 4 kingdoms; the 4 wings of a fowl and 'toward the 4 winds of heaven' speak of the south, the north, the east and the west.

Note: Israel is counted as the centre of the earth and more specifically Jerusalem. This is because our Lord Jesus Christ shall Reign from here for the golden 1000 year Reign. It is here that God has chosen to set His Holy Name (Isaiah 66 v 15-24, Zechariah 14, Zephaniah 3 v 14-20, Micah 4 v 1-8, Joel 3 v 9-21 Isaiah 61 and 62 etc.) Israel is also positioned centrally geographically, as you look at the rest of the world as a whole. It is also Israel that joins the continent of Africa to the Middle East, Asia, Russia and Europe.

Of the 4 kingdoms rising out of the Grecian empire, which span the rest of world history until the rise of the beast of Revelation 13, Daniel 7 v 7- 8; two 'geographical' Kingdoms are spoken of more prominently - the king of the 'South', and the king of the 'North' (Daniel 11 v 5-20). I say 'geographical Kingdoms' because these geographical areas are controlled (at different times) by more than one of the 4 kingdoms, in accordance with God's will. These 2 prominent geographical areas are shown to us in Daniel 2 v 32; the belly of brass speaks of the Grecian empire of Alexander the Great and the 2 thighs of brass speak of these 2 geographical kingdoms (areas), North and South. Antichrist rises out of the 'the king of the North', the old Roman Empire (Daniel 11 v 15, 21, 36, Daniel 9 v 26b-27, Daniel 8 v 8-12, v 23-25); Antichrist being the 7th. king of Revelation 17 v 10.

The king of the South and the king of the North - Daniel 11v 1-21 :

Daniel:11:3: And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. (Alexander the great)

Daniel:11:4: And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

Da:11:5: And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

king of the South:

The first kingdom to control the geographical area of the South after the death of Alexander the great was the combined Ptolemy / Seleucid empire. This kingdom continued in dominance for almost 300 years until finally conquered by the Roman empire.

king of the North:

Daniel:11:15: So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

Da:11:16: But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed. (the glorious land = Israel)

The dominance of the Roman empire is well known. The Roman empire (king of the North) is spoken of up until v 20. From verse 21 to 39 of Daniel 11, the scriptures focus on the final Antichrist - the beast of Revelation 13. Hence there is a large time gap between v 20 and v 21; but they are given in sequence to show us where Antichrist will come from.

Note 1: Daniel 11 v 17 to 19 speak of Julius Caesar (100- 44 BC approx.). Understand that the name 'king of the North' or 'king of the South' is given as an overall name for all the kings in any one kingdom. ('the daughter of women' v 17 is Cleopatra VII).

Note 2: Daniel 11 v 20 speaks of Caesar Augustus who succeeded Julius Caesar (he is also the 'prince' mentioned in v 18 - a detailed study of true history reveals this clearly).

Daniel:11:20a: Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom:.

Scripture gives us the answer for who this raiser of taxes is, in Luke 2 v 1.

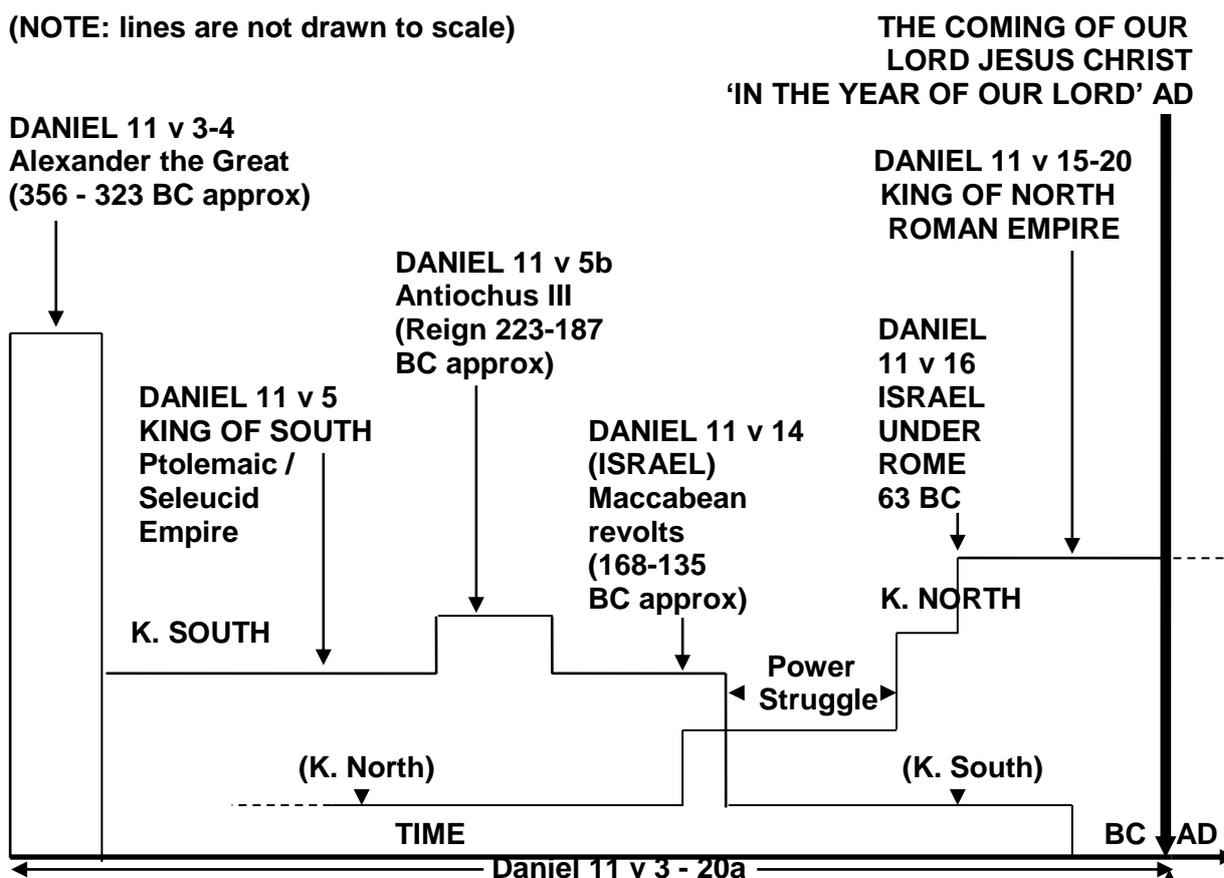
Luke:2:1: And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

Note 3: Prophecy concerning the Roman empire in Daniel 11 ends here and the reason should be obvious to see. It is the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ that divides history - 'BC' and 'AD' - 'Before Christ' and 'Anno Domini' - 'in the year of our Lord'. It was at this time that Satan's earthly kingdom (Luke 4 v 5-6) was taken from him by our Lord Jesus Christ - John 12 v 31 and 32, Matthew 28 v 18. This earthly kingdom shall be temporarily given back to Satan for the World rule of Antichrist (42 months); to prove (test) the hearts of the inhabitants of the earth. Hence the scarlet coloured beast of Revelation 17 that was, and is not, and yet shall be, and hence why v 21 of Daniel 11 speaks of Antichrist.

On the following page is a simple diagram showing the main points of Daniel 11 v 3-20

A SUMMARY OF DANIEL 11 v 3 - 20

(NOTE: lines are not drawn to scale)



GRECIAN EMPIRE / BRASS / HE GOAT ► K. NORTH ► FINAL ANTICHRIST -----►
 (LEOPARD)
 DANIEL 7 v 6
 DANIEL 2 v 32b / 39b
 DANIEL 8 v 5-8, 21-22
 DANIEL 8 v 9-12, 23-25 (Antichrist)
 DANIEL 11 v 13-20 (approx. 2000 years gap till Antichrist v 21-39)
 Caesar Augustus
 Daniel 11 v 20a, Luke 2 v 1

GLORIOUS LAND, DANIEL 11v 16 = ISRAEL

DANIEL 9 v 26b - 27 speaks of Antichrist as 'the prince that shall come'. The 'people' who destroy the city and the sanctuary is Rome. This was carried out in fulfilment of prophecy in AD 70 by the Roman army under Titus - Luke 21 v 20-24, Luke 19 v 41-44.

The diagram above is not given for exact historical dates of the rise and fall of power (historians sometimes differ in their exact dates), but rather to give a clearer understanding of Daniel 11 v 5-20 and the approximate boundaries.

ANTICHRIST

4th BEAST / 10 KINGS AND FINAL ANTICHRIST

The 4 visions given by God to the prophet Daniel (chapter 7-12) focus on this 4th beast, and especially the Antichrist. When you consider that the time period of Antichrist's world rule is only three and a half years, and compare this to world history, it is staggering the amount of prophetic warning and exposing of him given. This highlights the terrible wickedness and destruction that lies ahead. But the focus of this in scripture is the destruction of Antichrist at the battle of Armageddon and that of the wicked by our Lord Jesus Christ and our Lord's 1000 year Reign, Amen.

Daniel chapter 11 v 21- 39 reveals in detail the work of Antichrist and is given, in particular, for the sake of Israel going through the Great Tribulation - read Daniel 10 v 14.

4th beast / 10 kings (10 horns) - Daniel 7 v 7:

v7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.

In Revelation 13 v 1-2 we are given some more details of this 4th beast.

Revelation:13:1: And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Re:13:2: And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

We can immediately recognize that the apostle John is seeing the first 3 beasts of Daniel 7 combined as this 4th terrible beast plus heads, horns and crowns.

It is the 3rd beast (Grecian empire / he goat) that is more prominent than the 2 beasts before it - 'And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard'

This is shown again to us in the Great Image of Daniel 2 v 32b and 33:

Daniel:2:32b: his belly and his thighs of brass,

Da:2:33: His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

The leg naturally progresses from the thigh, (The legs and thighs being the stronger part of the body) and belly (lower body trunk) supporting the rest of the body.

The Antichrist comes out of the old Grecian empire (brass belly, leopard, he goat) - Daniel 8 v 8-12, Daniel 8 v 21-25 (hence the body of a leopard in Revelation 13 v 2), and more specifically from the king of the north, the old Roman empire - Daniel 11 v 21-39, Daniel 9 v 26b-27 (the more dominant of the 2 brass thighs. Even as the Persian kings were more dominant than the kings of Media, being the stronger arm - Daniel 8 v 3, 20, Daniel 11 v 2-3).

(Note: The 2 powers of Media and Persia are shown in the 2 arms of silver - Daniel 2 v 32; the breast showing the older but greater Babylonian empire now between two arms.)

Even though Antichrist will come to power after the 10 kings (10 horns / 10 crowns); the purpose of the 10 kings is to give their power to Antichrist. This does not mean Antichrist is not known, he most certainly will be, being the one who confirms the peace treaty between Israel and Arab nations (Daniel 9 v 27). But it is only God's people who know he is Antichrist - the beast of Revelation 13; the rest of the world will be deceived by him and worship him.

THE RISE OF ANTICHRIST

Let us look at some of the scriptures in Daniel that speak of Antichrist - his pretence of peace - his initial flattery in confirming the Middle East peace treaty between Israel and Arab nations - and his breaking of the covenant by war:

Daniel:9:26b: and the people of the PRINCE that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

Da:9:27: AND HE SHALL CONFIRM THE COVENANT WITH MANY FOR ONE WEEK: AND IN THE MIDST OF THE WEEK HE SHALL CAUSE THE SACRIFICE AND THE OBLATION TO CEASE, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Note: To understand the context of Daniel 9 v 26b and 27, study v 24 to 27. 'the prince that shall come' speaks of Antichrist. The Roman army under Titus destroyed the city of Jerusalem and the temple (sanctuary) in AD 70; in fulfillment of the words of our Lord Jesus Christ - Luke 19 v 41- 46, Luke 21 v 20-24.

Daniel:8:23: And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, A KING OF FIERCE COUNTENANCE, AND UNDERSTANDING DARK SENTENCES, SHALL STAND UP.

Da:8:24: And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

Da:8:25: And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, AND BY PEACE SHALL DESTROY MANY: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

Daniel:11:21: And in his estate shall stand up a VILE PERSON, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: BUT HE SHALL COME IN PEACEABLY, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

Da:11:22: And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflowed from before HIM, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the COVENANT.

Note: The 'prince of the covenant' is not speaking of Antichrist but of 'Israel's prime minister' who the Antichrist deceives; we will look at this in detail later.

Daniel:11:23: And after the league made with him HE shall work deceitfully: for HE shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

Daniel:11:24a: HE SHALL ENTER PEACEABLY even upon the fattest places of the province;

Daniel:11:28: Then shall HE return into HIS land with great riches; and HIS HEART shall be AGAINST THE HOLY COVENANT; and HE shall do exploits, and return to HIS own land.

Da:11:29: At the time appointed HE shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

Da:11:30: For the ships of Chittim shall come against HIM: therefore HE shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against THE HOLY COVENANT: so shall HE do; HE shall even return, and have intelligence with them that FORSAKE THE HOLY COVENANT.

Da:11:31: And arms shall stand on HIS part, and they shall POLLUTE THE SANCTUARY OF STRENGTH, AND SHALL TAKE AWAY THE DAILY SACRIFICE, AND THEY SHALL PLACE THE ABOMINATION THAT MAKETH DESOLATE.

(I have Capitalized HE, HIM, HIS in the last 8 verses to highlight where Antichrist is being spoken of.)

Daniel:8:9: And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.

Da:8:10: And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

Da:8:11: Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

Da:8:12: And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

Da:8:13: Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

Da:8:14: And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

Details on Antichrist revealed in prophecy:

1). Antichrist confirms the 7 year peace treaty in the Middle East. The last 'week' (Daniel 9 v 27) of the seventy weeks of Daniel 9 v 24 speaks of the last 7 years of world history.

2). Antichrist is the one who rules the world for three and a half years (time, times and half a time) / 42 months / 1260 days (Jewish calendar time not Gentile), which is half of the last 7 years (last one week) - Revelation 13 v 5, Revelation 11 v 2, Daniel 7 v 25, Daniel 12 v 7. Hence he attacks Israel 'in the midst of the week' (Antichrist world rule is the last 3 ½ years of world history).

3). Antichrist is the one who takes away the daily sacrifice and sets up the abomination of desolation in the temple of God - Daniel 8 v 9-12, Daniel 11 v 31, Daniel 9 v 27. (Understand that the temple of God in Jerusalem will be rebuilt during the great tribulation e.g. Revelation 11v 1-2, very shortly after the Rapture).

4). Antichrist is the one that exalts himself as God in the temple of God - 2 Thessalonians 2 v 4, 8-10, Revelation 13 v 5-6, Daniel 8 v 11, 25b, Daniel 11 v 36, Daniel 7 v 8b, 11, 25.

5) And he is the one whom our Lord Jesus Christ destroys at the battle of Armageddon - Revelation 19 v 11-21, Revelation 16 v 12-21, Zechariah 14 v 1-15, Joel 3 v 2-17, Ezekiel 38 v 18-23, Isaiah 34, Isaiah 13, Isaiah 66 v 15-16, Isaiah 24 v 19-22a, Jude 1v 14-15, 2Thessalonians 2 v 8, Daniel 7 v 11, 26, Daniel 8 v 25b, Habakkuk chapter 3 etc.

We will look at the work of Antichrist under several headings to give a clear understanding of where he comes from, who he is, and his evil work.

WHO IS ANTICHRIST AND WHERE DOES HE COME FROM?

If this question was asked to the church of God today, many would flounder to give the answer. But the answer to this question has been well known to the true church of Jesus Christ since the Acts of the Apostles right up until recent times. The answer is given to us in God's Holy Word, and is shown to us in the history / testimony, of the true church of Jesus Christ and her great sufferings. It is only the lukewarm churches of the latter generation who do not know the testimony of scripture and have forgotten the testimony of history; who have been lulled to sleep by the Great whore of Revelation 17 and 18. The truth is, the line of antichrist has continued unbroken from the old Roman empire right through to our present day; we are only waiting to see the rise of the 'final Antichrist' of Revelation 13, and this is about to happen.

We will look at this under 2 sub-headings:

- 1). The Word of God / true church history and the Great Tribulation that has already taken place.
- 2). The final Great Tribulation of Revelation 13 and 14 under the final Antichrist.

1). THE WORD OF GOD / TRUE CHURCH HISTORY AND THE GREAT TRIBULATION THAT HAS ALREADY TAKEN PLACE.

Revelation 6 v 9-11:

Revelation:6:9: And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

Re:6:10: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

Re:6:11: And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

Revelation 18 v 20-24 (Read and study Revelation 17 and 18 carefully)

Revelation:18:20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

Re:18:21: And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

Re:18:22: And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

Re:18:23-24: And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

Revelation:17:1: And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

Re:17:2: With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

Re:17:3: So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

Re:17:4: And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

Re:17:5: And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

Re:17:6a: And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus:

Revelation:17:9: And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

Revelation:17:15: And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

Re:17:16: And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

Re:17:17: For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

Re:17:18: And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

There is only one place on the earth that has all the hallmarks of Revelation 17 and 18, fulfilling prophecy, and is situated upon 7 mountains - the city of Rome. This ancient Capital of the old Roman Empire (The King of the North), is drenched with the blood of the people of God. What the Caesars of Rome began under Nero, the Popes of Rome continued. It is estimated that the Popes of Rome alone are responsible for the slaughter of 68 million of God's people. Rome is the centre of religious idolatry (the apostate church) - the Vatican / the Pope being the very seat of Antichrist.

1a). THE GREAT CITY UPON 7 MOUNTAINS - 'MYSTERY BABYLON'

Revelation:17:18: And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Revelation:17:9: And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

When the apostle John was given the vision of Revelation on the Isle of Patmos in AD 96, there was only one city that ruled the world and was situated upon 7 mountains, ROME. The bloodthirsty emperor of Rome, Domitian, responsible for the death of many thousands of God's people, had banished the Apostle John to the Isle of Patmos after trying to boil him alive in a cauldron of oil. If you had asked the early church who was the 'Babylon' of Revelation 17 and 18, the answer would have been unanimous - Rome. From early church records, 'Babylon' was the name sometimes used when speaking of Rome and the work of Satan. This was not only because of the book of Revelation, but also because in the Old Testament is found the prophetic

revelation of this centre of evil. A careful study of the books of Isaiah, Ezekiel, Jeremiah and Daniel reveals this many times. The rise of Antichrist from the king of the North, Daniel 11 (the Roman Empire, not the Babylon of Iraq) was by the time of the early church well understood - Rome being firmly established before the early church came into being (note also that there would be no 'Mystery' if 'Mystery Babylon' was in Iraq, for old Babylon was / is well known). The burden of Babylon in Isaiah 13 verses 1-13 (plus) is clearly not speaking of Iraq, but rather of the destruction of 'the king of Babylon' 'Lucifer' and his armies by our Lord Jesus Christ at the battle of Armageddon. Isaiah 34 v 9- 17, Isaiah 13 v 19- 22, Isaiah 14 v 4, 22-23, Revelation 14 v 8, Revelation 18, Revelation 19 v 1- 3 and Revelation 16 v 19 all speak of the double Judgment of Rome which is yet to come and which will remain visible during our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth as a warning.

Note: Isaiah 14 v 1-27 speaking of the king of Babylon / Lucifer is a Proverb that will be spoken against Satan and his followers by God's people during our Lord's 1000 year Reign when Satan is cast into the pit (Revelation 20 v 1-3). Study Isaiah 14 v 1-27 carefully and you will see this (note also Ezekiel 28).

Note: What is revealed in the book of Revelation can be found in the Old Testament time and time again - if you study the Old Testament carefully, e.g. the Judgments of Revelation, the new heaven and new earth as in Isaiah 65 v 17, Isaiah 66 v 22.

Drunk with the blood of the saints:

Revelation:17:6a: And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus:

The sufferings of God's people recorded in the famous and much used book of the Protestant church for hundreds of years 'Fox's book of Martyrs'; begins with the persecution of the early church under 10 Caesars of Rome; under whom many hundreds of thousands of God's people, were tortured and put to death - Nero, Domitian, Trajan, Marcus Aurelius Antoninus, Severus, Maximus, Decius, Valerian, Aurelian, Diocletian. This bloodbath started by the Caesars of Rome was most meticulously followed by the self appointed apostate Popes of Rome.

7 mountains:

Rome is the world famous ancient city built upon 7 mountains (also known as 7 hills). It has boasted of itself in time past, as being the eternal / holy city of God (blasphemy). The 7 mountains upon which Rome is built are as follows: Cappitoline, Quirinal, Viminal, Esquiline, Caelian (Coelian / Celio), Aventine and Palatine.

Note: 'The mount of Olives', would be called by many, a large hill, but in fact scripture calls the mount of Olives a 'mountain' both in the Old and New Testament.

Zechariah:14:4: And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives,and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. (Read also Acts 1 v 9-12 combined with Matthew 28 v 16)

The great whore that sits upon 7 mountains can be seen on the coinage of the old Roman empire. A coin in the collection of the British Museum, minted in 71 A.D. during the reign of Caesar Vespasian, depicts the city of Rome as both a woman seated on 7 mountains, and a wolf suckling Romulus and Remus (the founders of the rival settlement of Rome). Rome of the old Roman empire, the centre of Idol / Caesar

worship and the killing of God's people, did not try to hide its true face - unlike the Vatican today - 'MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH'. Today she pretends with blood stained hands (the Vatican that is) to be nothing to do with the city upon 7 mountains (hills), being found geographically within the old Roman city walls extended by Pope Leo IV (848-852) to protect the Vatican, but over the Tiber river. But the crowning seat of power (cathedra) of her Popes given to her by the Emperor Constantine 'The Basilica of St. John Lateran' - is found at the opposite end of the city of Rome to her (the Vatican) and her apostate churches are everywhere in between. See also section - 'The 7 mountains of Rome, the 8th the Vatican'

After the suffering of the early church under the Caesars of Rome of which the martyrs were innumerable, there came the Papal persecutions. It is historically recorded, that the Papal persecutions, committed more enormities of wickedness against the true church of Jesus Christ, than ever disgraced the annals of paganism. Under Papal command, the inquisitions of the Roman Catholic church are responsible for the torture and murder of an estimated 68 million people of God. As I have read some of the many accounts of the suffering of God's people under the Popes of Rome, it has left me feeling physically sick. And yet the Vatican of Rome would have us forget these ever happened. God will not let us forget and God will avenge.

Revelation:18:20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

Re:18:21: And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

As well as the millions of God's people tortured and murdered by the Caesars and the Popes of Rome; God's people need to understand that the many hundreds of thousands killed by Islam and Communism have also been at the orders of the Vatican in Rome. Both Islam, and last century Communism, were engineered and financed by the Popes of Rome for the purpose of both gaining power and killing God's people; with Islam, the Jews also. But both Islam and later Communism after killing God's people, refused to give Rome the power they wanted i.e. with Islam - Jerusalem, with Communism - the Orthodox Church. But both Islam and Communism have continued to kill God's people by the thousands - the real aim of the work of Satan. This should come as no surprise to God's people, for God tells us in Revelation 18 v 24:

Revelation:18:24: And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

The Vatican today is only the centre of the extension of the work of Satan through the occult, which started, after the great flood of Noah, at Babel through Nimrod. This is why the Pope is gathering under his wing the religions of the world, the Vatican is only showing visibly now, what Satan has been doing all along, since Babel and Nimrod - the rise of the final Antichrist is about to take place.

As for her reigning over the kings of the earth, I have already spoken briefly about Islam and Communism. More well known is the Vatican's financing and blessing of the work of Kaiser Wilhelm of Germany, and later Hitler, not to mention Mussolini and Franco, which plunged the world into the 1st and 2nd world wars, killing millions. Here is what the Pope published through Franco's press on the day Hitler died, via the funeral oration of the Nazi chief:

“Adolf Hitler son of the Catholic Church, died while defending Christianity. It is therefore understandable that words cannot be found to lament over his death, when so many were found to exalt his life. Over his mortal remains stands his victorious moral figure. With the palm of the martyr, God gives Hitler the laurels of victory.”

- Complete blasphemy.

The blood bath of the crusades also lies at her door in her desire to control Jerusalem after her dealings with Islam backfired.

Revelation:17:18: And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Listen to what the Vatican claims is the rightful power of her Pope:

1).The Dictates of the Pope (Pontiff)

Dictate 2: The Roman Pontiff alone can with right be called Universal.

Dictate 8: That he alone may use the imperial insignia.

Dictate 9: That of the Pope alone all princes shall kiss the feet.

Dictate 12: That it may be permitted to him to depose emperors.

Dictate 19: That he himself may be judged by no one

Dictate 22: That the Roman church has never erred; nor will it err to all eternity.

2).Part of Pope Gregory VII's Letter to the Bishop of Metz, 1081 Doeberl, op. cit. iii. 40 sqq. Mirbt, No. 297:

“... who can doubt but that the priests of Christ are to be considered the fathers and masters of kings and princes and of all the faithful? ...

... For, indeed, one can see how the necks of kings and princes are bowed before the knees of priests; and how, having kissed their right hands, they believe themselves strengthened by their prayers. ...

Furthermore every Christian King, when he comes to die, seeks as a pitiful supplicant the aid of a priest, that he may escape hell's prison, may pass from the darkness into the light, and at the judgment of God may appear absolved from the bondage of his sins. Who, in his last hour (what layman, not to speak of priests), has ever implored the aid of an earthly king for the salvation of his soul? And what king or emperor is able, by reason of the office he holds, to rescue a Christian from the power of the devil through holy baptism, to number him among the sons of God, and to fortify him with the divine unction? Who of them can by his own words make the body and blood of our Lord, - the greatest act in the Christian religion? Or who of them possesses the power of binding and loosing in heaven and on earth? From all of these considerations it is clear how greatly the priestly office excels in power.

Who of them can ordain a single clerk in the holy Church, much less depose him for any fault? For in the orders of the Church a greater power is needed to depose than to ordain. Bishops may ordain other bishops, but can by no means depose them without the authority of the Apostolic See. Who, therefore, of even moderate understanding, can hesitate to give priests the precedence over kings? Then, if kings are to be judged by priests for their sins, by whom can they be judged with better right than by the Roman Pontiff?”

Pope Innocent III on Empire and Papacy 'The Moon and the Sun' Sicut universitatis conditor. Ep. i, 401, October 1198 P.L. ccxiv. 337. Mirbt, no. 326:

“The creator of the universe set up two great luminaries in the firmament of heaven; the greater light to rule the day, the lesser light to rule the night. In the same way for the firmament of the universal Church, which is spoken of as heaven, he appointed two great dignities; the greater to bear rule over souls (these being, as it were, days), the lesser to bear rule over bodies (those being, as it were, nights). These dignities are the Pontifical Authority and the royal power. Furthermore, the moon derives her light from the sun, and is in truth inferior to the sun in both size and quality, in position as well as effect. In the same way the royal power derives its dignity from the Pontifical Authority:”

Part of the Letter of Pope Gelasius I to Emperor Anastasius on the superiority of the Pope’s power over the emperor’s:

“There are two powers, august Emperor, by which this world is chiefly ruled, namely, the Sacred Authority of the priests and the royal power. Of these that of the priests is the more weighty, since they have to render an account for even the kings of men in the divine judgment. You are also aware, dear son, that while you are permitted honourably to rule over human kind, yet in things divine you bow your head humbly before the leaders of the clergy and await from their hands the means of your salvation. In the reception and proper disposition of the heavenly mysteries you recognize that you should be subordinate rather than superior to the Religious Order, and that in these matters you depend on their judgment rather than wish to force them to follow your will.”

Below is a declaration written by ‘Augustine’ (one of the most famous Roman Catholic Fathers) around 420 A.D. in his book ‘The city of God’:

“He, the Pope, is the sun, the ruler of the universe. The moon (the governments of the earth) reflect His Glory. The earth is all the people who bow down to him.”

- Sheer blasphemy.

Note: This statement has been removed from newer versions of ‘The city of God’.

The Vatican’s hidden wealth:

Have you ever wondered who the nations of the world are in debt to? The Vatican owns much of the world’s banking systems, businesses (corporations), real-estate etc. - under many different names. America alone at present is in debt some 7 ½ trillion dollars. Groups such as the Masons, the illuminati, the Opus Dei, the Club of Rome, the C.F.R., the Mafia etc. are all controlled at the top by the Vatican through her Jesuits. Cults like Mormonism, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Christian Science etc. have all been spawned by her to deceive God’s people. Hence we are told in God’s Word:

Revelation:18:3: all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

Re:18:4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Re:18:5: For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

During the great tribulation Rome / the Vatican will be burnt with fire:

Revelation:18:9: And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

Re:18:10: Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

Re:18:11a: And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her

All God's people shall rejoice:

Revelation:18:20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

1b) THE GREAT WHORE, HER ORNAMENTS AND ATTIRE

Revelation:17:4: And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

A woman having a chalice or cup in her hand can be found throughout the church of Rome. She can also be found on the back of the 100 lire coin of Pope Pius the 12th (1958), Pope John the 23rd (1959) and Pope Paul the 6th (1963) minted in Vatican City.

To disguise her, she is said by the Vatican to be Mary, and to be symbolic of the Roman Catholic faith (Fides). But in truth she is the usurper of the name Mary, and is in fact the idolatrous 'Queen of heaven' - Jeremiah 7 v 18 / Mother of God (meaning God originated with her) - both names of which are used for her by the Roman Catholic church.

The 'Queen of heaven' of which Jeremiah 7 v 18 speaks, is Semiramis, the mother of Nimrod and whom Nimrod married, and from whom, through Satan, all occult practises and pagan worship spread from Babel (ancient Babylon) to the rest of the world. She is known, and her son Nimrod, by many other names, for example: Ashtaroth (Ashtoreth of the Sidonians), Isis of Egypt, Diana of the Ephesians, Venus of Rome etc. = Semiramis or the Madonna, our Lady of Fatima (Mary) etc. of Roman Catholicism; hence why Mary / Queen of heaven / Mother of God (Semiramis in disguise) is worshiped and prayed to by Catholics all over the world. Nimrod (sometimes shown as a babe in her arms; note: NOT our Lord Jesus Christ) = Baal / Baalim (e.g. Judges 2 v 13, Judges 10 v 6), Molech (Moloch) (e.g. Leviticus 20 v 2, 3, 4, 5 Amos 5 v 26), Bel (Isaiah 46 v 1 Jeremiah 50 v 2, Jeremiah 51 v 44), Nebo, Sol, Tammuz (Ezekiel 8 v 14), Osins, Horus, Mercurius, Jupiter, Pan, Bacchus, etc. Satan is behind all these false gods / names, seeking to be worshipped.

Note: all occult / pagan names (many being the names of fallen angels) and practises are rooted, this side of the Great flood, in Nimrod (Genesis 10 v 8-10) and Semiramis from Babel. Satan has not changed nor his devils, they remain the same, and are the source of all false gods / pagan practises / names. Note also, that as Nimrod is called 'mighty' in Genesis 10, so is Antichrist, in Daniel 8 v 24.

The 'MOTHER' of the Roman Catholic church is no other than 'MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE 'MOTHER' OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH' (Revelation 17 v 5)

‘the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour’

The robes and gowns of the Roman Catholic Apostate church, let alone her system of Popes to Priests, were never to be found in the early church of the Acts of the Apostles; who were filled instead by The Holy Ghost. Nor should this system ever be found in the true church of Jesus Christ today. The colours of purple and scarlet are favoured and favourite colours of the Roman Catholic hierarchy. They are worn on special occasions from the Pope, to Cardinals, to Bishops, to Priests. This only reveals her true colours of which God has foretold us.

‘having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication’

The golden cup speaks of the blasphemous ‘mass’ and of her many false doctrines and corrupt practises by which she has damned millions to hell and the lake of fire.

DOCTRINES OF DEVILS

I). Transubstantiation and the ‘mass’ (the golden cup held high)

God’s Holy Word teaches us, and history bears record, that our Lord Jesus Christ died once for sin; one sacrifice of Himself for us that shall never be repeated.

Hebrews 10 v 9-15a

Hebrews:10:9: Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. he taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

(Priesthood no longer needed to make atonement for sins)

Hebrews:10:10: By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

Heb:10:11: And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

Heb:10:12: But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

Heb:10:13: From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.

Heb:10:14: For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

Heb:10:15a: Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us:

The false doctrine of the ‘Mass’, teaches the continual or perpetual sacrificing of Christ and the lie that their wafer and wine becomes the real body and real blood of Jesus, in a magical act performed by the Priest (Transubstantiation).

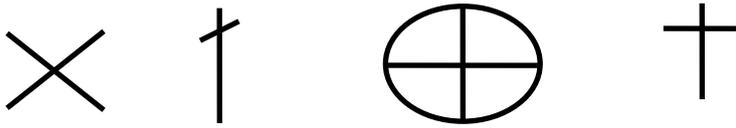
Transubstantiation was not invented by the Popes of Rome, but is rather a copy of an older pagan / occult practise. The Egyptian temple priests practiced

transubstantiation. They claimed to have magical powers which enabled them to change their great sun god, Osiris, into a wafer. Then in a religious ritual, the faithful would eat their god to nourish their souls. What can be found today imprinted on the Roman catholic wafer is in truth the old Egyptian trinity of Isis, Horus and Seb or IHS

Note: Also found in the church of England / Do not be fooled by Latin and English names given to this wafer ‘host’ to cover up the real meaning (e.g. In His Service), nor be fooled by any added symbols e.g. the cross.

Note: the Ancient world worshiped crosses of variant shapes and sizes





handed down from Babel / Babylon (mystery Babylon the great). This is why the Bible states in Galatians 3 v 13:

Galatians:3:13: Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

(Crosses were not invented by the Romans but are part of occult practises that go back to Babel / ancient Babylon).

Christ was made a curse for us that we might escape God's wrath on mans rebellion to Him. Our Lord Jesus did not remain on the cross, but after having shed his blood for our sins, He was taken down from the cross and rose early the 3rd day, Alleluia. The apostate church of Rome makes a mockery of this (on purpose) by parading a dead Christ on the accursed tree.

We should never reverence a cross. But worship God, pick up our cross and follow Him.

Luke:22:19: And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

Lu:22:20: Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

We partake of The Lord's Supper after examining our hearts before God (1 Corinthians 11 v 27-32), 'IN REMEMBRANCE OF HIM' - anything added to this doctrinally is not of God but is a doctrine of devils. Although God's people must eat of His flesh and drink of His blood - John 6 v 50-58, this is not physically by the mouth, but spiritually by the heart, in other words receiving His words into our hearts - believing His Word and therefore obeying Him.

John:6:63: It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

I believe those going through the Great Tribulation should continue to do this 'in remembrance of Him'. For although by this time all will have seen The Lord, so did the apostles after the resurrection before the ascension, but they had not yet received their glorified bodies.

DOCTRINES OF DEVILS (DOD) CONTINUED:

ii)DOD. - The reverence and worship of Mary (Semiramis) and the wafer / host god (pagan sunburst), plus many other relics including crosses (crucifix) and images.

Note: as in Babel (ancient Babylon), occultists today worship a variant of crosses (e.g. the Nazi swastika), but also use the straight cross upside down (which can be seen in the Vatican in some places) or with the cross beam broken, and pointing down, in defiant rejection of Christ's death and resurrection.



Note also: Some of God's people have been deceived into a pagan practise (which is widespread in the Roman Catholic church), of making the sign of the cross over things (objects) or on themselves, as if there is power in this sign for cleansing or protection. This practise is found nowhere in scripture and is in fact a doctrine of devil's. God's people should cease from such practises and any others like them - they very much displease The Lord.

iii) DOD. - Praying to saints and to Mary. The 'Rosary', or praying beads and the counting of prayers as found in Hinduism and Islam.

Note: Saints are not those 'sainted' so by the Roman Catholic church, but rather, all who truly love God.

iv). DOD. - The lie of Purgatory (paying for past sins in a place of torment before being released into heaven)

Note: this doctrine of Satan is aimed to blaspheme the atoning work of our Lord Jesus Christ through His blood shed for us on the cross.

The truth is:

1John:1:7b: the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

Satan also seeks to deceive, by making salvation of works (by our own effort / paying for our sins).

The truth is:

Ephesians:2:8: For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Eph:2:9: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

We then do the works of God because He lives in us and we love Him. Faith without works is dead - James 2 v 26.

v) DOD. - The sale of 'indulgences', commonly regarded as a purchase of forgiveness and a permit to indulge in sin: the love of 'Mammon' in its worst form.

Note: It was the protest against this traffic, which sparked by the Holy Ghost the Protestant Reformation in the 16th century.

vi). DOD. - The confession of sins to a priest and the priest's power to forgive and absolve sins instead of to God and the forgiveness of God - Matthew 9 v 2-8, Luke 7 v 47-50, Isaiah 1 v 16-20, Hebrews 7 v 22-28.

(The very fact that someone needs to make confession to a priest, reveals the priest (falsely) has power over them to forgive, or not forgive - blasphemy.)

Note: The Roman Catholic Popes / priesthood falsely claim to be the only power on earth able to forgive sins, twisting what our Lord Jesus said to the disciples in John 20 v 23. No man has power to withhold forgiveness from a repentant heart before God. God alone gives a repentant heart and true believers always rejoice in sin repented of. What Jesus speaks of in John 20 v 23 of sins retained is talking of the rebellious who will not repent and those who having walked with God, forsake Him (Hebrews 6 v 4-6, Hebrews 10 v 26-31, Matthew 5 v 13, Jude 3-7).

vii). DOD. - Salvation through and by the Roman Catholic church alone. This blasphemy is already seen in (vi) above. It is also tied to the Roman Catholic 'mass' and many other false sacraments.

viii). DOD. - The declaration of the church of Rome, that her traditions are equal to God's Holy Word, if not more needful for salvation. The Roman church therefore brings the condemnation of adding to God's word upon themselves.

ix).DOD. - The scapular of magical protection. The scapular was invented by Simon Stock, an English monk, in the year 1287 AD. It is a piece of brown cloth, with the picture of the virgin Mary, which is falsely claimed to contain supernatural virtue to protect from all dangers those who wear it on naked skin. It is no different to fetishes (occult charms laced with demonic power) found in many cults and false religions e.g. Islam.

x) DOD. - Holy water is another of these inventions; water mixed with a pinch of salt and blessed by the priest; falsely claimed to contain magical powers - witchcraft.

xi) DOD. - The Immaculate conception of the virgin Mary - blasphemy, 'All have sinned and come short of the glory of God'. Only our Lord Jesus Christ never sinned 'Behold the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world'.

xii) DOD. - The infallibility of the Pope - blasphemy / taking the place of God. One of the crowning names of the Popes 'VICARIS FILII DEI' = 666 in Latin numerics.

Note: The above title which means 'Vicar of the Son of God' or 'In place of the Son of God', the Roman Catholic church have in recent years, tried to cover up. But they continue to freely use the title 'Vicar of Christ' or 'in place of Christ' which speaks in words the same blasphemy. The Popes of Rome have had many blasphemous titles over the centuries. A well known title today is 'The Holy Father' - blasphemous - taking the place of God the Father. Our Lord Jesus also told us: 'And call no man your Father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven' - The Vatican totally ignores God's Word and claims to be God on earth (they at times try to deny this but Jesus said by their fruits you will know them). 'Holy See' or 'His Holiness' is another of their favourite titles, in blasphemy to God's Holy Spirit, and in love of the praises of men. Beware of their sweet smiles and fair words. Jesus said:

Matthew:12:34: O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Matthew:23:33: Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? (The religious system has never changed)

Note: Revelation:13:11: And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

Although this speaks of the false prophet (Revelation 16 v 13) who shall rise during the last 7 years to strengthen Antichrist, it is also a good description of what the Popes, on the seat of Antichrist, have been doing for centuries. Pretending to be lambs (pretending to speak the truth of God often dressed in white) and yet doing the work of Satan, antichrist. Even the mitres which are often worn by the Pope and his bishops, when looking at them sideways, look like 2 horns coming out of their heads, or like the mouth of a toothless serpent / dragon (Satan's false smile).

xiii) DOD. - The celibacy of the priesthood.

**1Timothy:4:1: Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;
1Tm:4:2: Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;
1Tm:4:3a: Forbidding to marry,**

And so we could go on, for there are many more such abominations in the golden cup of the Great whore that sitteth upon many waters.

Much more could be said about the Vatican's worldwide wealth and her religious palaces, monasteries, cathedrals etc., her ornaments decked with gold and precious stones (Revelation 17 v 4), her churches and candles and wedding bells (Revelation 18 v 23) and her sorceries, that shall be cut off in the day of her Judgment; the billions she has squandered on her lavish buildings, built by the hands of craftsmen (Revelation 18 v 22b) over many centuries, and the noise of her music (Revelation 18 v 22a), which is an abomination to God. But sufficient has been said to show who the great whore is, 'MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT , MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH' that sitteth upon many waters.

Revelation:17:15: And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

God's people who know the truth, must not sit about idle watching millions go to Hell. We are called by God to pull down the strongholds of Satan and let the captives go free.

**2Corinthians:10:4: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)
2Co:10:5: Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;
2Co:10:6: And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.**

**Matthew:5:13: Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.
M't:5:14: Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.
M't:5:15: Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.
M't:5:16: Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.**

**Luke:9:23: And he said to them all, If any will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.
Lu:9:24: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.
Lu:9:25: For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?**

Revelation:12:11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

**SUMMARY OF 1) THE WORD OF GOD / TRUE CHURCH HISTORY AND
THE GREAT TRIBULATION THAT HAS ALREADY TAKEN PLACE**

The Word of God teaches us that as well as there being many antichrists (general); there is a specific line of Antichrists (the centre of Satan's work) from which the final Antichrist of Revelation 13 rises. This specific line of Antichrist comes from the king of the north (the old Roman Empire) and has continued to our present day. This has not been a random, haphazard work of Satan, but rather a very precise, centrally placed evil work.

The Word of God reveals to us where this centre of Satan's intelligence is seated, and who he is using to pull the strings - Revelation 17 and 18. This is why the early church declared that the seat of Antichrist was in Rome (the Caesars of Rome confirming this by rivers of blood). This is why men of God like John Wycliff, Tyndale, Martin Luther, Calvin, John Knox, Fox, John Bunyan, Newton, Roger Williams, Wesley, Cotton Mather, George Whitefield (Whitfield), Charles Spurgeon, John W. Burgon, DL Moody, Billy Sunday and many others unanimously called the Roman Catholic system 'the Mother of Harlots and abominations of the earth', and her Popes the seat of 'Antichrist'.

Note: beware of false stories told about certain of these men that come from the Vatican; her tentacles have reached the churches of the Protestant reformation, plus, plus - her Jesuits have successfully infiltrated.

It is only in recent times that the people of God have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication and this has been largely due to their love of this world (her wine); hence forgetting the warning of God's Holy Word:

Revelation:18:3: For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

Re:18:4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Re:18:5: For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

The apostle John tells us by The Holy Ghost:

1John:2:18: Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

The apostle John was the only apostle who did not die a violent death. He was well aware of the antichrist sitting in Rome, for after his attempted murder by Caesar Domitian, and his subsequent banishment to the Isle of Patmos, he received from God the vision of Revelation.

Revelation:18:24a: And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints,

Revelation:18:20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

But this warning in 1 John 2 v 18 has often gone unheeded.

The apostle Paul reminds us in 2 Thessalonians 2 that the seat of Antichrist is being occupied by others (antichrists) until the final Antichrist arises, in God's time, for the final Great Tribulation (last 7 years of world history). This is what he means by 'letteth / let' (2 Thessalonians 2 v 7), even as a proprietor would 'let' or rent a house or building out, which he is not using, to someone else, until he comes to use it - v 8 'And then shall that Wicked be revealed,'

2Thessalonians:2:3: Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

2Th:2:4: Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

2Th:2:5: Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

2Th:2:6: And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

2Th:2:7: For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

2Th:2:8: And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

2Th:2:9: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

2Th:2:10: And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

2Th:2:11: And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

2Th:2:12: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

THE FINAL ANTICHRIST IS ABOUT TO ARISE, AND HE WILL (IN ACCORDANCE TO SCRIPTURE OF WHICH THE TRUE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST HAVE ALWAYS UNDERSTOOD AND TESTIFIED) ARISE FROM THE PAPAL SEAT OF ROME; THE OLD THRONE OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE WHICH IS THE THRONE OF THE KING OF THE NORTH: FROM THE OLD GRECIAN EMPIRE OF ALEXANDER THE GREAT. THE CONFIRMATION THAT HE IS THE FINAL ANTICHRIST IS THAT HE WILL CONFIRM THE PEACE TREATY BETWEEN ISRAEL AND ARAB NATIONS.

NOTE: THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT ANTICHRIST IS THE SOURCE OF THE PEACE TREATY, FOR IT IS CALLED 'THE HOLY COVENANT' IN DANIEL 11v 28, 30. BUT ANTICHRIST WILL CONFIRM THE COVENANT. WATCH FOR THE COMING POPE TO DO THIS.

As I have been writing this section the Pope has died; the one who takes his place in confirming the covenant will be the final Antichrist of Revelation 13 - the beast. He may appear at first to put wrongs to right as a false front to deceive God's people; but this will soon change - do not be deceived.

THIS IS ALL REVEALED IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET DANIEL AND THE BOOK OF REVELATION COMBINED.

Daniel 8: 25: and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and BY PEACE SHALL DESTROY MANY:

THE SHAPE OF ITALY

I believe God has also given us geographical evidence of where the seat of Antichrist is and therefore where he will arise from.

Note: Many Popes and several Caesars were not Italian but were rather from elsewhere in Europe. Therefore the final Antichrist need not be Italian, but will be from the old Roman Empire. This gives us understanding why the Antichrist will later burn Rome / the Vatican, in accordance with God's will (Revelation 17 v 16-18), after he has set up his headquarters at Jerusalem and placed his own image in God's temple (the abomination of desolation). There will no doubt be a power struggle between Antichrist (with his new headquarters at Jerusalem) and the Vatican in Rome, the old seat of power, after the time when Antichrist breaks the peace treaty with Israel.

When we look at the image of Daniel chapter 2, the first vision given by God to Daniel and Nebuchadnezzar, we understand that out of the brass thigh, the king of the North (the 2nd thigh representing the king of the south), comes the lower leg (knee, calf, shin and foot), which speaks of the rise of Antichrist.

There is one nation on earth that is well known (in England at least) for being called the 'BOOT' and this is the nation of Italy. Looking at the map of Italy from a distance, it is easy to see why it is called 'The boot of Italy'. With a closer inspection a number of significant features stand out:

1). A distinct calf muscle shaped land mass can be seen facing into the 'Adriatic sea'. The knee meeting the land mass of Europe on the opposite side higher up, or where old cavaliers had their large open ended boots come up to.

2). The foot looks very much claw like, unlike a human foot which is pleasant to look at. This reminds me of Daniel 7 v7 and 19:

Daniel:7:19: Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

Note: Understand that 10 kings will arise as well as antichrist for the final world empire, and these 10 kings do not arise from Italy, but speak of the rest of the world. Therefore we should not expect to see 5 or 10 toes - Daniel 2 v 41, nail / claws - Daniel 7 v 19, coming off the land mass of Italy. Note that Antichrist uproots 3 kings (Daniel 7 v 8, 24).

3). When you look at this leg and foot of Italy, there are 3 larger distinct land masses that jut out, 2 being on the foot and the 3rd pointing into the Adriatic sea. Daniel 7 v 8 and 24 tells us that Antichrist will pluck up / subdue 3 of the 10 kings. We know from Daniel chapter 8 verse 9, the geographical area of these 3 kings which Antichrist conquers; the south, the east and 'toward the pleasant land' = the Middle East (Arab nations). These are the 3 general areas to which the 3 claws of Italy point.

1). The Large toe points towards Africa - where the first king of the South had his strong hold - Daniel 11 v 8.

2). The claw-like heel points in the direction of the Middle East / Israel.

3). The smaller (Achilles tendon) claw / point (which can be found on certain animals like the front legs of some wolves, wild boar, he goats; certain birds e.g. some cocks etc.), points towards the East.

Daniel:8:9: And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.

Note: Daniel 11 v 25-28 describes part of Antichrists conquests during the first half of the last 7 years against the king of the south (Muslim nations including the top of Africa). This will encourage Israel to believe he is for them, having already confirmed the peace treaty. But later he will turn and destroy two thirds of Israel's population (Zechariah 13 v 8) - this will happen when he sets up the abomination (Matthew 24 v 15) half way through the 7 years.

I believe that just as God has placed Israel centrally as you look at the world as a whole (being the land mass that joins the continent of Africa to the Middle East, Asia, Russia and Europe, from where He will Reign for a thousand years), so also God has shown his people geographically where the seat of Antichrist is, our greatest enemy, Revelation 18 v 20-24.

Revelation:18:20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

The Antichrist who burns her with fire - Revelation 17 v 16-18 (note: through scripture you see how God uses the enemy to destroy itself e.g. 1 Samuel 14 v 18-20, 2 Chronicles 20 v 20-24), will be destroyed himself by our Lord Jesus at the battle of Armageddon, Alleluia!

A) THE NUMBER OF THE BEAST / ANTICHRIST 666 B) HIS MARK

A) THE NUMBER 666:

It has been well established for many centuries by men of God that the Popes of Rome and the Roman Church are seared with the number 666. This was common knowledge in the day of Wycliffe and well before; it is only in our latter generation that as a whole, the Church of Jesus Christ has been put to sleep on the subject.

God has given His people ample warning of who the Antichrist would be and where he would come from, by the number 666; as we will see in a moment.

It may be argued by some who seek to cast doubt on God's Word, that the number 666 can not be used as proof for the rise of Antichrist, as other names could be manipulated to make 666. This is a false argument for at least 2 reasons. Firstly the number 666 is a final proof of many proofs given in scripture of who the Antichrist is and where he will come from; the Popes of Rome alone fulfilling prophecy regarding this. Secondly the Word of God states clearly in Revelation 13 v 18, that the wise will understand who Antichrist is by this God given hallmark of 666. The reverse of this is that the foolish will not understand, and no doubt laugh at and ignore this proof.

Those who do so, do so to their own peril, for God has given them warning.

Be aware also that Satan is able to manipulate names / invent names which add up to 666 for the purpose of deceiving God's people to look in another direction; for he has full knowledge that the Word of God reveals this of his own evil system. Do not be deceived by this but understand that there are many antichrists under 'The Antichrist' and only the Papal seat of Rome fulfils all prophecy concerning the rise of the final Antichrist.

The number 666 applies to the line of Antichrist (the Popes of Rome) because they occupy the seat of Antichrist until he rises (2Thessalonians 2 v 7-8); one man (Pope) occupying his seat in succession until he comes. If this was not so, Revelation 13 v 18 could only be understood by a few people (in comparison to the church of God over the last 2000 years) in the closing few years of world history, when in fact the final Antichrist / Beast of Revelation 13 would be most obvious to all God's people because of what he does and his mark etc.

It is clear to anyone who has the Spirit of God that Revelation 13 v 18 is applied to the single line of Antichrists; all true church history bears Witness to this Fact as men of God down through the centuries have stated this categorically.

The reason why the number 666 for the name of Antichrist is obtainable by letters; is because God has written into the Hebrew, Greek and Latin languages a numeric value for their alphabets. These numeric values can be found for example in the Encyclopaedia Britannica under - Languages of the world.

On the following page is a table showing Hebrew and Greek numerics; Latin numerics will follow later:

GREEK			HEBREW		
1	A, α	Alpha (A)	1	א	Aleph (A, E)
2	B, β	Beta (b)	2	ב	Beth (B, V)
3	Γ, γ	Gamma (G)	3	ג	Gimel (G)
4	Δ, δ	Delta (D)	4	ד	Daleth (D)
5	E, ε	Epsilon (E)	5	ה	He [Heh] (E, A)
6	F, F	Digamma (V,W)	6	ו	Vau (O, U, V, W)
7	Z, ζ	Zota (Z)	7	ז	Zayin (Z)
8	H, η	Eta (E)	8	ח	Cheth (Ch)
9	Θ, θ	Theta (Th)	9	ט	Teth (T)
10	I, ι	Iota (I)	10	י	Yod (I, J, Y)
20	K, κ	Kappa (K)	20	כ	Kaph (K, Kh)
30	Λ, λ	Lambda (L)	30	ל	Lamed (L)
40	M, μ	Mu (M)	40	מ	Mem (M)
50	N, ν	Nu (N)	50	נ	Nun (N)
60	Ξ, ξ	Xi (X)	60	ס	Samekh (S)
70	O, ο	Omicron (O)	70	ע	A'ayin (A'a, O)
80	Π, π	Pi (P)	80	פ	Pe (P, Ph)
90	Φ	Coph (Q)	90	צ	Tzaddi (Tz)
100	P, ρ	Rho (R)	100	ק	Qoph (Q)
200	Σ, σ, ς	Sigma (S)	200	ר	Resh (R)
300	T, τ	Tau (T)	300	ש	Shin (Sh, S)
400	Y, υ	Upsilon (Y, U)	400	ת	Tau (Th, T)
500	Φ, φ	Phi (Ph)	500	ך	Kaph-final (K, Kh)
600	X, χ	Chi (Ch)	600	ם	Mem-final (M)
700	Ψ, ψ	Psi (Ps)	700	ן	Nun-final (N)
800	Ω, ω	Omega (O)	800	ף	Pe-final (P, Ph)
900	Ϻ	Sanpi	900	ץ	Tzaddi-final (Tz)

The following pages demonstrate, using language numerics, the line of Antichrist. Each of these has been known for many years, some over 1600 years.

1). The book of Daniel and Revelation reveal that Antichrist will come out of the old Roman Empire:

HEBREW (transliterated)

ROMITI = The 'Roman Man'

R = 200 - Resh
O = 6 - Vau (Waw) - (O, U, V, W)
M = 40 - Mem
I = 10 - Yod (yud)
T = 400 - Tau (Taw) - (Th, T)
I = 10 - Yod (yud)
666

HEBREW (transliterated)

ROMIITH = The 'Roman kingdom'

R = 200 - Resh
O = 6 - Vau (Waw) - (O, U, V, W)
M = 40 - Mem
I = 10 - Yod (yud)
I = 10 - Yod (yud)
TH = 400 - Tau (Taw) - (Th, T)
666

2). The Popes of Rome sit upon this old seat of Roman power:

GREEK (transliterated)

ITALIKA EKKLESIA = 'Italian Church' in old Greek

I = 10 - Iota
T = 300 - Tau
A = 1 - Alpha
L = 30 - Lambda
I = 10 - Iota
K = 20 - Kappa
A = 1 - Alpha

E = 5 - Epsilon
K = 20 - Kappa
K = 20 - Kappa
L = 30 - Lambda
E = 8 - Eta
S = 200 - Sigma
I = 10 - Iota
A = 1 - Alpha
666

Note: 'Sigma' is not used in modern Greek but is found in the Greek New Testament e.g. Revelation 13 v 18, to give the value 666.

The official language of the Pope is 'Latin', church documents are normally published first in Latin and then into other languages.

LATEINOS = 'The Latin speaking man' in old Greek

L = 30 - Lambda
A = 1 - Alpha
T = 300 - Tau
E = 5 - Epsilon
I = 10 - Iota
N = 50 - Nu
O = 70 - Omicron
S = 200 - Sigma
666

HE LATINE BASILEIA = 'The Latin kingdom' in old Greek

H = 0 - (transliterated)

E = 8 - Eta

L = 30 - Lambda

A = 1 - Alpha

T = 300 - Tau

I = 10 - Iota

N = 50 - Nu

E = 8 - Eta

B = 2 - Beta

A = 1 - Alpha

S = 200 - Sigma

I = 10 - Iota

L = 30 - Lambda

E = 5 - Epsilon

I = 10 - Iota

A = 1 - Alpha

666

3). The names of blasphemy which the Popes of Rome claim for themselves e.g. The Holy Father, The Holy see, His Holiness, Vicar of Christ etc; can be summed up in the old crowning Latin title of the Popes - Vicarius Filii Dei - crowned with the triple tiara (triple crown used by the Vatican to ordain her blasphemous Pope):

VICARIUS FILII DEI = In place of the Son of God

VICARIUS = substituting for, or 'In place of' (vicar)

FILII = Son

DEI = God

This Latin title for which the Popes of Rome claim absolute authority = 666.

What the Vatican means by this title can be read in their own forgery of 'The Donation of Constantine' which more than 10 Popes used, to try and prove they had been given authority over the Roman Empire (and the World) by Constantine (Daniel 11 v 21).

'The Donation of Constantine':

"As the Blessed Peter is seen to have been constituted vicar of the Son of God on the earth, so the Pontiffs who are the representatives of that same chief of the apostles, should obtain from us and our empire the power of a supremacy greater than the clemency of our earthly imperial serenity is seen to have conceded to it, choosing that same chief of the apostles and his vicars to be our constant intercessors with God. And to the extent of our earthly Imperial power, we have decreed that his holy Roman Church shall be honoured with veneration, and that more than our empire and earthly throne the most sacred seat of the Blessed Peter shall be gloriously exalted, we giving to it power, and dignity of glory, and vigour, and honour imperial. And we ordain and decree that he shall have the supremacy as well over the four principal seats, Alexandria, Antioch, Jerusalem, and Constantinople, as also over all the churches of God in the whole earth. And the Pontiff, who at the time shall be at the head of the holy Roman Church itself, shall be more exalted than, and chief over, all the priests of the whole world, and according to his judgment everything which is provided for the service of God and for the stability of the faith of Christians is to be administered."

It is amazing that anyone ever believed such rhetoric and yet millions today are deceived by the Pope, whose end is destruction. Many millions of God's people over the centuries, have been tortured and put to death by the (infallible!!) Popes of Rome. The Antichrist will do likewise.

VICARIUS FILII DEI - Crowning Title of the Pope

V = 5	F = no value	D = 500
I = 1	I = 1	E = no value
C = 100	L = 50	I = 1
A = no value	I = 1	-----
R = no value	I = 1	501
I = 1	-----	
U = 5	53	
S = no value		

112		

112 + 53 + 501 = 666
 Vicar of the son of God = 666
 (In place of the Son of God) = 666 Antichrist

The Roman Catholic system is brazened with the number 666, of which we will look at one more example:

DUX CLERI = 'Captain of the clergy' in Latin

D = 500
 U = 5
 X = 10

C = 100
 L = 50
 E = no value
 R = no value
 I = 1
 666

LATIN NUMERIC VALUES

NUMERAL	NAME	VALUE
I	unus	1
V / U	quinque	5
X	decem	10
L	quingquaginta	50
C	centum	100
D	quingenti	500
M	mille	1000

Revelation:13:18: Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Revelation:17:12: And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.
 Re:17:13: These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

It is useful to note that the 'Latin' name for King 'REX' = 10. It is Antichrist of the old Roman / Latin Kingdom, to whom the 10 kings will give their power. Antichrist being the last and final king of the 7 kings of Revelation 17 v 10.

B) HIS MARK

Revelation:13:16: And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Re:13:17: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

The mark of the beast which will be inserted into the right hand or forehead to give licence to buy or sell is a chip of electronic information. The reason why we know this is quite simple; specialized electronic chips have already been produced for this exact purpose and are being implanted even as I write.

The mark of the beast - 'Miniaturized Implantation Identification Technology'

There are 3 names at present by which this implantable identification device is known:

- 1). the 'VeriChip'
- 2). the 'DigitalAngel'
- 3). the 'ThermoLife'

These are the names which have been given thus far by the companies promoting this Mark of the Devil e.g. the 'VeriChip Corporation'; my comments are below:

1). The 'VeriChip' is the Very Chip we have been Warned about in God's Holy Word that will herald the rise of Antichrist.

2). The 'DigitalAngel' is the very Angel of Light that will deceive to damnation all who receive the Mark.

2Corinthians:11:14: And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

3). The 'ThermoLife' means 'forever in the Lake of Fire'.

This 'miniaturized, implantable radio frequency identification device' is about the size of a grain of rice; and is being advertised under a number of subtle deceptions such as 'Security'. Satan's real aim is not denied though; the following is a quote from the 'VeriChip Corporation' brochure entitled 'Financial Identification':

"In the financial arena, the company sees enormous, untapped potential for VeriChip as a personal verification technology that could help to curb identity theft and prevent fraudulent technology access to banking (especially via ATMs) and credit card accounts. VeriChip's tamper-proof, personal verification technology would provide banking and credit card customers with the added protection of knowing their accounts could not be accessed unless they themselves initiated - and were physically present during - the transaction."

(In other words: No person present with an implanted Micro-Chip - no transaction. Person present with implanted 'VeriChip'- secure straight forward transaction.)

Their internet webpage titled 'Applied Digital' 'VeriChip Corporation' has a slogan stating: 'The ChipMobile is on the Move! Watch for the Chip Mobile coming to your town!' - shown together with a customized transportation vehicle carrying equipment for Chip insertion into the forehead or right hand; Marked with the VeriChip logo.

The Judgment of God for receiving the mark of the beast is eternal damnation.

Revelation:14:9: And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

Re:14:10: The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Re:14:11: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Note Matthew 5 v 30: ‘And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

2). THE FINAL GREAT TRIBULATION OF REVELATION 13 AND 14 UNDER THE FINAL ANTICHRIST

The way in which the final Antichrist arises and what he will do has already been patterned through history.

What is spoken in Daniel 11 v 21 about the Antichrist, is seen in the rise to power of the Popes of Rome. This is because they are of the same line as Antichrist being the forerunners of him; in other words, they have been sitting in the seat of Antichrist as antichrists, until the beast of Revelation 13 appears.

Daniel:11:21: And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

By flatteries (lies e.g. 'the donation of Constantine') the Popes of Rome usurped the seat of power of the old Roman Empire; and over the centuries they have deceived emperors and kings to submit to their false authority and to fight for them, claiming to represent God on earth and bribing them with money etc. The 'VILE PERSON' speaks of Antichrist and his line of Popes even as the 'king of the south' and 'king of the north' represent a number of kings in the Ptolemy / Seleucid and Roman Empires before v 21.

Daniel:8:23: And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

Da:8:24: And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

FALSE PEACE

Daniel:11:21b: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries

Daniel:9:27a: And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week

Daniel:11:23: And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

Da:11:24a: He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province;

Daniel:8:25a: And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many

FROM PEACE TO WAR

Daniel:8:24: And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

Daniel:8:10: And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

Da:8:11: Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

Satan's work has never changed. In the garden of Eden he came to Eve with clever talk, his words were smooth and enticing, sounding peaceful, but his forked (double) tongue, was a deadly dagger. Satan's lies about God, slandering His character, casting doubt on God's Word; poisoned the mind of Eve as she believed him. Adam and Eve both ate the forbidden fruit, but could not have conceived the death and destruction that would follow. God is faithful to His Word, He never changes; but in mercy, in His own blood He paid the price of our Rebellion.

How grieved God is when His people exchange the truth of His Holy Word for the lies of Satan. This is why so many will be left behind, loving this world, and themselves. To stand before Him in this state is almost certain destruction. It is in God's great mercy that He disciplines us to make us pure and holy, enabling us to stand before Him unashamed.

Satan has fooled the world, people of God, and he has fooled many of us, beware that he does not a second time.

Revelation:12:9: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Revelation:12:12: Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Satan has deceived the lukewarm church for many years with flatteries, causing them to feed on his delicacies and the wine of his fornication (Revelation 17 v 2, Revelation 18 v3 and 4). Materially they are well off they have need of nothing, but spiritually they are bankrupt.

Revelation:3:16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

Re:3:17: Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

But this will soon change. With our Lord's coming, Satan will be cast down to the earth with his devils, and the time of Great tribulation for the people of God and Israel will shortly afterwards begin.

Revelation:12:13: And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

(Note: verse 14 is speaking of those in Israel that flee when the abomination of desolation is set up, but first they endure three and a half years of persecution.)

Revelation:12:17: And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Revelation:13:7: And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

Re:13:8: And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Re:13:9: If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Re:13:10: He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

But this 'hour' has been designed by God from before the foundation of the world to purify and make holy His lukewarm people, that they perish not with the world; but might stand strong and do exploits in His name.

We have no one to blame but ourselves, for we have not heeded His Holy Word, now is the time for repentance.

Luke:14:26: If any *man* come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

Lu:14:27: And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

We shall be made pure through the fire and flood of suffering, to deny self and love Him; and preach the gospel to the four corners of the earth.

Revelation:3:18: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

Re:3:19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Re:3:20: Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Re:3:21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

Re:3:22: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Revelation:12:11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

(For Great Tribulation also)

Matthew:24:14: And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

Revelation:15:2: And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

Re:15:3: And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

Re:15:4: Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

ANTICHRIST AND HIS EVIL WORK (2nd main heading) CONTINUED.

John:5:43: I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

Our Lord Jesus is speaking of Antichrist. It is significant to note therefore that when the Pope comes to power, the name he was given at birth (not his choosing but his parents) is superseded by another name of his own choosing - 'in his own name'. Israel will be deceived by him and many will follow him believing he is on their side and is the answer to their problems.

Antichrist will turn on Israel after three and a half years and destroy two thirds of Israel's population. Many of God's people will flee at this time to the mountains (Matthew 24 v 15-21, Mark 13 v 14-19, Revelation 12 v 14-16), where God will keep and provide for them until His coming in these strongholds of the Rock.

Let us look at this in more detail.

ISRAEL, ANTICHRIST AND THE PEACE TREATY

Instead of Israel turning to God in national repentance after 2000 years of His Judgment, Israel has sought to the arm of flesh. God has fulfilled His prophetic Word to established Israel back in her land for the end times and has saved her in battle. But Israel (God's chosen people) as a nation has rejected her Messiah our Lord Jesus Christ. Israel will accept unwittingly the confirmation of the Antichrist over the peace covenant and give him freedom in Israel to do as he pleases (Daniel 11v 23-24).

Note on peace treaty: This does not mean that Antichrist needs to be the maker of the peace treaty / covenant for prophecy states only that he shall 'confirm the covenant' - we will look at this in more detail later.

In God's mercy, God's elect in Israel will repent as they see their Messiah coming on the clouds of heaven with great power and glory- Revelation 1v7, Zechariah 12 v 10-14; Praise God:

Revelation:1:7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

Zechariah:12:10: And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Zec:12:11: In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

Zec:12:12: And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart;

Zec:12:13: The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;

Zec:12:14: All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

Zec:13:1: In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

Yet Israel as a whole will not truly repent in carrying out fully the commandments of God; her heart will yet stray to vanity and abominations for which God will cut her off.

Daniel:8:12: And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

Many of God's elect in Israel will suffer too at this time (at the treacherous hand of Antichrist), being the first fruits unto God and to the Lamb - Revelation 14 v 4.

Daniel:8:10: And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

Da:8:11: Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

Zechariah:13:8: And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

Zec:13:9: And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

Malachi:3:2: But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

Mal:3:3: And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Mal:3:4: Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

Mal:3:5: And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Mal:3:6: For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

Mal:3:7: Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

Joel:1:5: Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

Joe:1:6: For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

Joe:1:7: He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

Joe:1:8: Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

Joe:1:9: The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn. (read also Matthew 24 v 15-21)

Israel's hour of greatest Judgment is still at hand for her sins yet testify against her. How different it would have been if Israel had loved and obeyed God (Deuteronomy 28 v 1-15). O Israel, O Israel, I weep for you for what is yet to come upon you. But for His Great Name's sake you shall be redeemed and shall be made whole and great among the nations in that day. (Lamentations 4 v 22)

THE TEMPLE OF GOD

Ezekiel 37 v 26-28: Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people. And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

The building of the Temple of God at Jerusalem will begin in earnest soon after the Rapture through the repentance of God's elect in Israel (Gentile believers who find it hard to believe this, should understand as they read section ' Antichrist attacks Israel and God's Temple is polluted' Note - Mark 11 v 17). The timing of this can be understood from the book of Daniel, taking the peace treaty / covenant as the starting point.

We know from Daniel 8 v 13-14, that from the time the temple is dedicated by sacrifice until the time that Antichrists power is broken and the sanctuary is cleansed there will be 2300 days.

From Daniel 12 v 11, we know that from the taking away of the daily sacrifice and the abomination of desolation (image of the beast) being set up, until the image of the beast is cast down, will be 1290 days.

I am not sure as to whether the cleansing of the temple takes place after these 1290 days or after 1335 days as shown in Daniel 12 v 12

Daniel:12:12: Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

This latter date is speaking of our Lord's coming at the battle of Armageddon when Israel shall be saved; and it is most certain that the temple will be cleansed at this time if not before.

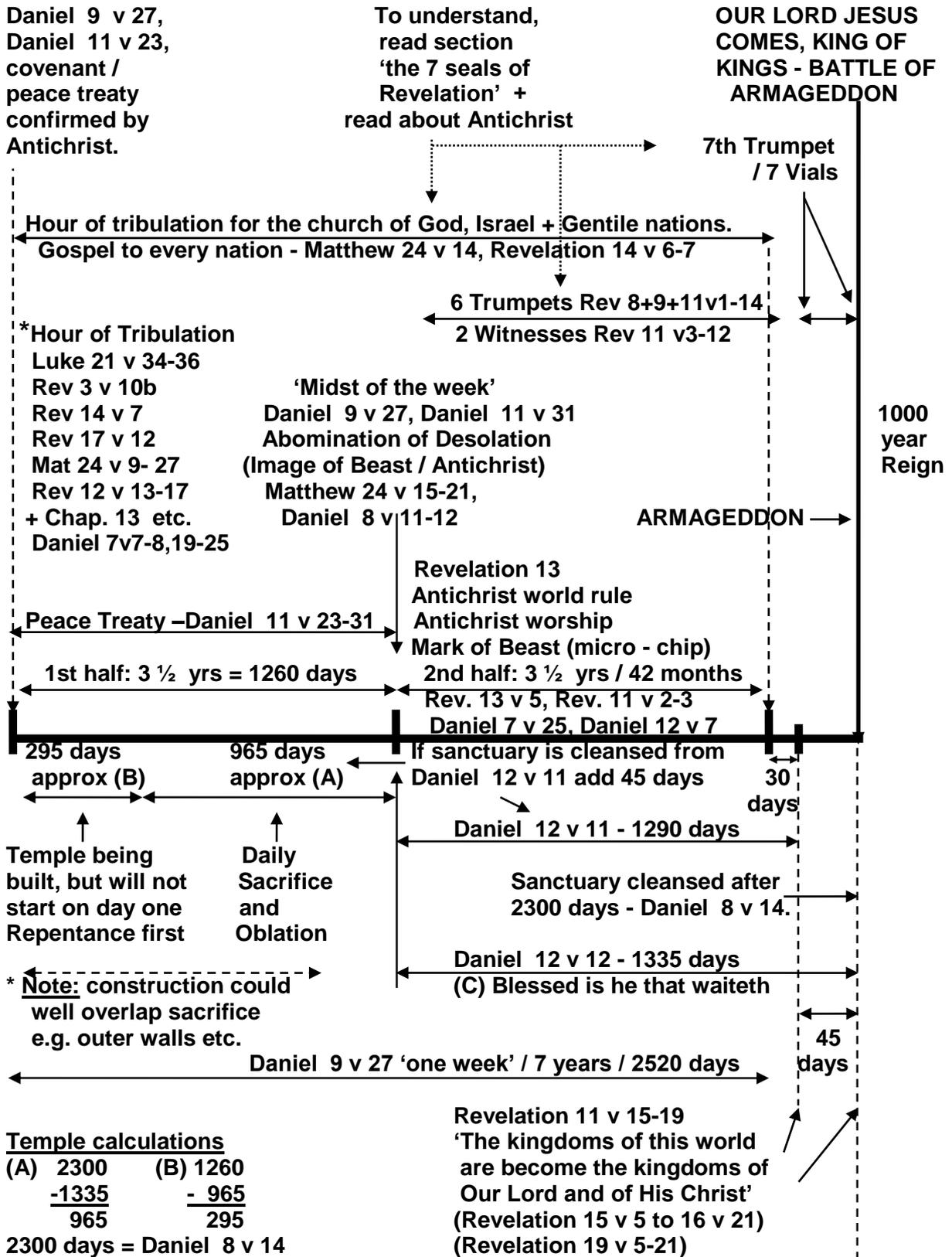
DANIEL 9 v 27 - ONE WEEK / LAST 7

Note: the Bible is based prophetically on the Old Testament Lunar calendar, not on the Gentile calendar i.e. 30 days = 1 month, 12 months = 1 year or 360 days, 1260 days = three and a half years or 42 months.

We know that the last week spoken of in Daniel 9 v 27 is a period of 7 years, because Antichrist is given power to rule the earth for half of this time - 42 months, 3 ½ years or 1260 days (Revelation 13 v 5, Revelation 11 v 2, Daniel 7 v 25, Daniel 12 v 7, Revelation 12 v 14). He brakes the covenant in the 'midst' (middle) of the week, in other words after three and a half years (42 months / 1260 days), when he receives world power to rule; and he sets up his headquarters at Jerusalem (2 Thessalonians 2 v 4, Revelation 11 v 2) - Not 'New Babylon' as some have been led to believe.

The diagram on the following page illustrates the above plus other details.

DIAGRAM OF END TIME EVENTS AND THE TEMPLE WITH SOME REFERENCES
(Cleansing of Sanctuary from Daniel 12 v 12 instead of v 11 – both possible)



(C) Daniel 12 v12 'Israel' - I believe God is speaking to those of His people (Israel) in the strongholds of the rock (Isaiah 42 v 11-16, Isaiah 2 v 10-17, Isaiah 26 v 20-21), who flee when the abomination of desolation is set up in the Temple of God at Jerusalem

(Matthew 24 v 15-21, Mark 13 v 14-19, Revelation 12 v 14-16). Hence they should not come out of the strongholds into Jerusalem / Judea at the 1290 days but wait until He comes at 1335 days. God's most terrible Judgments will be poured out in these intervening days (7 vials) climaxing in the battle of Armageddon. Armies will be gathered in Israel and Jerusalem surrounded, the city will be taken by them just before The Lord fights for Israel and destroys them (Zechariah 14 v 1-2 - note especially what will happen to the women in Jerusalem at that time). Note also what our Lord Jesus says in Matthew 24 v 26-27.

Matthew:24:26: Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

M't:24:27: For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

(Understand our Lord is not speaking of the rapture but His coming at the battle of Armageddon in v 27. Why does The Lord say 'go not forth'? My understanding would be He is speaking specifically to His people in Israel in the mountains; for it seems that people will seek to entice God's elect out of the strongholds of the rock before the end of their 1335 day wait.)

PEACE TREATY / HOLY COVENANT: DANIEL 11

Note: If you have difficulty understanding what I have written under this heading, then please read all other sections on prophesy and return and read a second time.

Although it is Antichrist from the Papal seat of Rome (the Vatican) who will 'confirm' and later break the peace treaty (Daniel 9 v 27) between Israel and Arab Nations; this does not necessarily mean that Antichrist is the source or drafter of the peace covenant. I say this for 2 reasons.

1). In Daniel 11 v 28 and 30, the peace treaty is called 3 times the 'Holy covenant'. It is very unlikely that God would call a covenant sourced and drawn up by the Antichrist as 'Holy'. You also get the distinct impression from these verses that Antichrist is somewhat of an outsider in regards to the peace covenant and is instead looking at the peace / Holy covenant with indignation from without.

This is interesting to consider in the light that it is President Bush of America who has sourced and drawn up the present peace plan / road map, for the Middle East (he is the Authority behind it).

But notice what the Vatican has been calling President George W. Bush Junior, 'The Antichrist', when in fact it is the Vatican who is the seat of Antichrist. I do not believe there is any conspiracy between the Vatican / World Government and President Bush; but I believe President Bush is a thorn in the flesh to them in accordance with God's perfect Will. They would like to remove him if they could; but all things are under God's Authority, He alone is in control - Proverbs 21 v 1.

It must also be understood that Antichrist does not receive authority to rule the world until three and a half years after the peace covenant.

Note: For those who rightly have concerns about Israel being divided up at present, understand, that when Antichrist breaks the peace covenant and destroys two thirds of Israel's population (e.g. Matthew 24 v 15-21, Zechariah 13 v 8) it is Antichrist who

will divide the land for spoil (Daniel 11 v 39). So any dividing of Israel at present is small by comparison.

2) When examining Daniel 11 v 23-30, it is clear that in the first 3 ½ years of the peace treaty / Holy covenant, Antichrist does not have things all his way.

Daniel:11:29: At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

Da:11:30: For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

Could this be North America still at this time headed by a godly man, defending Israel? This will be more clearly understood during the Great Tribulation. (Note : I am not advocating that God's elect should take up arms and fight for I believe this is not in accordance with God's will for us in the New Testament, but many of God's people have been slow to understand how to rightly divide the Word of God and therefore many have taken up arms in the mean time, even as Peter did).

Note: It may be concluded after an examination of 'Chittim' (or Kittim - Genesis 10 v 4, 1Chronicles 1 v 7) through scripture, that North America could not speak of Chittim, being spoken of as 'Isles', but it could also be said that the roots of present day America are from the Isles of the sea, especially that of Great Britain - The Mayflower Pilgrims of 1620. Chittim is also referred to as land and coast (singular) as if speaking of a large nation also. It is the naval power 'ships' of Chittim that is highlighted in Daniel 11 v 30 and Numbers 24 v 24 which would speak of North America and Britain (note though in Daniel 11 v 30 Chittim is headed by a king who helps Israel while as in Numbers 24 v 24 this is not the case; in other words we are looking at 2 different kings; this we will look at in a moment). Daniel 11 v 30 is clearly speaking of Chittim stopping Antichrist in his first attempt at attacking Israel. This takes place before Antichrist receives world power and Israel is given into his hand v 31 because of transgression- Daniel 8 v 12.

The Chittim of Numbers 24 v 24 is speaking of a later time after the peace treaty is broken and Antichrist is world ruler. My understanding would be that it is speaking of Chittim's part in the Great battle that takes place when Antichrist's authority is taken from him by God and one third of the world's population is destroyed - Revelation 9 v 13-21, Daniel 11 v 40-45. This is NOT the battle of Armageddon but is a few months before it (i.e. not the end of the 7th trump (6th, 7th vial), but rather the 6th trump or 2nd woe). Chittim here is the king of the North (note v 40 'many ships') not Antichrist, who is now centred at Jerusalem (note that altogether there are 10 kings who for 42 months give their power to Antichrist; who are located either North, South, East or West e.g. Revelation 16 v 12 'the kings of the east').

There is clearly more than one king of the North at the end time. North America will no doubt play a large role throughout the Great Tribulation. My understanding would be that if Chittim is speaking of America (possibly also Britain), it is NOT the same President of America in Daniel 11 v 30 as in Numbers 24 v 24, for the first king defends Israel before the Holy Covenant is broken, while as the 2nd king does not, and before attacking Antichrist gives his power to Antichrist for 42 months.

Note: Daniel 12 v 1 is speaking of the final trumpet being sounded and God's greatest Judgments being poured out (7 vials) ending with the battle of Armageddon - 'Thy people shall be delivered.' Daniel 12 v 2 and 3 is speaking of Revelation 20 v 4-6 and

Matthew 25 v 19-46 the sheep and goat Judgment - the 3rd resurrection which is the final part of the 1st resurrection - Matthew 27 v 50-54, 1 Thessalonians 4 v 13-18 being the first 2 parts.

ANTICHRIST FROM PEACE TREATY TO ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION

Daniel 11 v 23-31 gives us an overview of the work of Antichrist from the peace treaty to Antichrist's attack on Israel and setting up the abomination of desolation in the temple of God at Jerusalem; a time period of three and a half years.

(Note verse 22b of Daniel 11 is speaking of Verse 31, not of a prior event. Daniel 22a = Antichrist conquering the king of the South and shows also his later attack on Israel (v31). Verse 22 is a summary of v 23 to 31).

Antichrist and the king of the South:

Antichrist is not as peaceful as one might think during the first 3 ½ years of the peace covenant before he becomes world dictator. From Daniel 7 v 8 and Daniel 8 v 9 we see that Antichrist conquers 3 kings / 3 geographical areas of the 10 kings of Revelation 17 v 12 (Revelation 13 v 1...10 horns / 10 crowns, Daniel 7 v 24). It may be asked 'why does Antichrist subdue 3 kings when the 10 kings 'give' him their power?'. One clear answer to this is found in Revelation 13 v 4.

Revelation:13:4: And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

It is obvious from this verse that Antichrist / the beast has already waged war, and is in the eyes of the world invincible. A second reason is that a king may gladly give up the rest of his power to a conquering king that his life may be spared. Whatever the case may be, both are true, for both are found in scripture - 3 kings are plucked up of the 10 kings who give their power to Antichrist.

At least one of these 3 kings is engaged and defeated by Antichrist before he receives world authority for 42 months. This is the king of the South - Daniel 11 v 25-26, Daniel 8 v 9 - 'toward the south'. The king of the South speaks of the approximate geographical areas / strongholds of the old Ptolemaic / Seleucid empire of Daniel 11 v 5-14 which speaks of the general area shown to us in Daniel 8 v 9, the specific stronghold of Daniel 11 v 8 being Egypt. These countries today are Islamic countries. This reveals to us that Antichrist will engage and conquer a number of Muslim countries before he turns on Israel. The geographical land mass that is described in Daniel 8 v 9 as Antichrist's kingdom certainly encompasses the vast majority of Muslim countries today.

Daniel:8:9: And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land. (Pleasant land = Israel, so 'toward the pleasant land' = Middle East).

Note: The little horn is not speaking of Islam (in case some may think so) which is already established in these areas, but of the final Antichrist (read whole chapter and chapter 11). Antichrist does not come out of Islam, but rather out of the old Roman empire and from the seat of the Papal throne in Rome - the Vatican; and he clearly goes to war against Islam on a large scale, although plotting later with them to destroy Israel - Daniel 11 v 27-31. Antichrist's army that attacks Israel finally after 3 ½ years is described in detail in Ezekiel 38 v 1-9 - to understand Ezekiel 38 in more detail read section 'Gog, Magog and the battle of Armageddon'.

ANTICHRIST ATTACKS ISRAEL AND GOD'S TEMPLE IS POLLUTED

GOD'S TEMPLE AND SACRIFICE

Before we look at the above heading in scripture, I would first like to write something in regard to God's Temple being built at Jerusalem and the sacrifice and oblation that will be carried out daily for some time. We as Gentile believers are normally repulsed at the thought of animal sacrifice taking place in the Temple of God or even that there is any need for a temple as a building (but we Gentiles need to rightly divide and therefore correctly understand the scriptures).

a). Since the death and resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ, there is no longer need for animal sacrifice for sin. In fact it is blasphemy that animal sacrifice should be carried out to take away sin.

b). We are now the temple of the Holy Ghost.

Having stated the above, we Gentile believers must understand a number of things from the scriptures that most certainly will take place during our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth, that we find hard to reconcile.

Animal Sacrifice

There will be sacrifice during the 1000 year Reign of our Lord Jesus. Zechariah 14 is one of several passages that tell us this:

Zechariah:14:16: And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Zec:14:17: And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

Zec:14:18: And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Zec:14:19: This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Zec:14:20: In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO

THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowl's before the altar.

Zec:14:21: Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and see the therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

(Note: In God's Temple there is clearly an altar and sacrifice. We will look at another passage a little later. Note also: Jesus speaks of His temple as 'My house' i.e. Mark 11 v 17, Matthew 21 v 13, Luke 19 v 46)

Mark 11 v 17: And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

(Note the tense is future 'shall be called of all nations' speaking of our Lord's 1000 year Reign; read for example Isaiah 2 v 2 to 4.)

If you read the whole of Zechariah 14, it is speaking of the battle of Armageddon and our Lord's 1000 year Reign on earth. It is evident that there will be animal sacrifice for verse 21 speaks of both sacrifice and seething which refers in particular to meat offerings. Note there are offerings without meat e.g. thank offerings.

We must also understand that God's Word teaches us of the complete work of God before the foundation of the world.

Revelation:13:8: And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

(Hence the Lamb of God is seen 'as it had been slain' by the apostle John in Revelation 5 v 6 - Note: be not deceived by Satan's false doctrine of the 'mass' which states Christ crucified continually (shown in their blasphemous crucifix -Hebrews 6 v 6). But understand that Christ's death for us once upon the earth reveals the pattern of things already in heaven. Study Hebrews 9 v 18 - 28 centred in v 23.)

To state therefore that animal sacrifice is an abomination, one would need to throw out animal sacrifice from the time of Adam and right through the Old Testament, for the heavenly has been complete from the beginning even as we were chosen by God before the foundation of the world - Ephesians 1 v 4-5.

The question then which is needful to be asked is WHY?

The short answer and also the right answer is to say because God says so. But God has given us clear understanding for this if we study His Word carefully.

Animal sacrifice which shall take place will NOT be to wash away the sins of those who repopulate the earth in our Lord's 1000 year Reign, for this would be blasphemy against God (note: God's people who have their resurrected bodies shall NOT repopulate the earth after the battle of Armageddon). So what shall the sacrifice be for? The answer is clearly to show wicked, rebellious man, what we deserve and what our sin is in God's sight. This is what we are quick to forget and need reminding of - that we be not deceived by pride - 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God'. The apostle Paul reminds us by himself in Romans 7 v 18a:

Romans:7:18: For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing:

Jeremiah 17 v 9 exposes us:

'The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?'

Isaiah 64 v 6 concludes:

'all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags;'

It is in God's great mercy alone that we are redeemed and not damned eternally to the lake of fire.

Ephesians:2:8: For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Eph:2:9: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

How Wonderful, How Marvellous is God's Love.

During our Lord's 1000 year Reign there will be such peace, friendship and beauty all over the earth, that people will surely be twice as quick to forget that they are sinful and have need to repent. Surely many offspring of those who repopulate the earth will hardly ever see sin manifested outwardly in rebellion to God, as we do today; nevertheless their own hearts as ours, without the work of God in us, will be deceitfully wicked. Unless a man or a woman understands their true condition before Almighty God perfect in Holiness, I believe it is very likely that they will be deceived by pride and perish. It is part of the wonderful work of the Holy Ghost to open our eyes to this. A condition of salvation is true repentance (turning away in both mind and body from those things that displease God - that are an abomination to Him) - Luke 14 v 26-27, and God is faithful to work this work of repentance and salvation in His elect.

We must also understand that animal sacrifice in the Old Testament under the old covenant, could never wash away the eternal consequences of sins then committed, but acted as a temporary covering:

Hebrews:10:4: For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

God did not delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices of themselves; they were for our benefit that we might know our sin, and therefore approach God with an obedient and repentant heart and therefore a pleasing sacrifice. It is the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ alone that is acceptable and is able to cleanse us from all sin. God's own blood and His death paid the price for rebellion and its subsequent consequences, 'For the wages of sin is death'.

Hebrews:10:5: Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

Heb:10:6: In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

Heb:10:7: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

Heb:10:8: Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

Heb:10:9: Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

Heb:10:10: By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

So why, it may be asked once again, is there need for animal sacrifice during our Lord's 1000 year Reign? The answer is the same as before; Hebrews 10 is speaking of animal sacrifice which pointed to the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ 'The Lamb of God'; this animal sacrifice pointed to the truth that without the shedding of Blood there is no remission of sins - Hebrews 9 v 22. (Understand that remission is different to forgiveness, as wrongly translated in corrupt modern bibles, leading to a false view that God is bloodthirsty, in other words, He will not forgive until blood is shed. This is not true and is false, a doctrine of devils. It is only the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ which washes away sin, had God's forgiveness (God's heart towards us) rested upon the shedding of blood there would have been no hope for God's people from Adam to John the Baptist. The truth is they were all forgiven prior to the cross for they rested in Abraham's bosom (Luke 16 v 19-31) and were not cast in Hell. But their sins needed to be remitted, in other words paid for. Once remitted at the cross through His blood shed, the first great resurrection took place - Matthew 27 v 50-53. Charles Wesley clearly understood this for he writes in his hymn 'O for a thousand tongues to sing' - 'He breaks the power of cancelled sin'. In other words sin had been forgiven by God (cancelled sin / not counted) but sin needed to be paid for, which God paid for in His

own blood. This is not a heart attitude of no forgiveness (as found in corrupt modern bibles which slur the character of God) but rather an overwhelming continual love of God towards His people, how wonderful).

Animal sacrifices which could never wash away sin pointed to 2 truths:

- a). Because of our wickedness we deserve to die and be damned. In other words we should be as the animal slain 'for the wages of sin is death'.
- b). In God's great love for us, His blood would be shed once and for all to pay the terrible price of our rebellion. This was completed on the cross. Which was first spoken to us by God in the garden of Eden, 4000 years earlier - Genesis 3 v 15.

John:1:29b: Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

John:3:16: For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

The need for animal sacrifice to point to the cross, the coming of the Lamb of God, is now obsolete, completed almost 2000 years ago. But the need of man to know his wickedness and see the just recompense for sin, continues, hence the need for animal sacrifices during the millennium (that man be not deceived by pride and his forgetfulness). You may then ask, why has there not been such therefore over the last 2000 years? There are at least 2 answers that can be given for this.

- a). The 1000 year Reign of our Lord Jesus Christ will be such a time of enormous blessing, peace and long life (e.g. Isaiah 65 v 18-25, Isaiah 11 v 6-10), that man (those yet in their earthen vessels), will hardly see sin visibly manifested in rebellion to God, or even death. Therefore there will be a greater need, until they too receive their resurrected bodies (those who believe Revelation 20 v 7-15), to understand the evil of sin in God's sight and its destruction - everlasting damnation.

I could also ask those who find it hard to believe what I am saying to tell me why God's eternal damnation is not visible now for us to see into, but will be during our Lord's 1000 year Reign - surely the answer is the same:

Isaiah:66:23: And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.
Isa:66:24: And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

- b). You will find no place in the New Testament where the apostles condemned the temple and its sacrifice. The early church began by going to the temple daily; Jesus did not command them not to:

Acts:2:44: And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

Ac:2:45: And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

Ac:2:46: And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

Ac:2:47: Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

Ac:3:1: Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.

It was only after much persecution from the Pharisees and Sadducees and the final destruction of the temple in AD 70, that put an end to Jewish believers going to the temple.

Even the apostle Paul was not opposed to going to the temple:

Acts:21:23: Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

Ac:21:24: Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

Ac:21:25: As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

Ac:21:26: Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

The apostle Paul was NOT making an offering to God for his sin - this would have been blasphemy because of Christ's blood shed; but rather he was giving thanks to God. And this was offered by the Priest (v 26b).

We Gentiles have sometimes little understanding of how Jewish believers worshipped God, and in some ways it is not necessary for us, for God has made plain to us in His Holy Word, especially through the apostle Paul, how we should worship Him: in spirit (not lip service) and in truth / walking in obedience to His commandments - which is true worship to God (If anyone is not sure of these commandments please read section 'Not under Law but under grace' / 'he that loves me will obey my commandments').

John:4:21: Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

Joh:4:22: Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.

Joh:4:23: But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

Joh:4:24: God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

Revelation:7:9: After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Re:7:10: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

Re:7:11: And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

Re:7:12: Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

THE TEMPLE

The same can be said for the temple of God. Although there is no temple in the new heaven and new earth, there most certainly is in our Lord's 1000 year Reign. Ezekiel chapters 40 to 46 speak mainly of the temple of God and it's building and use before and up unto our Lord's 1000 year Reign, which shall be fulfilled during the Great Tribulation. Ezekiel 47 to 48 speaks of the temple / house of God continuing on through our Lord's 1000 year Reign as we will see shortly.

You cannot read for example Isaiah 2 v 2-5 or Micah 4 v 1-4, without understanding about the house / temple of God during our Lord's 1000 year Reign. Will the temple of God which shall be built shortly at Jerusalem during the beginning of the last 7 years of world history, be part of, if not most of, what shall be 'the house of the Lord' during our Lord's 1000 year Reign? I believe so; for the sanctuary shall be cleansed (Daniel 8 v 14) after Antichrist is dethroned, after having set himself up in the temple of God proclaiming in blasphemy that he is God (2Thessalonians 2 v 4). Revelation 11 v 1-2 reveals that the temple of God must be in place during the Great Tribulation as does Daniel 8 v 11-14, Daniel 9 v 27, Daniel 11 v 31, Daniel 12 v 11.

Revelation:11:1: And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

Re:11:2: But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

(Note in Ezekiel 40 v 3 the angel (man like the appearance of brass) with a reed. Hence why the devil in modern versions deletes 'and the angel stood' in Revelation 11 v 1, to obscure the fact that both are speaking about the same temple.)

Is the apostle John's measuring of the temple partly an indication of what will be built and what will not? The reason I say this is because the Temple model in Ezekiel 40-48 is very large and would take some time to build.

A detailed study of Ezekiel 40 to 48 will reveal that the prophet Ezekiel is seeing the temple of God that will be in place during our Lord's 1000 year Reign including how the land will be divided between the 12 tribes of Israel at that time. This is all given in great detail, and you can get a good understanding of how things will be laid out in Israel during our Lord's 1000 year Reign from this. But it is also clear from chapter 40 to 46, that the temple will be built at a time before our Lord's 1000 year Reign and only after a time of repentance - Ezekiel 43 v 1- 11.

This fits exactly with the present situation; first of all there is no temple at present in Jerusalem. Secondly at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, Israel will mourn for Him as for an only son in great bitterness and sorrow (Zechariah 12 v 10-14, 13 v 1), as with all God's people who are left behind; note also the coming of The Lord shown in this very passage of Ezekiel 43 v 2. This then will fulfil the condition by which Israel may build the temple.

Below are some verses from Ezekiel 40-48 which show the temple of God during our Lord's 1000 year Reign.

Read Ezekiel 47 v 1-12:

Ezekiel:47:1: Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of

the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.

Ezekiel:47:8: Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

Eze:47:9: And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

Eze:47:10: And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

Eze:47:11: But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

Eze:47:12: And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

These verses reveal what will take place at our Lord's final coming. The waters that issue from the temple are no ordinary waters, for the sea is healed by them having been turned to blood during the Great Tribulation (Revelation 8 v 8, Revelation 16 v 3) and also the sea creatures are restored which shall all die when the 2nd vial is poured out. The fruit trees are unlike any tree on earth since the Garden of Eden (it sounds like ordinary trees will be made extra-ordinary because of the water). So why are the waters so life giving? It can only be because they are issuing from the very presence of God in the temple. These things are patterned from the holy city of God, the 'New Jerusalem' in heaven, found in Revelation 22, except that the river of life issues from the throne of God, instead of the temple. Hence it is the very presence of God that make these waters so life giving. This is what we find in Ezekiel 43 and 48.

Ezekiel:43:1: Afterward he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:

Eze:43:2: And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory.

Eze:43:3: And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face.

Eze:43:4: And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.

Eze:43:5: So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

Eze:43:6: And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me.

Eze:43:7: And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcasses of their kings in their high places

Read Ezekiel chapter 40 to 48.

Ezekiel:48:35b: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The LORD is there.

SUMMARY OF THE TEMPLE

Therefore the temple will be built (Revelation 11 v 1-2) and all the necessary measurements and ordinances for God's temple are shown in Ezekiel 40-46. Note the reed measurement in both Ezekiel and Revelation.

1 Reed = 6 great cubits - Ezekiel 41 v 8, Ezekiel 40 v 5.

Objections: Some may object to what has been said on the grounds of certain verses in Ezekiel 40-48 like verse 9 of chapter 44. This would be done so, because of New Testament teaching on circumcision. But it would be a lack of understanding about circumcision that would raise this objection.

The apostle Paul, although utterly opposed to circumcision as a basis for salvation, which should be obvious to see, is clearly not opposed to circumcision in practise as laid down by God in the Law for Jews. This can be seen when the apostle Paul takes Timothy (Timothy's mother being a Jewess) and circumcises him - Acts 16 v 1-4.

Acts:16:1: Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:

Ac:16:2: Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium.

Ac:16:3: Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

Ac:16:4: And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

The reason the apostle Paul wrote so strongly in opposition to circumcision, was not because he was opposed to Jews being circumcised (the covenant given by God to Israel) but rather because he was writing to Gentile believers who were being deceived by religious Jews into believing they could not be saved unless they were circumcised and observed certain Jewish Laws e.g. food laws (e.g. no pork), holy days (e.g. Sabbaths), ritual washing etc. These specific laws do not apply to Gentile believers, while as for example the 10 commandments do; with the understanding of Romans 14 v 5-6 in regard to the Sabbath. It must be absolutely understood by both Jews and Gentiles that we canNOT earn our salvation through observance of the law / by doing good works. To do / think so, is to blaspheme the work of Christ on the cross. But neither does this mean we forsake the law for to do so is to deny God. We must obey God's Word, understanding we can only do so because of His Holy Spirit at work in us (no other work is acceptable to God) and are saved only through His work of salvation which we receive by faith in accordance to God's will. In other words 'our salvation is all of God from beginning to end and nothing of self'; all work we do for God is only made possible / acceptable as we abide in Him (John 15), we must never be deceived in our doing of good works into pride - any rearing of self is an abomination to God and must be crucified. Our hearts attitude in praise given by others for good works needs to be - may God be glorified. And in regard of eternal reward, for good works, our understanding must be, that we deserve hell and damnation not salvation; God's generosity in rewarding His people is founded in His generosity alone. There can be no greater reward than God Himself, that we may love, serve and worship God forever.

Genesis:15:1b:I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward.

(Let us not glory in men (the flesh) but in God alone)

Note (for Gentile believers): There are a number of clear references to animal sacrifice in Ezekiel 40 to 48 e.g. chapter 46. As well as sacrifice during our Lord's 1000 year Reign, there will also be the keeping of the feast of Tabernacles, Sabbath days and other holy days of which we Gentiles do not at present partake, but shall then. Read Isaiah 66 v 22-24, Zechariah 14 v 16-21, Isaiah 2 v 1-5 (The Law). The apostle Paul speaks of this in Colossians 2 v 16 and 17 when he says holydays / new moon / Sabbath days are a shadow of what is to 'come' (not what is obsolete).

RETURN TO 'ANTICHRIST ATTACKS ISRAEL AND GOD'S TEMPLE IS POLLUTED.'

Daniel:9:part of verse 27: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate,

Daniel:8:11b: and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

Da:8:12: And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

Daniel:11:31: And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate. (v 22b also)

Part of the reason I have written at length on the 'Temple and sacrifice' just before this heading is so that we understand that the power given to Antichrist to stop the daily sacrifice and desecrate the temple in Jerusalem is not because the temple and sacrifice of themselves are displeasing to God, but rather because of Israel yet sinning against The Lord. This can be seen in Daniel 8 v 12 and Daniel 9 v 27. There are also many scriptures mostly in the Old Testament e.g. Isaiah and Joel, that speak of Israel's sin, Judgment and deliverance during the last 3 ½ years of world history.

Many of God's people in Israel flee to the mountains:

Matthew:24:15: When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

M't:24:16: Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

M't:24:17: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

M't:24:18: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

M't:24:19: And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

M't:24:20: But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

M't:24:21: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

M't:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

(Mark 13 v 14-20, Revelation 12 v 14-16)

The beginning of this Great Tribulation three and a half years after the confirming of the peace treaty (note: there shall be tribulation for God's elect before this), signals the commencement of the trumpet Judgments and Antichrists world power. The 2 witnesses of Revelation 11 appear at Jerusalem at this time. The number of days of this Great Tribulation which have been shortened for the elects sake, ending in the

vials being poured out / the battle of Armageddon, are 1335 days, as recorded in Daniel 12 v 12. This time of Great Tribulation commences with a terrible slaughter in Israel.

Daniel:11:22: And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

Note: arms = armies / military power. Flood / overflown speaks of the action of armies - Isaiah 8 v 7- 8.

The prince of the covenant speaks of the Prime Minister of Israel, who accepts and establishes the peace treaty in Israel and shall be killed at this time. A careful study of Zechariah 13 v 7 will reveal the same thing. This prophecy of Zechariah 13 v 7 has 2 parts, 1 part being fulfilled in our Lord Jesus almost 2000 years ago and the disciples being scattered in the garden of Gethsemane. But there is a second part that is yet to be fulfilled and speaks of Matthew 24 v 15-21 (Mark 13 v 14-19), Daniel 11 v 22b, Daniel 11 v 31 etc.

In Matthew 26 v 31 and Mark 14 v 27 our Lord Jesus speaks part of this prophecy to the disciples.

Matthew:26:31: Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

As you compare the words of our Lord Jesus with Zechariah 13 v 7 (8 and 9), there are a number of things that have yet to be fulfilled.

Zechariah:13:7: Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

Zechariah:13:8: And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

Zec:13:9: And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

(Note: the verses after these speak of the battle of Armageddon)

Why did our Lord Jesus speak only half of Zechariah 13 v 7? The answer is simply because the other half is yet to be fulfilled, v 8 and 9 confirm this. Has there been a time in Israel's history when at one go 66.6% of Israel's population was slaughtered? Not that I am aware of - it did not happen at the time of our Lord's death and resurrection (in regard to verse 7), and even in AD. 70, those killed, mainly being in Jerusalem, did not amount to this. Some might say it could refer to the holocaust (1939 - 45), but the context of chapter 13 and therefore v 8 is 'the Land' of Israel where our Lord was crucified. These verses (Zechariah 13 v 8 and 9) speak the same language as Matthew 24 v 15-22 and in fact go on to conclude with our Lord's coming at the battle of Armageddon, Zechariah 14 v 1-15, Matthew 24 v 27-28. (Note Matthew 24 v 29 through to Matthew 25 v 13 speak of the Rapture, not the battle of Armageddon. The 'tribulation' of v 29 speaks of 'the beginning of sorrows (v 8) and not of the 'Great Tribulation' of verse 21. The 2 comings of our Lord Jesus are therefore given in reverse order, but in fact in the right order for those who miss the rapture. Matthew 24 v 9-28 is spoken by our Lord Jesus to those who will be left

behind at the rapture; our Lord's coming for them is therefore not until the battle of Armageddon as shown to them in the text. This is different to Luke 21 which has only one coming of our Lord (the Rapture) speaking to the wise virgins.)

The destruction of Zechariah 13 upon Israel is yet future and is speaking of the time when Antichrist shall attack Israel and rule the world for 42 months. The words 'and against the man that is my fellow' speak of 'the prince' of Daniel 11 v 22b of the 'Holy covenant' (Holy covenant = Daniel 11 v 28, 30) who shall be 'broken' (killed).

Note: 'The prince of the Holy covenant' may or may not be in office (head of government) at the time when Antichrist strikes, for there is a gap of three and a half years between the peace treaty and Antichrist's attack (and also the road map has been going on for some time now). But it is clear to me that he is plotted against even by those of Israel who are greedy for power. It seems certain to me that 'the prince of the covenant' is a man who loves God; true repentance may well come at the time when he sees the Messiah, our Lord Jesus Christ coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

The 144 000 sealed of Israel:

It may be thought that the 144 000 of Revelation 7 are among those who escape the attack of Antichrist and flee to the mountains. I do not think this is the case because those who escape to the strongholds of the rock shall not receive their resurrected bodies until the Great White Throne Judgment (but shall inherit the kingdom and shall be part of those who repopulate the earth during our Lord's 1000 year Reign (those who are virgins / faithful widowers, widows)). This is not the case with the 144 000 who are first fruits unto God and to the Lamb, and are found in heaven before God in Revelation 14 v 1- 5. My understanding is therefore that they are put to death on earth and receive their resurrection bodies straight after the battle of Armageddon - Revelation 20 v 4-6, Daniel 12 v 2-3.

Note: all God's people who are put to death during the Great Tribulation shall be raised at this time.

Isaiah 24 which speaks of the Great Tribulation reveals this treacherous work of Antichrist against Israel in the words 'But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously' - v16b.

But here are comforting words for God's people going through this destruction from Isaiah chapter 33:

Isaiah:33:1: Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

Isa:33:2: O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

Isa:33:3: At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

Isa:33:4: And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

Isa:33:5: The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.

Isa:33:6: And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

Isa:33:7: Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

Isa:33:8: The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

Isa:33:9: The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruits.

Isa:33:10: Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

Isa:33:11: Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

Isa:33:12: And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

Isa:33:13: Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

Isa:33:14: The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

Isa:33:15: He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

Isa:33:16: He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Isa:33:17: Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.

Verse 16 speaks of God's blessings of bread and water for His people in strongholds of the rock as foretold in Revelation 12 v 14.

(Verses 1 and 7+8 speak of Antichrist's treachery and breaking of the holy covenant).

Isaiah:30:25: And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

Isa:30:26: Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

Isa:30:27: Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:

Isa:30:28: And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

Isa:30:29: Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel.

Isa:30:30: And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

Isa:30:31: For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote with a rod.

Isa:30:32: And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it.

(Note: 'the Assyrian' is one of the names God uses to speak of the work of Satan through peoples and nations (headed at the end time by Antichrist); others names are Babylon / the king of Babylon, Gog and Magog etc. God's dealings with all nations have been from the beginning and will be completed in His final Judgments of the Great Tribulation.)

It may be asked, does verse 25 speak of the twin towers that fell on September the 11th 2001. My understanding is that the fall of the twin towers does signal the day of great slaughter coming but is not the complete fulfilment of it, but rather the beginning of it. This prophecy will finally be fulfilled in the collapse of all cities worldwide at the battle of Armageddon - Revelation 16 v 18-21.

Isaiah:10:12: Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

Isaiah:10:24: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

Isa:10:25: For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

Isa:10:26: And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

Isa:10:27: And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

There are many such wonderful words of God's sure deliverance for Israel climaxing at the battle of Armageddon throughout scripture.

SUMMARY OF ANTICHRISTS ATTACK ON ISRAEL AND GOD'S TEMPLE POLLUTED:

Antichrist is given authority to attack Israel only because of their overall rebellion as a nation to God. The abomination of desolation which Antichrist sets up in God's Temple is the image of the beast (his own image) as revealed in Revelation 13 v 14-15 which is possessed by Satan himself, in Satan's evil desire that all must worship him. From the taking away of the daily sacrifice until Antichrist's image is cast down there will be 1290 days (Daniel 12 v 11).

The image / abomination sanctioned by the false prophet:

Revelation:13:14: And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

Re:13:15: And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

It may be asked, what is 'the wound by a sword'? Although this is primarily speaking of the beast that was, is not, and yet is (Revelation 17 v 8 and 11, Revelation 11 v 7); in

other words the authority that is restored to Satan over the kingdoms of the world for 42 months which he was stripped of at the cross, when his head was given the deadly wound (Genesis 3 v 15b, John 12 v 31, John 16 v 11, Revelation 13 v 3; **Note:** the death of our Lord Jesus Christ accomplished infinitely more than this). It will most likely have a double fulfillment in Antichrist himself who is given this authority by Satan. This may be an assassination attempt on Antichrist by which he is wounded and then miraculously healed. This no doubt would deceive many into worshiping him. If this does take place, it is most likely to happen around the time that Antichrist receives his world authority to rule for 1260 days as this is when Satan receives this authority. In other words about the middle of the last 7 years.

ISRAEL MADE HOLY

After this terrible destruction on Israel, God will purify the remaining third of Israel, that they be a people after His own heart:

Zechariah:13:9: And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

Malachi:3:3: And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Mal:3:4: Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

Daniel chapter 11 v 31-35 is a summary of the last 2 headings, from Antichrists attack on Israel to God's refining of His people:

Daniel:11:31: And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

Da:11:32: And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do *exploits*.

Da:11:33: And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, *many days*.

Da:11:34: Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

Da:11:35: And *some* of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make *them* white, *even* to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

(The appointed time speaks of the 7th trumpet (7 vials) / Revelation 16)

Beware people of God, of the 'flatterers' v 34; hold fast to the Word of God and do not move from it. Those who love God will obey His commandments. Many will pretend to love God but their hearts will be far from Him.

WORLD RULE OF ANTICHRIST / SATAN FOR 3 ½ YEARS / 42 MONTHS / 1260 DAYS

The 7 years of the Great Tribulation are designed by God specifically to purify and make Holy His lukewarm church and Israel; that they might stand before Him unashamed and escape the wrath to come - everlasting Judgment. Any of God's people who do not respond to His dealings with them through the Great Tribulation will be given no further opportunity but will face God's fiery indignation (read Hebrews 10 v 26-31).

My cry to God and prayer is that none of His people will be so foolish as to harden their hearts to their own destruction. God is merciful and longsuffering to deal with us but His Holy Spirit will not always strive with man, and to try the patience of God is very foolish. Many of those who turn to God in the preaching of the gospel to every nation will be those who should have repented years ago.

God's people will become strong and holy during the Great Tribulation for I see this clearly in God's Word. They will need to come out of their Lukewarm churches which have become, in Satan's subtly, part of the Great Whore. And be instead as the 'Early Church' in the Acts of the Apostles. Those who do not come out of her will partake of her later Judgments. The Great Whore of Revelation 17 and 18 will be the centre hub of the Super Church (false church) of the Great Tribulation, until she is burnt by fire and many of her people killed. God's people have been amply warned of this for 1900 years - now is the time. This super world church will seek to deceive God's people into a false unity under the pretence of love and good works - charity etc. The Great Whore has been uniting and blending together world religions visibly for some time now, in preparation for her super church of the great tribulation. This is the work she has always done only more subtly; hence her name 'Mystery, Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and abominations of the earth' - her evil work goes back to Babel.

Much of the evil work of this false super church will take place before Antichrist comes to power and will pave the way for final Devil worship - the worldwide worship of Satan / Antichrist during the last three and a half years of world history. When Antichrist comes to power, it is clear from scripture that he will exalt himself above all and proclaim himself God:

2Thessalonians:2:4: Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

Revelation:13:6: And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

Daniel:11:36: And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

Daniel:8:11: Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

Daniel:7:8b: behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

Da:7:11: I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

It is during the last three and a half years, that the well known mark of the beast will come into full force along side Antichrist / image worship aided by the false prophet:

Revelation:13:15: And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Re:13:16: And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Re:13:17: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Re:13:18: Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Daniel 11 v 39 summarizes this evil work of Antichrist in Revelation 13 v 15-18, the 'strange god' being the image of the beast:

Daniel:11:39: Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

A further side of this evil work of Antichrist is shown to us in Daniel 7 v 25:

Daniel:7:25: And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

It is at this time that most of God's people shall be put to death for refusing to worship the beast and his image and receive his mark:

Daniel:7:21: I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

Daniel:11:33: And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

Da:11:34: Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

Da:11:35: And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

Revelation:13:7: And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

Re:13:8: And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Re:13:9: If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Re:13:10: He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

Note: those who lead God's people into captivity / betray God's people; and those who kill God's people, will be repaid for their evil deeds:

Romans 12 v 19: Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

God's people are called to be patient and strong as they face death:

Revelation:14:12: Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

Re:14:13: And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Re:14:14: And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

Re:14:15: And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

Re:14:16: And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

(What is taking place on earth to God's people is in the complete control of God; we are called to be faithful through it, clear proof that we love God instead of self Revelation 12 v 11)

Revelation:12:11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

(This applies to all God's faithful people).

The work of Antichrist will only insure for God's people, a victorious entry into the very presence of God, before he himself is destroyed:

Revelation:15:2: And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

Re:15:3: And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

Re:15:4: Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

The bodily resurrection of God's people shall soon take place:

Revelation:20:4: And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

Re:20:5: But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

Re:20:6: Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

The Judgment of all who forsake God:

Revelation:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Revelation:14:10: The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Re:14:11: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

SATAN / ANTICHRIST'S AUTHORITY BROKEN AFTER 42 MONTHS

Daniel:7:9: I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

Da:7:10: A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

Da:7:11: I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

Daniel:7:21: I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

Da:7:22: Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

Daniel:7:25b: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

Da:7:26: But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

Da:7:27: And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

The removing of Antichrist's world authority (Satanic worship) by God and his throne being cast down will be first seen visibly on earth in a massive battle that will take place, as 2 kings combine their military power to move against Antichrist and attack his power base (kingdom). At this time Antichrist will no longer maintain his worldwide power / control - although at the battle of Armageddon which is approximately 2 months later he will still be used by God to head the final battle of the armies of the world against God. The first battle just before the battle of Armageddon is shown to God's people in the 6th trump / 2nd woe and in Daniel 11 v 40-45:

Revelation:9:12: One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

Re:9:13: And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

Re:9:14: Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

Re:9:15: And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

Re:9:16: And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

Re:9:17: And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

Re:9:18: By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

Re:9:19: For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

Re:9:20: And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

Re:9:21: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Note: The battle of Armageddon is at the end of the 7th trumpet (6th and 7th vial); although the space between these 2 battles is only approximately 72 days. This first battle is not a massive Chinese invasion of 200 million men (as has been thought in time past), for the kings of the east are gathered for the battle of Armageddon (Revelation 16 v 12). Daniel 11 v 40-45 reveals who this massive army is and who they are fighting against. At the head of this large army is the king of the North and king of the South and their intent is to dethrone Antichrist. Most of Antichrist's kingdom is conquered by this army but not all - 'Edom, Moab and Ammon shall escape out of his hand' v 41; (Antichrist's kingdom is shown in Daniel 8 v 9 which includes most of the Muslim countries of today in the 10 / 40 window).

Daniel:11:40: And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

Da:11:41: He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

Da:11:42: He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

Da:11:43: But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

Da:11:44: But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

Da:11:45: And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

Note in v 44 'the kings of the east' of Revelation 16 v 12 being prepared for the final battle of Armageddon. All the armies of the earth converge on Israel for this final battle (Joel 3 v 2); some are already in place because of the 6th trumpet.

The timing of this battle is given to us in Revelation 11 v 14 (the 2nd woe is the 6th trumpet, read Revelation 9 v 12 and 13). Although chapter 11 does not focus on this battle but instead on the 2 witnesses; the death and resurrection of the 2 witnesses conclude the end of the 6th trump / 2nd woe. Therefore Antichrist's power is taken from him even in the death and resurrection of God's 2 witnesses at the end of their 1260 days of prophecy / Judgment (Revelation 11 v 3-6). This is also shown in Daniel 12 v 7.

Daniel:12:7: And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

The time, times and half a time are the 1260 days of Antichrist's world rule. The death of the 2 witnesses is the signal for the end of Antichrist's authority and power to scatter and kill God's people; hence the resurrection of the 2 witnesses into heaven. It is 30 days from the taking away of Antichrist's world authority that his image in the temple of God is cast down (Daniel 12 v 11) and the 7th trumpet is sounded. The 7th trumpet declares the end of Gentile rule on earth (the 'times of the Gentiles' Luke 21 v 24b - Revelation 11 v 2) and proclaims that 'the kingdoms of this world are become the

kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ'- Revelation 11 v 15-19; hence 'time' shall be no longer - Revelation 10 v 5-7.

Daniel:12:11: And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

(Antichrist's world rule of 1260 days + 30 days (image of beast gone - cast down / end of Antichrist worship) = 1290 days = 7th trump / 'Time shall be no more' Revelation 10 v 5-7).

Revelation:11:14: The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.
Re:11:15: And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

(Time gap between second woe and third woe = 26 ½ days, for the bodies of the 2 witnesses remain dead in the street of Jerusalem for 3 ½ days; their resurrection being the end of the 2nd woe - Revelation 11 v 11-14)

The coronation of our Lord Jesus Christ takes place in heaven with the sounding of the 7th trumpet; 30 days after the ending of this last 7 of the 70, 7's of Daniel 9 v 24-27. This is what is spoken of in v 24, 'To anoint the most Holy'; our Lord coming crowned with many crowns at the battle of Armageddon - Revelation 19 v 12 (45 days later Daniel 12 v 12).

It may be asked, what does 'to seal up the vision and prophecy' mean, since there are yet 45 days before the battle of Armageddon in which the vials shall be poured out; (this period of 45 days is understood when taking Daniel 12 v 11 from Daniel 12 v 12-1290 days to 1335 days = 45 days), the answer to this is given in Revelation 10 v 5-7:

Revelation:10:5: And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,
Re:10:6: And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:
Re:10:7: But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

Note: The mystery of God shall be finished even as the 7th angel 'begins' to sound. This is clearly because the kingdoms of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of His Christ; and He shall Reign for ever and ever - Revelation 11 v 15. There is still the 1000 year Reign, the Great White Throne Judgment, the New Heaven and New Earth; but the mystery is finished because God has begun to Reign forever / 'time' is no more, and God's people from here onwards shall fully understand being face to face with God - 1 Corinthians 13 v 8-12.

This is also the time of the marriage supper of The Lamb. God's elect, who are appointed to be killed during the great tribulation and to stand before the throne of God in heaven, is complete:

Revelation:19:5: And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

Re:19:6: And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

Re:19:7: Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

Re:19:8: And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

Re:19:9: And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

This is also what is meant in Daniel 9 v 27b by 'the consummation'.

Daniel:9:27b: even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Note: 'poured upon the desolate' speaks of the 7 vials of Revelation 16 being poured out in the final Judgment.

THE 7th TRUMPET / 7 VIALS AND THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON

It is clear from scripture that the days in which the 7th trumpet is sounding are in addition to the last 7 years of world history, for they complete the mystery of God after 'time is no longer'.

Daniel 12 v 12 can only be speaking of our Lord's coming at the battle of Armageddon, for what could be more 'blessed' than this; which ties in with verse 1 of Daniel 12 'at that time thy people shall be delivered, everyone that should be found written in the book'. Therefore the day difference between Daniel 12 v 11 and Daniel 12 v 12 signals the final out pouring of God's wrath in 45 days. It is also needful to point out that if the final Judgments of Revelation 16 were not poured out quickly, no flesh would remain alive on earth (e.g. all waters turned to blood - God will keep His people).

Matthew:24:22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

Daniel 12 v 1 reveals that at this time the Archangel Michael shall stand up. It is therefore possible to conclude that he is the angel who blows the 7th trumpet:

Daniel:12:1: And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

Da:12:2: And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

Verse 2 of Daniel 12 is clearly speaking of the resurrection that will take place after the battle of Armageddon - Revelation 20 v 4. We are also shown by God in verse 1-3 of Revelation chapter 20, that an angel comes down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand, and he takes hold of the dragon, the devil, and casts him into the bottomless pit. This angel is also most likely to be the Archangel Michael, being the head of God's angels who fight the devil and his angels in Revelation 12 v 7. This would conclude why Michael, the great prince of Israel stands up at this time as shown to us in Daniel 12 v 1.

(Note that nations have angelic powers set over them, this comes out clearly for example in Daniel 10 v 13.)

The outpouring of the 7 vials in gigantic final Judgment is recorded in detail in Revelation 16. Revelation 10 v 5-7, Revelation 11 v 15-19 and Revelation 19 v 5-21 all speak of the same time period ending in the battle of Armageddon.

The battle of Armageddon is probably the most well known event in the prophetic calendar of the Great Tribulation. Probably less well known are the many scriptures in the Old Testament that speak of this day.

Revelation:19:11: And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

Re:19:12: His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

Re:19:13: And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

Re:19:14: And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Re:19:15: And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

Re:19:16: And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

Re:19:17: And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

Re:19:18: That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

Re:19:19: And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

Re:19:20: And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Re:19:21: And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

The battle of Armageddon fought in the nation of Israel and at Jerusalem is found throughout the Old Testament:

Ezekiel:38:18: And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that my fury shall come up in my face.

Eze:38:19: For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

Eze:38:20: So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

Eze:38:21: And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

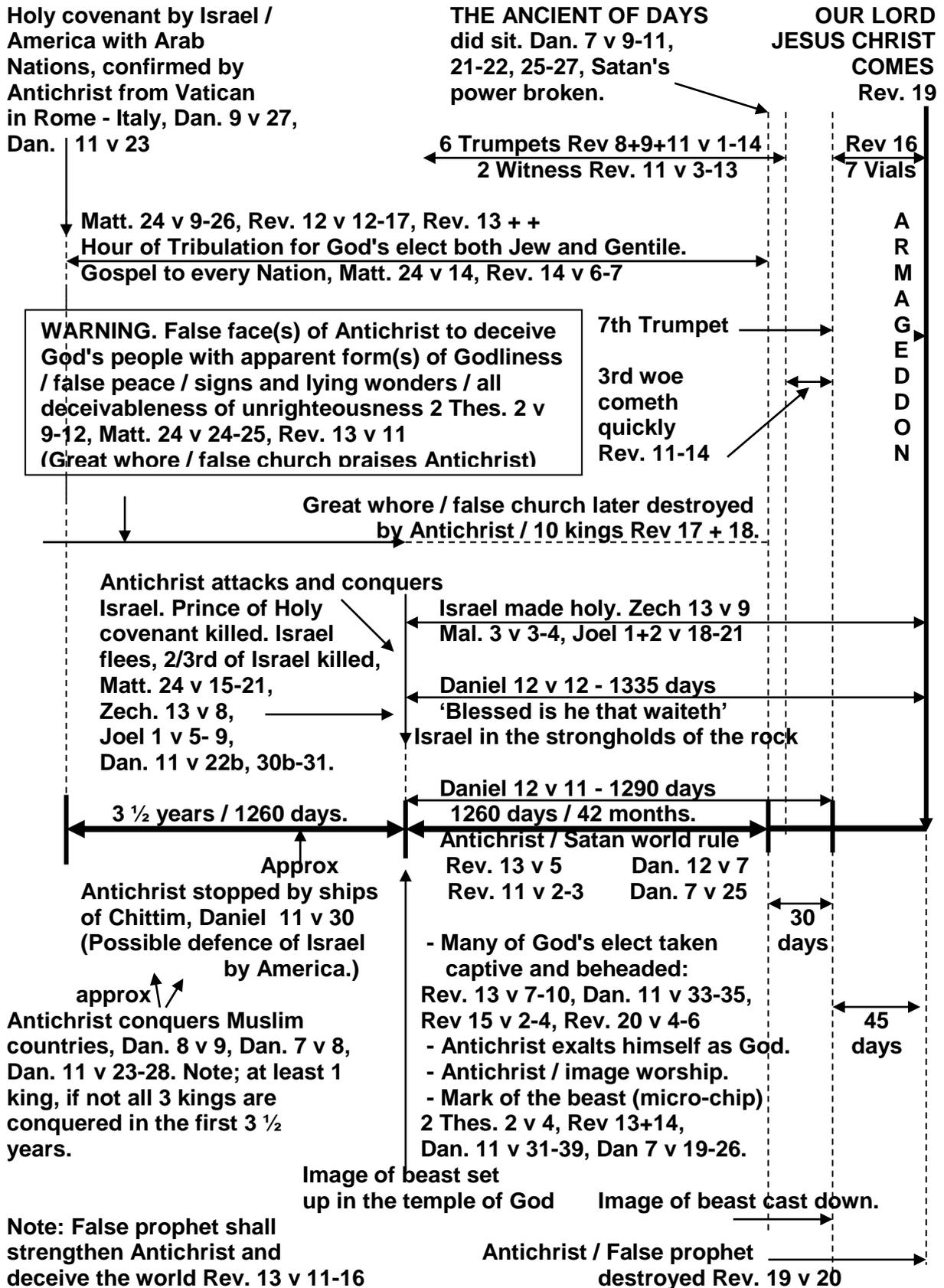
Eze:38:22: And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

Eze:38:23: Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Here are some of the scriptures in the Old Testament that speak of the battle of Armageddon and God's deliverance after Judgment for Israel. Understand that in many of these scriptures you will also see the prelude to the battle of Armageddon and what takes place afterwards e.g. Ezekiel 38 and 39.

Malachi 4 v 1-3, Zechariah 14, Zechariah 12 v 1-9 (note: Judah fights v 5-6 / Judah fights Zechariah 12 v 14), Haggai 2 v 20-23, Zephaniah 3 v 8-20, Habakkuk 3, Nahum 1 (note: Nineveh speaks of more than just ancient Nineveh even as Babylon speak of more than just ancient Babylon / Babel, Revelation 17 and 18, Genesis 10 v 10-11.) Micah 7 v 7-12, v 14-20, Micah 4 v 11-13, Chapter 5 v 5-15, Obadiah 1 v 15-21, Joel 2 v 1-11 and v 18-27, Joel 3, Jeremiah 25 v 30-33 (the slain from one end of the earth to the other = Trumpet Judgments, note every city collapses - Revelation 16 v 19), Jeremiah 4 v 23-28, Isaiah 66 v 15-24, Isaiah 63 v 1-6, Isaiah 59 v 16-20, Isaiah 49 v 25-26, Isaiah 42 v 10-18, Isaiah 34 and 35, Isaiah 33, Isaiah 30 v 25-33, Isaiah 29 v 1-10 (v 1-4 also speak of Jerusalem's destruction in AD 70 etc.) v 17-24, Isaiah 28 v 1-6, 22 (The wicked of Israel are also cut off at the battle of Armageddon, as well as the nations, only the righteous of Israel are saved, read Zechariah 14 v 1-3, Isaiah 13 and Daniel 12 v 1), Isaiah 26 v 1-9, v 20-21 and chapter 27 v 1-9, v 12-13, Isaiah 24 and 25 Isaiah 17 v 12-14 (there is also much in chapter 19 and 18 speaking of the day of Judgment and blessing - 19 v 19-25), Isaiah 16 v 4-5, Isaiah 14 (note : this is the proverb that shall be spoken in our Lord's 1000 year Reign (see v 1-4) against Satan (King of Babylon) when he is in the bottomless pit (see v 12-19 and Revelation 20 v 1-3). Satan is cast into the pit at the battle of Armageddon.) Isaiah 13, Much of Isaiah 11 especially v 4, Isaiah 10 (Judgment against Israel by the Assyrian, this has taken place to Israel before but is finally completed in the work of Antichrist note - verse 12-27 and Antichrist's final destruction at the battle of Armageddon. Note verse 33 and 34, who is the 'mighty one'? Chapter 11 tells us), Isaiah 9 v 3b-7, Isaiah 2 v 10-21, Isaiah 1 v 27-28 plus, Psalm 149, Psalm 118, Psalm 68, Psalm 2 (there are many Psalms that speak of God's final Judgment and especially the 1000 year Reign), 2 Samuel 22 v 1-51 and chapter 23 v 1-5 (note : As well as being to David's immediate enemies, this is a prophecy (23 v 1-2) of God's final Judgment against the enemies of Israel - i.e. v 8-19, This is the language spoken by the Holy Ghost through the prophets for the day of God's great wrath / vengeance. David also did not speak like this on the day of Saul's death when he was delivered from Saul read 2 Samuel 1 v 11-27), 1 Samuel 2 v 1-10 (most clearly seen in v 10), Judges 5 v 1-23 and 31b (a careful study and comparison of chapters 4 and 5 will reveal that the song of Deborah and Barak is prophetic, although based on the battle of chapter 4 there is much in the song that does not match chapter 4 and speaks of the day when God shall rise up to battle i.e. v 3-5, 10-11, 19-23, 31b. Also verses 14-17 do not correlate with chapter 4 for they were never called to the battle - 4 v 6, note also the number 10 000, which speaks of Deuteronomy 33 v 2 and Jude v 14-16 - 10 000's). Deuteronomy 32 v 22, 39-43, Deuteronomy 33 v 2-3, 26-29, Numbers 24 v 14-24, Genesis 49 v 8-11 (read also Revelation 5 v 5. In relation to blood red garments read Revelation 19 v 13, Isaiah 63 v 1-3, Revelation 14 v 20), Genesis 22 v 17b-18 (note 17a speaks of the children of Abraham, for which we are included (Romans 9 v 8, Romans 4 v 16), but 17b and 18 speaks of Christ (Galatians 3 v 16), for God speaks 'his', singular not 'their' plural, and only God in Christ has wrought Salvation and therefore blessing to all nations - v 18; Abraham because of his obedience being the chosen line for the Promise to come given in the garden of Eden - Genesis 3 v 15b).

END TIME EVENTS OF ANTICHRIST AND HIS DESTRUCTION

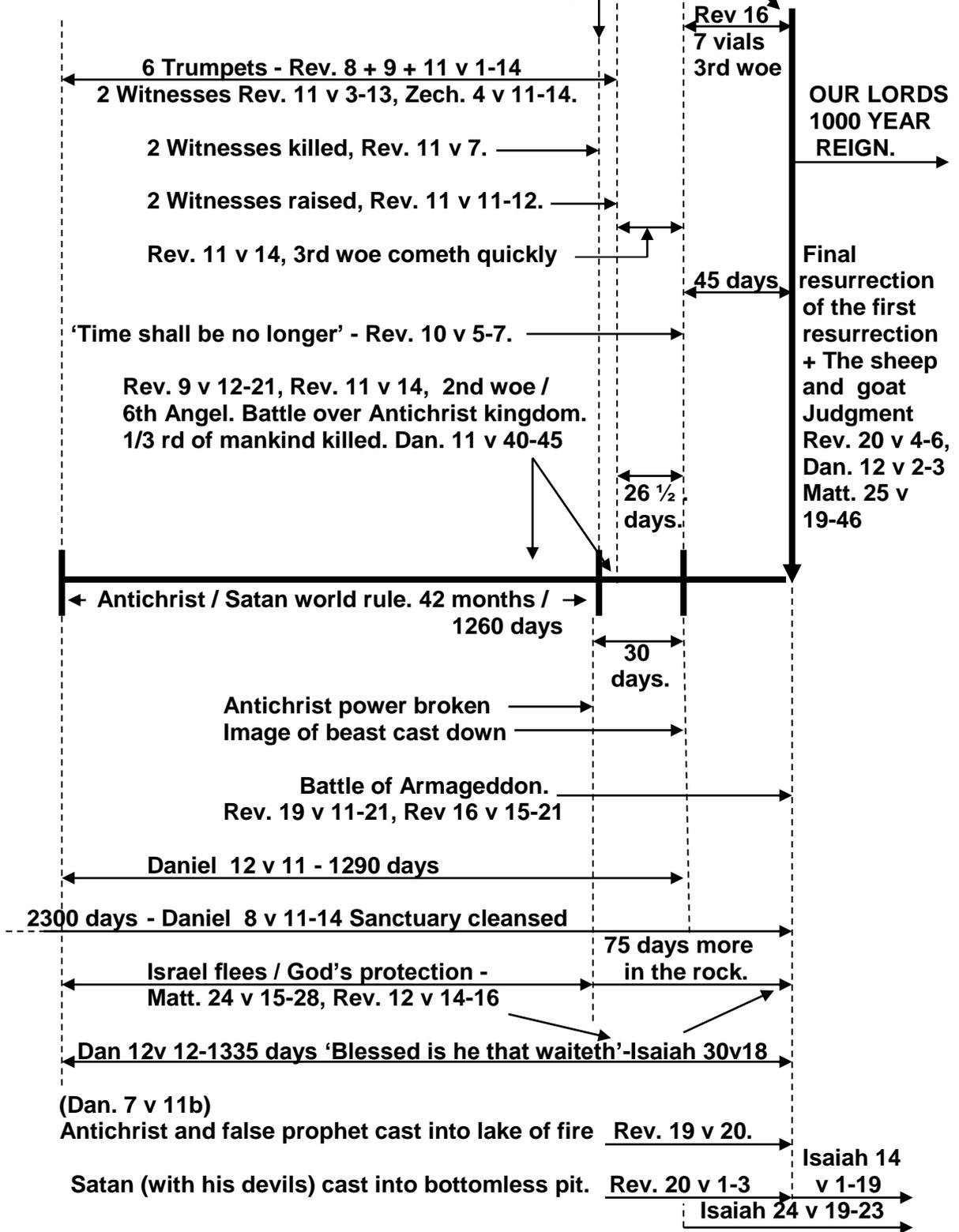


Note, Old Testament lunar calendar.

THE 2ND AND 3RD WOE

THE ANCIENT OF DAYS did sit
Daniel 7 v 9-11, 21-22, 25-27
Satan's power broken.

The kingdoms of this world
have become the kingdoms
of our God. - 7th trumpet / 7 vials
Rev. 10 v 6-7, Rev. 11 v 15-19,
Rev. 19 v 5-21
Dan. 12 v 1



4 KINGS, THE 7 KINGS, 10 KINGS AND THE BEAST THAT WAS, IS NOT, AND YET IS

Daniel:7:17: These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

Da:7:18: But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

Revelation:17:9: And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

Re:17:10: And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

Re:17:11: And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

Re:17:12: And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

Re:17:13: These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

Re:17:14: These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

It may be evident to some of God's people by now, who the 4 kings of Daniel 7, and the 7 kings of Revelation 17 are. But to others this may still be a mystery and so we will go through this to give understanding.

It should be clear to all God's people that the woman who sits on 7 mountains is Rome, the Vatican of Rome being the seat of Antichrist. It is essential for God's people to understand this so that they are not deceived by Antichrist. Antichrist and his people will deceive if possible even the elect (Matthew 24 v 24). It should be no surprise to God's people that Antichrist comes apparently putting wrongs to right and with flattering words of peace. Many in the false church will point to him as being the answer (some of them being his ministers - wolves in sheep's clothing - Beware). But this will not last and is only a front to deceive God's people, this illusion will be shattered for all God's people, as Antichrist makes war and sets himself up as God; but this will only stimulate the world to worship him; all who's names are not written in the book of life.

The 7 kings of Revelation 17 are of / from the 4 kings of Daniel 7. In other words 4 of the 7 kings of Revelation 17 are shown to us in Daniel 7. The remaining 3 kings are also shown to us in the book of the prophet Daniel.

Note: A king speaks of a kingdom / beast (Daniel 7 v 17). In the duration of a kingdom there will normally be a succession of kings, although the first king is the head king being the first that comes to power over that particular kingdom – e.g. 'The king of Babylon' = Nebuchadnezzar and his son Belshazzar; after which the kingdom was divided to the Medes and Persians (Daniel 5 v 18-31). The head king is therefore Nebuchadnezzar (Daniel 2 v 37-38).

The exception to this is the 4th kingdom / beast, of the Antichrist. Antichrist is the one and only overall ruler of this last world kingdom for the short duration of the 1260 days; the 10 kings being under Antichrist until he is dethroned.

The 7 kings

The first king and last king of the 7 are straight forward to identify. The first king is the 1st kingdom / beast of Daniel 7, or the head of Gold of Daniel 2 v 37-38 - 'The king of Babylon'. The last king is clearly Antichrist.

The 2nd king and 3rd king are the kings of the Medes and Persians - Daniel 5 v 18-31, Daniel 8 v 3-4, 20 (Ram with 2 horns), Daniel 2 v 32 (arms of silver), Daniel 7 v 5 (bear raised on one side with 3 ribs).

The 4th king is the king of Greece - Daniel 8 v 5-8a, 21 (goat with the great horn), Daniel 7 v 6a (the leopard), Daniel 2 v 32b (the belly of brass).

The 5th king and 6th king also come out of the kingdom of brass, shown to us as the 2 thighs of brass Daniel 2 v 32b. This is the king of the South and the king of the North - Daniel 11 v 1-20.

Revelation 17 v 10(a) confirms that the 6th king is the Roman empire because the apostle John is told in AD 96 'five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come'.

The 7 kings of Revelation 17 are therefore:

- 1). The king(s) of Babylon.
- 2). The king(s) of the Medes.
- 3). The king(s) of the Persians.
- 4). The king(s) of Greece - Alexander the great.
- 5). The king(s) of the South - Ptolemy / Seleucid empire.
- 6). The king(s) of the North - Roman empire.
- 7). The vile person / king of Daniel 11 v 21, 36, the Antichrist / Beast of Revelation 13.

Antichrist's short reign of 42 months is shown by the words in the second half of the verse above 'and when he cometh, he must continue a short space' (Rev 17 v 10b).

The 4 kings

The 4 kings of Daniel 7 speak of the 4 most powerful kings of Revelation 17 and a singular king or head king can be identified with each empire.

3 of these kings can be identified easily because of their dominance:

- 'The king of Babylon' - The head king being king Nebuchadnezzar.

Daniel:2:37: Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

Da:2:38: And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

- 'The king of Greece' - The head king being Alexander the great (the large single horn of the goat).

- 'The Antichrist / Pope - The beast of Revelation 13.

The 2nd king is a little more difficult to identify because of the Mede / Persian empire of the bear / silver / ram not being as straight forward. But with a study of the scriptures it is clear that the Persian kings were greater than the kings of the Medes, hence they are the higher horn of the 2 horns of the ram and hence why the bear is

raised up on one side - Daniel 8 v 3, 20, Daniel 10 v 13, Daniel 11 v 2, Isaiah 45 v 1-6, Isaiah 44 v 28, 2 Chronicles 36 v 22-23, Daniel 7 v 5.

The head king of the Persian kings is identified from the scriptures as Cyrus.

Isaiah:45:1: Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2Chronicles:36:23a: Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me;

Therefore the 4 kings of Daniel 7 in order are:

- 1) 'The king of Babylon' - king Nebuchadnezzar.
- 2) 'The king of Persia' - king Cyrus
- 3) 'The king of Greece' - Alexander the great.
- 4) 'The 4th king - The beast of Revelation 13 / from the Popes of Rome' - The final Antichrist.

The 4 kings / kingdoms are seen in 'the great image' of Daniel 2 as:

- 1) Gold
- 2) Silver
- 3) Brass
- 4) Iron / clay (Antichrist over 10 kings hence 2 feet - 10 toes)

SPIRITUAL PRINCIPALITIES AND POWERS: THE GREAT RED DRAGON, THE BEAST OF REVELATION 13 v 1-3, AND THE SCARLET BEAST, REVELATION 17

As well as the visible kings on earth, the scriptures clearly teach us of spiritual principalities, powers and rulers (e.g. Ephesians 6 v 12) which God has created. The angelic host being divided between the fallen angels of evil who follow Satan and the angelic host who have remained faithful to God. Scripture reveals spiritual combat of the angelic powers which can be seen worked out in the earth (upon man) as in Daniel 10 v 12-14, 20-21, Revelation 12. It is clear therefore that behind the visible earthly kings / kingdoms stand angelic kings/ princes / powers. Isaiah 14 and Ezekiel 28 are 2 well known scriptures that show this in detail, the king of Babylon is Lucifer (Satan), the king of Tyrus is Satan (v 12-19).

Behind an earthly kingdom therefore stands angelic and devil power. The first doing the will of God, the second seeking to corrupt.

The red dragon with 7 heads / 7 crowns and 10 horns

Revelation:12:3: And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.
Re:12:4: And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Re:12:5: And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

The great red dragon speaks of Satan, the 10 horns speak of the 10 kings of the final one world government under Antichrist, also shown to us in Revelation 13 v 1-2 and Revelation 17 v 3, 7, 12 (Daniel 7 v 7b). The 7 heads and 7 crowns speak of Satan's corrupting power behind the 7 kings of Revelation 17 v 10 the 7th king being Antichrist.

Verse 4a speaks of Satan deceiving a 1/3rd of the angelic host to follow him in his rebellion to God (Isaiah 14 v 13-14): hence his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven. These fallen angels, ('and did cast them to earth'), are the devils now under Satan's power.

The woman (not to be confused with the woman of Revelation 17 / 18 - the great whore), speaks of God's elect, of the nation of Israel; hence why the man-child, speaking of the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, is born through her (hence also (verse 1) she is crowned with 12 stars, clothed with the sun and the moon under her feet - Genesis 37 v 9-11). The woman is also seen later in v 13-17 speaking of Israel at the time of the rise of Antichrist. The remnant of her seed (v 17) speaks of us Gentile believers, and specifically those going through the Great Tribulation.

The Beast of Revelation 13 v 1-3

Revelation:13:1: And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Re:13:2: And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

Re:13:3: And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

Once again we see the 7 heads which speak of Satan's power / authority but the crowns seen in Revelation 12 v 3 upon the 7 heads have been transferred to the 10 horns (which are not crowned in Revelation 12 because this final kingdom of Satan's is yet to come). This speaks of Satan giving his power / authority through the 10 kings to Antichrist (Revelation 17 v 12-13). It also shows Satan working through them (the beast) to exalt himself 'and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat and great authority' - 'And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast'.

In verse 3 we see one of his heads, 'as it were wounded to death and his deadly wound was healed'. This may well speak of Antichrist being mortally wounded and then miraculously healed Revelation 13 v 12, but it also speaks of the scarlet coloured beast that was, and is not, and yet is. At the time when the apostle John received from God Revelation, the scarlet beast is in the bottomless pit - Revelation 17 v 8. The scarlet coloured beast speaks of the authority Satan once had over all the kingdoms of this world (the beast 'that was') - Matthew 4 v 8-10, Luke 4 v 5-8. This world authority was taken from Satan ('is not') at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ (the promised 'Seed / his' of Genesis 3 v 15) - Luke 10 v 17-20, John 12 v 31, Matthew 28 v 18. But authority shall be given to Satan one more time for the period of 42 months ('yet is'), before he is chained in the bottomless pit (read 'Note' below) . The head wounded to death speaks of Genesis 3 v 15b 'bruise thy head'; Satan being the instigator of the fall of man - the first Adam. Christ being the last Adam - 'the Lord from heaven' (1Corinthians 15 v 45-47).

Satan's authority over man which he gained in the Garden of Eden was broken at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and Satan was cast down and cast out (Luke 10 v 17-20, John 12 v 31); thus we have been given power in Jesus name to cast out devils, and power over all his evil work.

The deadly wound healed speaks of Satan being given authority once more. It should also be noted that the great red dragon is not seen with a deadly wounded head, but with 7 crowns, this is because Revelation 12 v 3 and 4 speaks of Satan before he was stripped of his world authority, verse 5 showing the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, the promised Seed of the woman, Genesis 3 v 15, Isaiah 7 v 14, Isaiah 9 v 6, Micah 5 v 2-3a.

NOTE: During Satan's / Antichrist's 42 months world rule, Satan will have NO authority over God's people Spiritually (only physically - Rev. 13v7-10, Daniel 11v 33-35); it is impossible for Satan to touch the eternal work of our Lord Jesus Christ completed through His blood shed on the cross, God's people are secure and shall be strong doing mighty works for God at this time - Daniel 11 v 32-33.

The scarlet coloured beast - 7 heads / 10 horns, Revelation 17

Revelation:17:3: So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

Revelation:17:8: The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

We have already looked at v 8 in some detail so I will summarize:

The scarlet beast speaks therefore of Satan's 2 kingdoms 'The beast that was, and is not, and yet is'.

Kingdom 1: Authority given to Satan over the kingdoms of this world before our Lord's coming - Luke 4 v 5-8.

Kingdom 2: Authority given to Satan during the latter half of the last 7, which is seen in the 10 kings (10 horns), and 7th king - Antichrist - Revelation 17 v 10, 12, 13.

World rule of the Antichrist for 42 months / 1260 days = Revelation 13 v 5, Revelation 11 v 2-3, Revelation 12 v 14, Daniel 7 v 25, Daniel 12 v 7.

Revelation:17:9: And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

Re:17:10: And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

The 7 heads of the scarlet beast reveal the 7 mountains upon which the ancient city of Rome (the Great Whore / woman) is built (sits). This seat of power of the old Roman Empire is shown more clearly in v 18:

Revelation:17:18: And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

This also tells us, that even as Satan's old world authority was centred in the seat of power at Rome (the 7 heads of the scarlet beast 'that was'), so also shall the Antichrist / beast rise from here for Satan's final world empire (the 7 heads of the scarlet beast 'and yet is'). Satan was cast out of this seat of authority almost 2000 years ago (John 12 v 31), his dwelling place at the time of the apostle John being Pergamos (Revelation 2 v 12-13). But Satan has always tried to regain his old authority and rule the world from Rome; this has not been difficult because of the evil hearts of men willing to do his will. But Satan has been blocked every time he has tried to set up his world empire again over the last 2000 years, for God will not allow this as yet. The Vatican's attempt through Hitler being a recent example of this.

Although the Great Whore is sitting upon the 7 mountains which were in place when the beast was banished to the bottomless pit, she is not yet riding the beast but is instead sitting upon many waters - Revelation 17 v 1, 15. This speaks of Satan seeking to usurp authority, not yet given him, by deceiving the nations and peoples (waters Rev. 17 v 15) of the earth to submit and worship him. This he has done through both the religious - pagan / occult systems of the Roman Catholic church (+ all religions / cults) and also through the more hidden manipulation of political power worldwide by the Jesuits and their many world government groups; both centred in the Vatican / papacy of Rome. The woman is very much ready to ride the beast when it appears, and from her comes the Antichrist. But she shall be burnt with fire (Revelation 17 v 16 - chapter 18 v 24) and her own offspring shall devour her, before turning to devour each other - Daniel 11 v 40-45 (Judges 9 v 20), all that remains shall be destroyed at the battle of Armageddon and Satan shall be cast into the bottomless pit.

THE 7 MOUNTAINS OF ROME, THE 8TH THE VATICAN

Revelation:17:11: And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

The rise of the Antichrist from the Vatican for the final world empire of Satan will fulfil this prophecy.

1) The Vatican is built upon the 8th hill / mount of Rome. 'Vatican Hill' has always been in place as with the 7 mounts of Rome ('the eight, and is of the seven'). But Vatican City was built much later than the city of Rome (Satan's old seat of power); hence at the time of the apostle John it was not there ('and is not'). Pope Leo IV. between the years 848 and 852 joined the Vatican to the city of Rome by extending the old city walls. This also speaks of the eighth who is of the seven. Satan's final world empire headed by Antichrist rising from the Vatican will be the scarlet beast that 'yet is' v 8.

2) The river Tiber flows between the Vatican and the city of Rome. This speaks of 2 things:

a) The waters where the whore sits - Revelation 17 v 15 - showing her control over peoples and nations even as in her days of the old Roman Empire: except now through her deceptions and flatteries.

b) The divide between Satan's 2 kingdoms of almost 2000 years. The single mount of Vatican City may also point to Satan's short and final world rule of 42 months.

3) All shall go into perdition (eternal damnation) including the great city, which receives a double Judgment.

Revelation:19:1: And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

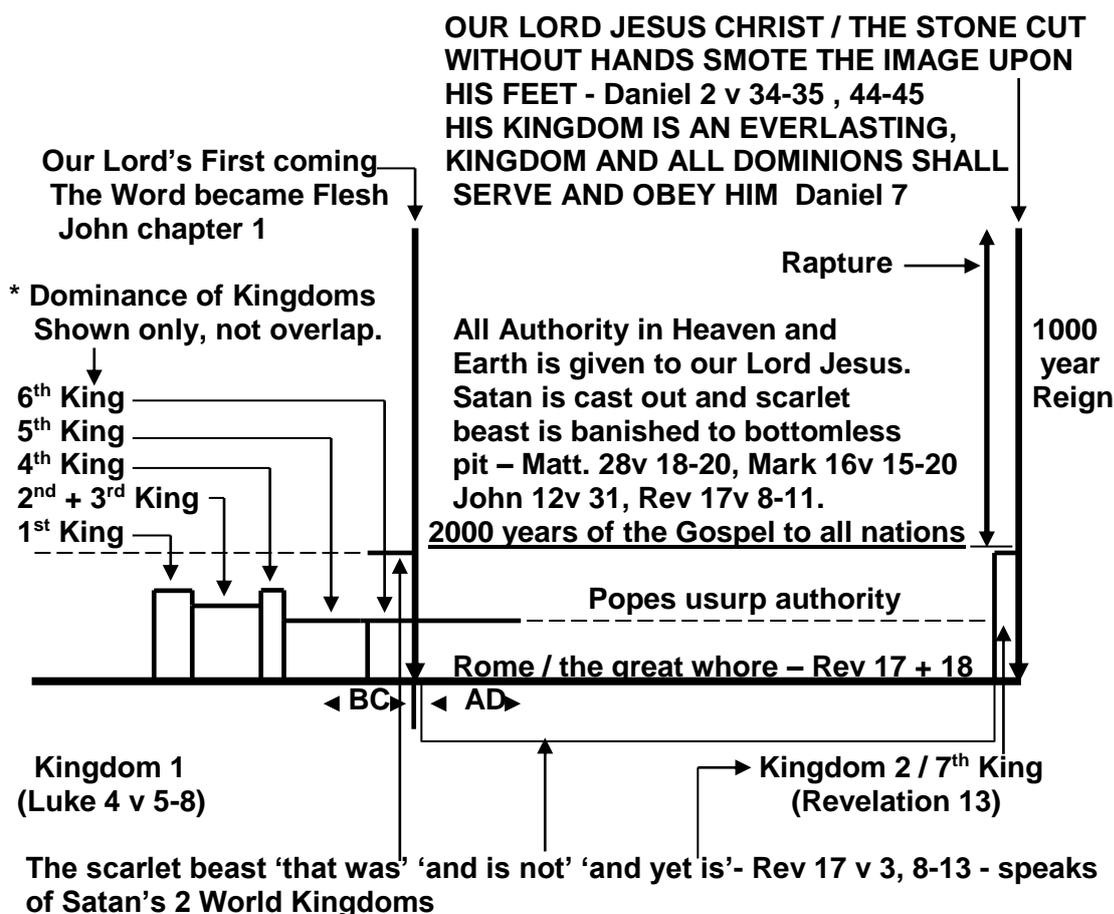
Re:19:2: For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

Re:19:3: And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

This can also be seen in Isaiah 34 v 5-17 and Isaiah 13 (the dragons, vultures, doleful creatures etc. speak of Revelation 18 v 2).

Note: The city of Rome will be seen in her destruction throughout our Lord's 1000 year Reign as a warning to the rebellious, even as Isaiah 66 v 24.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND THE 7 KINGS AND THEIR DESTRUCTION



THE SEVEN KINGS OF REVELATION 17 v 10 - DANIEL Chapters 2,7,8,11

(note – King speaks also of kingdom/Empire e.g. head king of Babylon = king Nebuchadnezzar, and kingdom = successive kings e.g. king Belshazzar. Antichrist is the 7th final, singular king but he has 10 kings under him.)

- 1 – King of Babylon / Babylonian Empire – head of gold, lion with eagles wings
 - 2 and 3 – King of the Medes and King of the Persians / Empires – Arms and breast of silver, bear, 2 horns of ram – higher horn = Persian kings.
 - 4 – King of Greece / Grecian Empire – belly of brass, leopard and goat - the first great horn = Alexander the great.
 - 5 – King of the South / Ptolemy, Seleucid Empire / part of the Grecian Empire – brass thigh, 1 of the 4 heads of leopard, 1 of the 4 notable horns of goat.
(4 wings of the leopard = 4 winds of heaven Daniel 8 v 8– North, South, East, West).
 - 6 – King of the North / Roman Empire / part of old Grecian Empire – 2nd brass thigh, 2nd head of leopard, 2nd notable horn of goat.
 - 7 – The Antichrist/Beast – Comes out of old Roman Empire – Daniel 11v 21, 9 v 26
Antichrist = little horn /beast– Daniel 7 v 8,11,20,21,24 -26. Little horn/Fierce King – Daniel 8 v 9-12, 23-25. Vile person/King – Daniel 11 v 21-39.
- Antichrist rises from the papal seat of the Vatican in Rome, the old seat of power of the Roman Empire (Daniel 11v 13-21), usurped by the popes of Rome.
 - 7 heads of the scarlet beast = 7 mountains on which the city of Rome (the great whore) is built (Rev 17 v 9, 18). The scarlet beast that 'yet is', is the 8th and is of the 7 (Rev 17 v 11), this speaks of the rise of Antichrist from the Vatican of Rome which is built on the 8th hill/mountain of Rome - 'Vatican Hill'. The other 7 are Capitoline, Quirinal, Viminal, Esquiline, Caelian (Coelian/Celio), Aventine and Palatine.

THE 70 WEEKS / 7'S OF DANIEL 9 - THE 2ND COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND THE HIDDEN 7 CHURCHES OF REVELATION

Daniel:9:21: Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

Da:9:22: And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

Da:9:23: At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

Da:9:24: Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

Da:9:25: Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

Da:9:26: And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

Da:9:27: And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

There has been some misunderstanding of this vision regarding the dividing of the 70 weeks, this I will seek to address to give clarity.

1). The Word became flesh:

Verse 26 reveals the number of 7's / weeks there would be from the commandment to restore and build Jerusalem until our Lord's death on the cross for us.

Daniel:9:26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself:

Commandment ← 62 weeks / 7's → Our Lord's death on the cross for us.

The commandment to restore and build Jerusalem was first issued by the Persian King Cyrus. Darius and Artaxerxes kings of Persia commanded in accordance to the command of God through Cyrus (Ezra 5 v 13, Ezra 6 v 14).

Isaiah:44:28: That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

Isa:45:1: Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

Isa:45:2: I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

Isa:45:3: And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel.

Isa:45:4: For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

Isa:45:5: I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

Isa:45:6: That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.

2Chronicles:36:22: Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2Ch:36:23: Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

Ezra:1:1: Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

Ezr:1:2: Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.

Daniel's supplication to God for Israel was all about this, for the commandment was issued by Cyrus in Daniel's life time.

Daniel:9:2b: I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

Da:9:3: And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplication, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

2). Verse 25 is not speaking about our Lord's first coming but His 2nd coming / Rapture of the church.

This is clear to see because the number of weeks / 7's is greater than, and not less than verse 26. Therefore it is impossible for verse 25 to be speaking about our Lord's first coming.

v 25 commandment	← 69 (7's) →	Messiah the Prince.
v 26 commandment	← 62 (7's) →	Our Lord's death for us.

Our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture of the church takes place on the eve of the Great Tribulation, read Luke 21 v 25-36, Revelation 3 v 10-11, and Revelation 6 v 12-17 onwards. This falls in perfect sequence with the 70, 7's, for the last 7 / week speaks of the rise of Antichrist (v 27).

It must be understood therefore that the 70, 7's do not speak of simple mathematics i.e. $70 \times 7 = 490$ years. Otherwise from our Lord's death (62×7 or 434 years) to Messiah the Prince (69×7 or 483 years), a difference of a further 49 years (7, 7's), would mean nothing to us (bringing us to a date around AD. 82). Hence there is a hidden time table in the 70,7's of God's sovereignly appointed times, which cannot be worked out by simply adding one 7 to another. This should not surprise us for when the disciples thought 2000 years ago that the kingdom of God on earth was about to appear, Jesus said to them:

Acts:1:7b: It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

We are still praying 'Thy kingdom come'. It will not come until our Lord Jesus Christ returns to earth at the battle of Armageddon to Reign as King of Kings and Lord of Lords (at the present time the kingdom of God is within us, speaking of all those who believe and obey the gospel - Luke 17 v 20-21, hence why we are not of this world, we look for that which is to come and hence why we are killed, which will not take place when the kingdom of God has come to earth).

Does this mean we will never understand the timing of prophetic events, which God has recorded for us in His Holy Word, until they have taken place? No, I do not believe so, but God the Father does veil the times and seasons of prophecy until the time in which He has appointed them to be revealed. This can be seen in Daniel 12 v 9-10:

Daniel:12:9: And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and SEALED TILL THE TIME OF THE END.

Da:12:10: Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; BUT THE WISE SHALL UNDERSTAND.

How does God reveal what He is about to do or doing?

The answer is by His Holy Spirit e.g. Luke 2 v 25-38 (Simeon and Anna); this is sometimes in combination with a dream or vision or angelic messenger e.g. Zacharias and Elizabeth - Luke chapter 1, Joseph and Mary - Matthew chapters 1 and 2. (Note: we are reminded by God through the apostle John to test every spirit - 1 John 4 v 1, for Satan will deceive us if he can).

Simeon and Anna Luke 2 v 25-39:

Lu:2:25: And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

Lu:2:26: And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

Lu:2:27: And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

Lu:2:28: Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

Lu:2:29: Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

Lu:2:30: For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

Lu:2:31: Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

Lu:2:32: A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

Lu:2:33: And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

Lu:2:34: And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;

Lu:2:35: (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

Lu:2:36: And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

Lu:2:37: And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

Lu:2:38: And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

Lu:2:39: And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

One 'time' our Lord Jesus tells us we will not know, is the exact day and hour of His coming, but He tells us we will know the season even to the midnight hour (speaking of a short period of time) - Luke 21 v 25-33, Matthew 25 v 1-12.

Coming back to the 70 7's, it is evident that verse 25 'unto the Messiah the Prince' must be speaking about our Lord's second coming.

There is therefore a gap of 7 weeks from our Lord's death and resurrection until His 2nd coming / rapture (69 weeks - 62 weeks = 7 weeks).

I believe the answer to this is found in the book of Revelation, the book of prophecy in which the 70, 7's of Daniel are completed.

It is the mystery of the 7 churches - Revelation 1 v 20 or - as the apostle Paul writes in Ephesians 3 v 1-6, the mystery of the gospel to Gentile nations, that we as Gentiles might be made partakers with Israel of God's salvation.

Revelation:1:20: The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

(Note: Zechariah 4 v 2)

The 7 churches of Revelation do not only speak of the 7 churches in Asia at the time of the apostle John: these 7 churches also represent the body of Christ on earth over the last 2000 years. This is why our Lord Jesus starts by addressing each church as a single church e.g. 'unto the CHURCH of Ephesus write' but He ends the address by speaking 'He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the CHURCHES' - plural. This our Lord does to all 7 churches. This can be understood in more detail by studying for example the church of Philadelphia or the church of Sardis, to whom our Lord Jesus speaks of His imminent return and that He will keep those who are ready (wise virgins, Matthew 25 v 1-10) 'from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth', Revelation 3 v 10-11, (The Great Tribulation - what the book of Revelation is all about). Our Lord Jesus is not speaking here to the church of Philadelphia of John's day, but to the last generation of His church that truly love Him just before He comes for them - the rapture.

The Laodicean church speaks of the foolish virgins who will be left behind, hence they will be spued out of His mouth and hence why they are told to 'buy' from The Lord - Revelation 3 v 18, Matthew 25 v 9. Concerning Smyrna, our Lord Jesus is speaking to more of His body than the single church in Asia, who are the church that represent this part of His body. Our Lord is also speaking of the sufferings of the early church. The 10 days of tribulation speak of more than 1 ½ weeks of prison and death; this

suffering of the early church has been clearly identified, for example, in the 'Foxes book of Martyrs' as the 10 waves of violent persecution that was suffered by God's people under the rule of 10 Caesar's of Rome e.g. Nero. Our Lord never speaks of His imminent return to this church; but they shall be raised from the dead at His coming.

Even as the 7 angels with the 7 trumpets and the 7 angels with the 7 vials declare God's complete and final Judgment on this present evil world; so the 7 stars in His 'right' hand and the 7 candlesticks among whom He stands, speak of His complete church, His body on earth over the last 2000 years (1 Corinthians 12 v 27).

Therefore concealed in the 70, 7's of Daniel 9 are the 7 churches of Revelation; or the Mystery of the gospel to Gentile nations for 2000 years, that we as Gentiles should be heirs of salvation with Israel; the wild olive tree grafted in with Israel / the people of God (Romans 11). This is very beautiful to me.

Therefore when the angel Gabriel speaks to Daniel in v 24:

Daniel:9:24: Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

We as Gentile believers are also included in 'thy people' for we have been grafted in, Alleluia.

For anyone who finds it hard to believe what I have written, I would like to ask them one question. Explain to me in the correct order the missing 7 weeks of Daniel 9. The truth is there is no more blessed revelation for us Gentile believers than that God has included us in His eternal work of Salvation. We have grown used to this, because of the grace of God so lavishly poured out on us over 2000 years; but we should never become complacent, but ever be praising God for His great love.

3). Final week / The Great Tribulation:

Although the 7 weeks of Daniel 9 (62 + 7 = 69) clearly do not speak of 49 years added to the death and resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ, the final or last week of Daniel 9 does speak of a fixed time period of 7 years.

This can be established by understanding from scripture the length of Antichrist's world rule, 42 months (3 ½ years), and doubling it. This is because Antichrist's world rule starts in the 'midst (middle) of the week' - Daniel 9 v 27, when he sets himself up as God in the temple of God at Jerusalem (2 Thessalonians 2 v 4 - Revelation 11v 2). In other words, from the breaking of the peace covenant with Israel when the abomination of desolation is set up in the temple (Matthew 24 v 15-16, Daniel 11v 31) and the sacrifice and oblation cease. Before this time Antichrist / the beast is not given world dominance even though he makes war and conquers Muslim countries.

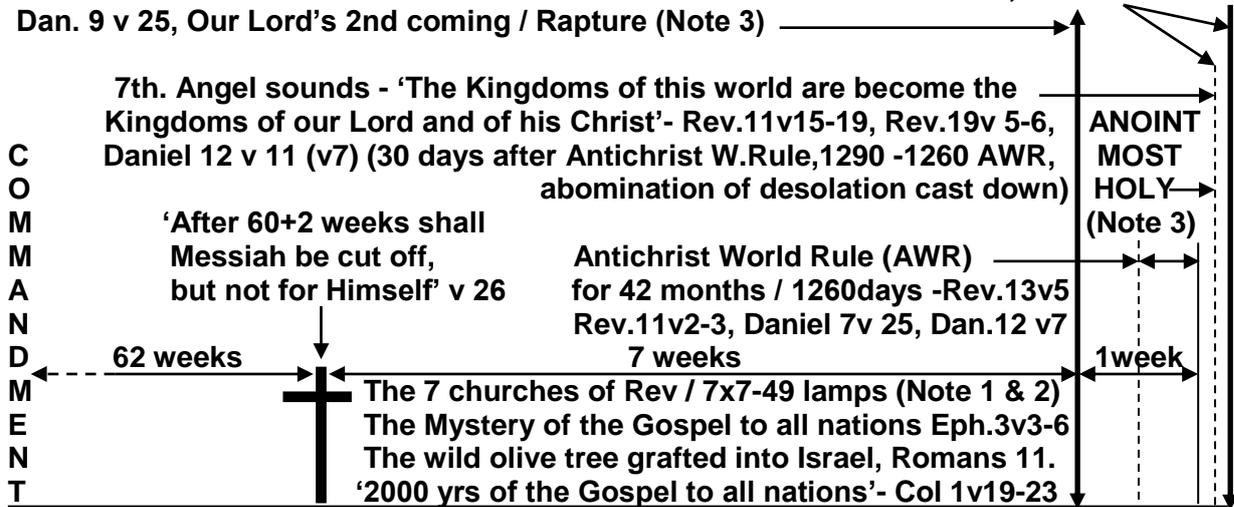
70 WEEKS OF DANIEL 9 v 24 - 27 / 'TO ANOINT THE MOST HOLY' (v 24)

* Lunar calendar (1 month = 30 days)

Our Lord Jesus Crowned with many
Crowns - Rev.19 v5-21, Rev.11v15-19

'Unto the Messiah the Prince' 7+60+2 = 69 weeks
Dan. 9 v 25, Our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture (Note 3)

Rev.10 v5 -7, Dan.12v11-12



Note 1: The 7 churches of Revelation = the body of Christ on earth over 2000 years (1 Corinthians 12 v 27). This is why our Lord Jesus speaks 'church' singular at the beginning of each address and 'churches' plural at the end of each address, to the 7 churches e.g. Revelation 2 v 1, 7. A detailed study of the 7 churches will reveal this clearly, e.g. Revelation 3 v 10 -11 speaks of Luke 21 v 25-36, Matthew 25 v 1-10, etc. - Our Lord's 2nd coming / Rapture of wise virgins just before the Great Tribulation.

Note 2: When understanding Zechariah 4 (which also speaks of the 2 witnesses of Revelation 11), the single candlestick of v2 has 7 lamps. The Apostle John would have known this, as well as being very familiar with the 7 lamped / 6 branched candlestick (the candlestick being the 7th) of Israel - Exodus 25 v 31-40: Both in fact speak of God's work of salvation amongst His people Israel (the candlestick representing, through God's Word and by His Spirit, the elect / His church of Israel). This is why our Lord Jesus speaks of us in Matthew 5 v 14-16, as lights set on a candlestick and hence the 7 candlesticks / 7 churches of Revelation (Rev.1v 20).

Therefore the 7 candlesticks of Revelation also speak of 7 lamps upon each, even as Exodus 25 and Zechariah 4. This would give us a total number of 49 lamps for the 7 candlesticks of Revelation; hence therefore the missing 7 and 49 (7 x 7) of Daniel 9 - God's work through His Word, our Lord Jesus, by His Spirit, to redeem His church.

The number 7 speaks of our Lord Jesus and God's complete work, Revelation 5v6 'And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.' (read Zechariah 3 v 9 + 4 v 10). The 7 trumpets / 7 vials of Revelation speak of God's complete and final Judgment, the 7 candlesticks / 7 churches speak of His whole body on earth, the 7 seals: God's complete timetable, what about the 7 thunders - Rev. 10 v 3- 4?

Note 3: Our Lord Jesus is called 'Messiah the Prince' at His 2nd coming / rapture because of Israel (Zechariah 12 v 10) and because 'to anoint the most Holy' takes place as the 7th angel sounds the 7th trumpet; hence our Lord comes crowned with many crowns at the battle of Armageddon - Rev.19. Revelation 11 v 15 - 'And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever'. This is when the Coronation takes place - 'To Anoint The MOST HOLY' :The Wedding Feast of The Lamb also begins Rev.19 v5-9 which continues after the battle of Armageddon - Isaiah 24 v19 to chapter 25 v6 onwards.

GOG, MAGOG AND THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON

Isaiah:59:17: For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

Isa:59:18: According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

Isa:59:19: So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Isa:59:20: And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

Read Ezekiel 37, 38 and 39.

Ezekiel 38 opens in the light of the amazing restoration of Israel by God in the last days. This will not be complete until our Lord Jesus comes to Reign, hence verses 23-28 of Ezekiel 37. The most detailed prophetic battle in scripture is then unfolded to us in the next 2 chapters. My purpose here is to show that these scriptures speak of Antichrist's attack on Israel culminating (3 ½ years later) in the battle of Armageddon, for many have been taught that Ezekiel 38 speaks of another battle.

There is only 1 battle in scripture that is shown over 70 times from Genesis to Revelation and this is the battle of Armageddon and the lead up to it. It is Antichrist's attack on Israel that commences the great Judgments of God poured out on the earth detailed in the book of Revelation from chapter 8 onwards; climaxing in the battle of Armageddon and our Lord's 1000 year Reign: hence the following words of God.

Ezekiel:38:17: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

Eze:38:18: And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that my fury shall come up in my face.

Eze:38:19: For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

Eze:38:20: So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

Eze:38:21: And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

Eze:38:22: And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

Eze:38:23: Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Ezekiel:39:7: So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel.

Eze:39:8: Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day whereof I have spoken.

This can be speaking of no other day than the 'DAY OF THE LORD' - God's Great Judgments and His deliverance of Israel at the battle of Armageddon (Zechariah 14) when all the nations that are left shall fear and worship Him. - Isaiah 2 v 2-4, Micah 4 v 1-3.

Let us look at some verses in detail which show clearly that Ezekiel 38 v 18-23 is the battle of Armageddon and the lead up to it.

Ezekiel:38:20b:, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

There are 2 places recorded in scripture when all the nations of the earth shall shake at God's visible presence. The first is at our Lord's second coming / Rapture.

Revelation :6:14: And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

Re:6:15: And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

Re:6:16: And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

Re:6:17: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

Revelation:1:7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

The second is our Lord's coming at the battle of Armageddon:

Isaiah:13:13: Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

Isa:13:14: And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

Isa:13:15: Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

Revelation:16:16: And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

Re:16:17: And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, IT IS DONE.

Re:16:18: And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Re:16:19: And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

Re:16:20: And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

Re:16:21a: And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent:

(Note: The words of God 'IT IS DONE' v 17 are exactly the same words spoken by God in Ezekiel 39 v 8: Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day whereof I have spoken.)

Which one of these 2 great days is Ezekiel being shown? The answer is clearly the day of God's coming at the battle of Armageddon. At our Lord's first coming the mountains are moved but not thrown down. At the battle of Armageddon they are thrown down and not found.

Ezekiel:38:20b: and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall

Revelation:16:20b:, and the mountains were not found.

At the battle of Armageddon the cities of the nations collapse. This is what God pronounces through Ezekiel in stating every wall shall fall to the ground - the Great Earthquake.

Ezekiel:38:20b: and every wall shall fall to the ground.

Revelation:16:18b: and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Re:16:19a: And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell

Great hailstones from heaven are cast upon men. Ezekiel shows us there will be fire and brimstone also, even as with the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah.

Ezekiel:38:22b: and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

Revelation:16:21: And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

Revelation:19:20: And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Re:19:21: And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

Ezekiel:38:23: Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Other Judgments of Revelation can also be seen in Ezekiel 38 - 'And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood'. This speaks of the 7 vials which are poured out on Antichrist and his people. The grievous sore, the sea and fresh waters turned to blood, the sun given power to scorch and Antichrist's kingdom plunged into darkness - Revelation 16.

Ezekiel:39:6: And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Isaiah:24:6: Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

Isaiah:24:15: Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

Revelation:8:7: The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

The way in which God speaks of the Great day of slaughter is echoed throughout Ezekiel 38 and 39:

Ezekiel:39:17: And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

Eze:39:18: Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

Eze:39:19: And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

Eze:39:20: Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

Eze:39:21: And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

Revelation:19:17: And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

Re:19:18: That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

Isaiah:34:2: For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

Isa:34:3: Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

Isa:34:4: And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

Isa:34:5: For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

Isa:34:6: The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

Isa:34:7: And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

Isa:34:8: For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

Isa:34:9: And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. ('Bozrah'- Isaiah 63v1-6)

Ezekiel 38 v 18 and 19a speaks of Revelation 15 v 8:

Ezekiel:38:18: And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that my fury shall come up in my face.

Eze:38:19a: For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken,

Revelation:11:19: And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

Revelation:15:8: And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

It is Antichrist's attack on Israel when he sets up the abomination of desolation (his image) in the temple of God that commences the sounding of the 7 trumpets. Half way through the 7 year peace treaty / covenant which Antichrist confirms, he will turn on unsuspecting Israel and destroy 2/3rds of her. This is why Ezekiel 38 commences with this attack on Israel, showing Israel restored to her land at peace and unprepared for her hour of greatest tribulation (read Matthew 24 v 15-21, Zechariah 13 v 8, Daniel 9 v 27, Daniel 11 v 30b-31, Revelation 11 v 2).

Ezekiel:38:8: After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

Eze:38:9: Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

Antichrist's short victory over Israel may seem to man a long time; but in the eyes of God it is but a moment, a drop in the bucket. His destruction is near at hand, speaks the prophet. God alone shall be exalted in that day and men shall learn war no more.

Micah:4:1: But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

Mic:4:2: And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

Mic:4:3: And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Mic:4:4: But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it.

Final note: Gog and Magog and the battle of Armageddon is a foreshadowing of the final battle that will take place at the end of our Lord's 1000 year Reign just before the Great White Throne Judgment and the New Heaven and New Earth. This is a proof of all proofs how wicked and evil the heart of man is: how I praise God He is able to give us a new heart, a heart that fears and loves Him, impossible with man but possible with God.

Revelation:20:7: And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

Re:20:8: And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

Re:20:9: And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

(Daniel 7 v 12 shows us the length of time Satan will be loosed for, 'time' = 1 prophetic year / 360 days / 'little season'- Revelation 20 v 3 (how quickly Satan can deceive the hearts of men). 'Season' = our Lord's 1000 year Reign. 'Lives were prolonged' speaks of the repopulation of the earth during our Lord's 1000 years Reign. Verse 13-14 of Daniel 7 speaks of our Lord's Eternal Reign not His 1000 year Reign hence our Lord Jesus is coming from earth to God The father in heaven, 'The Ancient of Days' - but understand that for God's elect who love Him and already have their new bodies, our eternal reign with God commences from the beginning of our Lord's 1000 year Reign - it is only the hearts of those who repopulate the earth that will be tested. From here onward will be the new heaven and new earth and birth will cease.)

Revelation:20:10: And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

Re:20:11: And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

Re:20:12: And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Re:20:13: And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

Re:20:14: And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

Re:20:15: And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

Revelation:21:1: And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

Re:21:2: And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Re:21:3: And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

Re:21:4: And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

Re:21:5: And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

Re:21:6: And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Re:21:7: He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Re:21:8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

**'THE VISION' GIVEN BY GOD TO DAVID WILKERSON OF
AMERICA,
TIMES SQUARE CHURCH, NEW YORK**

God gave to David Wilkerson in 1973 a vision of end time events that would take place in the closing years of world history. God's people need to hear this vision, for it was given by God through David Wilkerson to prepare and strengthen His people of the last generation. These end time events have been recorded as an audio file under the title 'The vision'. Get hold of a copy for yourself and give copies out to others. One address by which this can be obtained is:

www.left-behind.info

Note: The Vatican in Rome IS the seat of Antichrist, and Antichrist WILL rise from there (at time of writing this note, I believe the final Antichrist is now in place).

'The Day of The Lord' – Jeremiah 4 v 23-28

a) The Day of the Whirlwind:

- Jeremiah 25 v 30-33
- Jeremiah 23 v 17-23 (19-20)
- Jeremiah 30 v 23-24
- Isaiah 17 v 12-14
- Nahum 1 v 3 (v4-7)
- Amos 1 v 13-14

b) The day of the tempest:

- Isaiah 30 v 25-33
- Zephaniah 1 v 14-18
- Isaiah 28 v 16-22
- Isaiah 29 v 6-7 (Ariel = Jerusalem)
- Psalm 11 v 5-6

Above are some of the many verses to be found in scripture – 'The day of the fire' can also be found throughout scripture speaking of the Final Great Tribulation.

(Read Psalm 46)

Final Warning

This is spoken to all God's people who will be left behind.

Revelation:3:18: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

Re:3:19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Re:3:20: Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Re:3:21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

Re:3:22: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

John:14:21: He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

John:14:24: He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

BEWARE

Beware, people of God, of church leaders left behind who claim they have been left behind to help God's people. Beware of leaders who disappear and then reappear claiming to be sent by God; these are all wolves in sheep's clothing. Do not be deceived by fair speech and fair faces, even of such are the ministers of Satan. To be deceived by them is your greatest peril.

Satan will use the disappearance (death) of certain people who were NOT walking in obedience to God, to cause sin to continue among God's people left behind; claiming they have been raptured. Do not be deceived - those living in disobedience to God's commandments who apparently disappear will be in hell - Matthew 24 v 48-51.

BEWARE

Have nothing to do with the false church. Satan's greatest weapon against the true church of Jesus Christ is to deceive them with his false church, a form of godliness. This is the great whore, and her tentacles, which have entered almost every church that I know. Those who are deceived by her will be burned with her.

Revelation:18:4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Ephesians:5:11: And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

Be wise: 1Timothy 6 v 3-5, 2John v 10-11, 2Timothy 3 v 4-5, 2Corinthians 11 v 13-15
(2Thessalonians 3 v 6)

Love one another: John 13 v 34-35

Matthew 10 v 16-42

Matthew 10 v 16: Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

GLORY TO GOD IN THE HIGHEST

Jude 1 v 20-25: But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. And of some have compassion, making a difference: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh. Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.